Gc
929.2
R561le
ser.1
v.2 & v.1a
1963977

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

M. E.

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01423 8767

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2019

https://archive.org/details/genealogicalance121edwa

4496

COPY NO. 25
of 40.

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

V. 2

VOLUME 2 OF SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND HIS SISTER

STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON OF ALABAMA, LOUISIANA AND TEXAS.

AND

SERIES IA

THE DESCENDANTS OF ISAAC AND MARY

ROBINSON OF FALMOUTH, MASS.

MARRIED 1760.

BY

WILLIAM HOPPLE EDWARDS

COL., U.S.A.R.: B.S. in M.E.: M.E.

P.O. Box 684, ALLEN AVE.

MERIDEN, CONN.

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

1957

33

A672893

Dropped 1977 P 8-10-77

Edwards, W H
Genealogical and ancestral
notes, 1957-1962

SFL

Have. v. 1, series 1 only

1963977

Ref. 929.2

OVERALL CONTENTS OF

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND HIS SISTER

STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

VOLUME 1 - PART 1 - ROBINSON FAMILY (Issued 1953)

VOLUME 2 - PARTS 1A to 47 - FORTY-SIX ANCESTRAL FAMILIES WITH A ROBINSON SUPPLEMENT (This Issue)

SERIES IA

THE DESCENDANTS OF ISAAC AND MARY ROBINSON OF FALMOUTH, MASS.- MARRIED 1760. (This Issue)

SERIES II*

ANCESTORS OF MARY ELIZABETH BILLARD

SERIES III*

ANCESTORS OF WILLIAM LEMLY EDWARDS AND STELLA LEE EDWARDS

* In Preparation

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND HIS SISTER STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON, OF ALABAMA, LOUISIANA AND TEXAS

VOLUME 2

FORTY-SIX ANCESTRAL FAMILIES - INCLUDING:

DAVIS)	
DIMMICK)	
FISH)	OF
GREEN)	CAPE COD,
HARDING)	MASSACHUSETTS
LEWIS)	
WEEKS)	
LEE)	OF VIRGINIA, NORTH
WRIGHT)	CAROLINA & SOUTH
)	CAROLINA
BAILEY)	OF SOUTH CAROLINA
KENNEDY)	
CARTER)	OF MIDDLESEX
GOODLOW)	CO., VIRGINIA
PROCTOR)	OF SPOTTSYLVANIA
)	CO., VIRGINIA

AND THIRTY-TWO OTHER FAMILIES OF CAPE COD OR ENGLAND

(WITH A BRIEF ROBINSON FAMILY SUPPLEMENT)

BY

WILLIAM HOPPLE EDWARDS

COL., U.S.A.R.: B.S. IN M.E.: M.E.

P.O. BOX 684, ALLEN AVE.

MERIDEN, CONN.

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

1957

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

BY

WILLIAM HOPPLE EDWARDS, COL., U.S.A.R.

MAY 1, 1957

The objective of these NOTES, as stated in Volume 1, is unchanged, namely, to record information which the writer and others have collected regarding the ancestors of certain individuals of the families in which the writer is interested.

The ancestral information for the more recent generations is generally based upon unpublished data gathered from public or family records, whereas for the earlier generations it is generally based upon published material. No original research was undertaken on the earlier generations of the families on which published material was available, except in a few instances, and excerpts from published material have been freely used and credits given.

For information as to the Plan of Numbering Ancestors and Families, consult the Introduction to Volume 1.

Because of additions and changes, a revised GUIDE to Numbering of Ancestors and Families, and revised "Charts of Six Generations of Ancestors" have been included in this Volume.

SERIES I

VOLUME 2

ANCESTORS OF

JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND HIS SISTER STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON
OF ALABAMA, LOUISIANA AND TEXAS

With grateful appreciation to Mrs. Virgil Browne of Oklahoma for her valuable contributions of material and her interest in this project.

(Mrs. Virgil Browne is Maimee Lee Robinson, daughter of John Edwin Robinson; Ex Vice President General, 1950-53, N.S., D.A.R.)

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	OVERALL PAGE NO. OF VOLUME
ALPHABETICAL LIST OF FAMILIES	vi
GUIDE TO NUMBERING OF ANCESTORS AND FAMILIES	vii
CHARTS - SIX GENERATIONS OF ANCESTORS	xii

PART NO.	FAMILY NO.	FAMILY NAME	
1A	0-0	ROBINSON (Supplement)	1
2	1-1	LEE	7
3	2-1	FISH	81
4	2-3	KENNEDY	97
5	3-1	DAVIS	113
6	3-5	WRIGHT	147
7	3-7	BAILEY	181
8	4-3	WEEKS	189
9	4-5	HARDING	205
10	4-7	LEWIS	213
11	4-9	CARTER	233
12	5-1	GREEN	241
13	5-5	DIMMICK	251
14	5-9	BARROWS	261
15	5-11	ROGERS	265
16	5-13	NYE	287
17	5-15	CROWELL	299
18	5-19	PROCTOR	309
19	6-1	HARPER	323
20	6-9	GOODSPEED	327
21	6-11	LUMBERT	337
22	6-21	COOK	347
23	6-23	SNOW	351
24	6-37	GOODLOW	363
25	7-3	BUTLER	369
26	7-5	WHEELER	371
27	7-17	LINNELL	373
28	7-21	BURSLEY	381
29	7-23	DERBY	389
30	7-25	ROWLEY	407
31	7-43	RING	413
32	7-47	HOPKINS	419
33	7-53	TUPPER	429
34	7-59	WILLARD	435
35	8-1	HANFORD	441
36	8-35	HOUSE	447
37	8-41	HAMMOND	451
38	8-43	HULL	459
39	8-51	FULLER	469
40	9-1	WHITE	483
41	9-101	PALMER	489
42	9-297	SINGLETON	493
43	10-3	SMITH	495
44	10-595	FARRINGTON	497
45	11-1185	GERARD	499
46	13-C	COURTENAY	501
47	16-F	FURNEAUX	513
INDEX			519

ST. LOUIS PUBLIC LIBRARY
FEB 16 1959

ALPHABETICAL LIST OF FAMILIES

FAMILY NAME	FAMILY NO.	OVERALL PAGE NO. OF VOLUME
BAILEY	3-7	181
BARROWS	5-9	261
BURSLEY	7-21	381
BUTLER	7-3	269
CARTER	4-9	233
COOK	6-21	347
COURTENAY	13-C	501
CROWELL	5-15	299
DAVIS	3-1	113
DERBY	7-23	389
DIMMICK	5-5	251
FARRINGTON	10-595	497
FISH	2-1	81
FULLER	8-51	469
FURNEAUX	16-F	513
GERARD	11-1185	499
GOODLOW	6-37	363
GOODSPEED	6-9	327
GREEN	5-1	241
HAMMOND	8-41	451
HARDING	4-5	205
HARPER	6-1	323
HOPKINS	7-47	419
HOUSE	8-35	447
HULL	8-43	459
KENNEDY	2-3	97
LEE	1-1	7
LEWIS	4-7	213
LINNELL	7-17	373
LUMBERT	6-11	337
NYE	5-13	287
PALMER	9-101	489
PROCTOR	5-19	309
RING	7-43	413
ROBINSON (Supplement)	0-0	1
ROGERS	5-11	265
ROWLEY	7-25	407
SINGLETON	9-297	493
SMITH	10-3	495
SNOW	6-23	351
TUPPER	7-53	429
WEEKS	4-3	189
WHEELER	7-5	371
WHITE	9-1	483
WILLARD	7-59	435
WRIGHT	3-5	147

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND HIS SISTER STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON OF ALABAMA, LOUISIANA AND TEXAS

REVISED GUIDE TO NUMBERING OF ANCESTORS AND FAMILIES

(Family Histories take number of latest representative of that name (underscored). Broken underscoring indicates family is not covered in a separate Family History in this Series.)

0 Ancestral Generation

0 Robinson, John Edwin
and his sister,
Stella Adolphus

1st Ancestral Generation

0 Robinson, Foster Fish
1 Lee, Elizabeth

2nd Ancestral Generation

0 Robinson, Isaac
1 Fish, Thankful
2 Lee, Ferdinand
3 Kennedy, Susan

3rd Ancestral Generation

0 Robinson, Elisha
1 Davis, Temperance
r 2 Fish, Rufus
3 Davis, Jane
r 4 Lee, William Elliott
5 Wright, Amanda Lucinda
ui 6 Kennedy, James
7 Bailey, Elizabeth

4th Ancestral Generation

r 0 Robinson, Isaac
1 Robinson, Mary
2 Davis, Solomon
3 Weeks, Thankful
4 Fish, Rowland
5 Harding, Elizabeth
6 Davis, Nathan
7 Lewis, Elizabeth
ui 8 Lea, John
9 Carter, Anne
10 Wright, Richard
u 11 ----, Mary
ur 14 Bailey, John ?
u 15 ----, Susannah ?

5th Ancestral Generation

0 Robinson, Peter
1 Green, Martha
2 Robinson, Thomas
3 Robinson, Mary
4 Davis, Jabez
5 Dimmick, Anna
6 Weeks, John
u 7 ----, Mercy
8 Fish, Nathan
9 Barrows, Deborah
10 Harding, Amaziah
11 Rogers, Hannah
12 Davis, John, Jr.
13 Nye, Thankful
14 Lewis, Benjamin
15 Crowell, Elizabeth
18 Carter, George
19 Proctor, Elizabeth
u 20 Wright, George ?
u 21 McGehee, Elizabeth ?

ABBREVIATIONS: r - Revolutionary War Service; c - Colonial War Ancestry; m - Mayflower Planter; i - Immigrant; u - Unknown Ancestry

6th Ancestral Generation

0 Robinson, Isaac (6)
1 Harper, Hannah (7)
2 Green, Isaac
u 3 ----, Sarah
4 Robinson, Timothy
5 Weeks, Mehitabel
6 Robinson, Isaac (0)
7 Harper, Hannah (1)
8 Davis, John, Jr. (24)
9 Goodspeed, Ruth (25)
10 Dimmick, John
11 Lumbert, Elizabeth
12 Weeks, William
u 13 ----, Mehitabel
16 Fish, Nathaniel
ui 18 Barrows, John
u 19 ----, Deborah
i 20 Harding, Joseph
21 Cook, Bethia
22 Rogers, Thomas
23 Snow, Elizabeth
24 Davis, John, Jr. (8)
25 Goodspeed, Ruth (9)
26 Nye, Nathan
u 27 ----, Mary (Mercy)
i 28 Lewis, Thomas
i 29 Davis, Mary
30 Crowell, John
u 31 ----, Hannah
u 36 Carter, William
37 Goodlow, Mary
38 Proctor, William
u 39 ----, Ann

7th Ancestral Generation

c 0 Robinson, John (8)
1 Weeks, Elizabeth (9)
u 2 Harper, Robert
3 Butler, Prudence
4 Green, Capt. William
5 Wheeler, Elizabeth
c 8 Robinson, John (0)
9 Weeks, Elizabeth (1)
10 Weeks, William
11 Robinson, Mary (Mercy)
16 Davis, John
17 Linnell, Hannah
i 18 Goodspeed, Roger
u 19 Layton, Alice
c 20 Dimmock, Ensign Shubael
21 Bursley, Joanna
22 Lumbert, Thomas
23 Derby, Elizabeth
24 Weeks, John
25 Rowley, Mary
i 32 Fish, John
u 33 ----, Cecelia
40 Harding, Joseph
ui 41 Doane, Martha
ui 42 Cook, Josias (Josiah)
i 43 Ring, Elizabeth
cm 44 Rogers, Joseph
u 45 ----, Hannah
ci 46 Snow, Nicholas
m 47 Hopkins, Constance
i 52 Nye, Benjamin
i 53 Tupper, Katherine
ui 56 Lewes, George
ui 57 Jenkins, Sarah
ui 58 Davis, Dolor (see 8-32)
i 59 Willard, Margery " 8-33)
uci 60 Crowell, Yelverton
u 61 ----, Elizabeth
74 Goodloe, George
u 75 Gibson, Mary ?
u 76 Proctor, George
u 77 -----, Elizabeth

- -

Note: Numbers in parentheses are those of same ancestor in another line of descent. Only the lowest number is carried back to earlier generations.

8th Ancestral Generation

ci 0 Robinson, Isaac (22)
i 1 Hanford, Margaret (23)
ui 2 Weeks, William (20;48)
u 3 (1)----, ---- (21;49)
u 6 Butler, Thomas
u 7 ----, Dorothy
ui 8 Green, Thomas
ui 9 ----, Elizabeth
ui 10 Wheeler, Isaac
ui 11 ----, Frances
ui 20 Weeks, William (2;48)
u 21 (1)----, ---- (3;49)
i 22 Robinson, Isaac (0)
i 23 Hanford, Margaret (1)
ui 32 Davis, Dolor (7-58)
i 33 Willard, Margery (7-59)
ui 34 Linnell, Robert
i 35 House, Jemimah
36 Goodspeed, Robert
u 37 Harris, Alice
uci 40 Dimmock, Elder Thomas
ui 41 Hammond, Ann
uci 42 Bursley, John
i 43 Hull, Joanna
i 44 Lumbert, Bernard
i 46 Derby, John
ui 47 ----, Alice
ui 48 Weeks, William (2;20)
u 49 (1)----, ---- (3;21)
i 50 Rowley, Moses
51 Fuller, Elizabeth
64 Fysche, Thomas
65 Sprigge, Mary
u 80 Harding, John
u 86 Ring, William
ui 87 ----, Mary
m 88 Rogers, Thomas (see note)
u 89 ----, Grace
92 Snow, Nicholas ?
u 93 Rowles, Elizabeth ?
cm 94 Hopkins, Stephen
104 Nye, Thomas
u 105 ----, Agnes (Widow Rye)
ci 106 Tupper, Rev. Thomas
u 107 Gator, Katherine
118 Willard, Richard
u 119 ----, Margery
148 Goodlow, Thomas of Aspall
u 149 Massey, Elizabeth

9th Ancestral Generation

0 Robinson, Rev. John
i 1 White, Bridget
u 2 Hanford, Jeffery
i 3 Hatherly, Eglin
u 70 House, Rev. John
u 71 ----, Alice
72 Goodspeed, Robert
u 73 Allyn, Isabel
ci 86 Hull, Rev. Joseph
ui 87 ----, Agnes
u 88 Lumbert, Thomas
92 Derby, Christopher
u 93 Symonds, Ann
u 96 Wickes, Robert
ui 100 Rowley, Henry
i 101 Palmer, Sarah
ci 102 Fuller, Capt. Matthew
ui 103 ----, Frances
u 128 Fysche, John
u 129 Craddock?, Margaret
u 130 Sprigge, William
176 Rogers, Thomas Matthew
u 177 McMurdo, ----
u 184 Snow, Nicholas ?
u 185 Harwoode, Katherina ?
u 188 Hopkins, Nicholas
u 189 Poole, Mary
208 Nye, Thomas
209 Poulsden, Katherine
212 Tupper, Henry
236 Willard, Symon
u 237 ----, Elizabeth
296 Goodlaw, Thomas of Aspall
297 Singleton, Margaret

- -

Note: The descent of Thomas Rogers (8-88), including the Courtenay and Burneaux lines is as claimed by J. C. Underwood in "Lineage of the Rogers Family"-1911. See Appendix B, Rogers Family NO. 5-11, from "Americana", Vol. 32, 1938, indicating the claim cannot be either disproved or substantiated.

10th Ancestral Generation

0 Robinson, John
u 1 ----, Anne
u 2 White, Alexander
3 Smith, Eleanor
u 6 Hatherly, ----
u 7 Mortimer, Elinor
u 144 Goodspeed, Nicholas
u 172 Hull, Thomas
u 173 Peson, Joane
u 184 Derby, Nicholas
185 Buckler, Catherine?
u 202 Palmer, William
u 203 ----, Frances
u 204 Fuller, John of Redenhall
u 205 Balls, Margaret
352 Rogers, Bernard
416 Nye, Ralph
u 417 Merynge, Margaret
u 418 Poulsden, of Hurley, Co. Surrey
u 424 Tupper, Richard
u 472 Willard, Richard
592 Goodlaw, Thomas, Gent. of Aspall
593 Canyan, Elyza, of Pilkington
u 594 Singleton, William, Esq., of Stanynge
595 Farington, Alice

11th Ancestral Generation

u 0 Robinson, Christopher
u 4 White, Thomas
u 6 Smith, William
7 Porter, Katherine
u 370 Buckler, Alexander
u 408 Fuller, Robert?
704 Rogers, Rev. John (the Martyr)
u 705 Pratt (de Werden), Adriana
832 Nye, William
833 Tregian, Agnes
u1184 Goodlaw, Robert, of Aspall
1185 Gerard, Anne
u 1186 Canyan, William, of Pilkington
1190 Farington, Thomas
1191 Radcliffe, Cecily

12th Ancestral Generation

u 14 Porter, Augustine, of Belton
1408 Rogers, John, of Deritend
1409 Wyatt, Margery
u 1664 Nye, Randolph
u 1666 Tregian, Ralph, of Balance & Horned, Co. Hereford
2370 Gerard, Thomas, of Ince & Aspall
2371 Bold, Maude
2380 Farington, Sir Henry
u 2381 Ratcliffe, Anne
u 2382 Radcliff, Thomas, of Wilmerly

13th Ancestral Generation

2816 Rogers, Thomas, Sergeant at Law
2817 Courtenay, Catherine
u 2818 Wyatt, Sir Henry, of Abington Castle
4740 Gerard, William, of Ince and Aspall
4741 Byrom, Elizabeth
4742 Bold, Sir Henry, of Bold Castle, Co. Lanc.
4760 Farington, Sir William
4761 Ashton, Alice

14th Ancestral Generation

5632 Rogers, Thomas, Gent., of Ashington, Co. Somerset
u 5633 ----, Margaret
5634 Courtenay, Sir Philip, of Powderham Castle
5635 Hungerford, Elizabeth
9480 Gerard, Thomas, of Ince & Aspall
9481 Norreys, Elizabeth
u 9482 Byrom, Sir John
9520 Farington, Sir William
u 9521 Leyland, Cecilie
u 9522 Ashton, Sir Richard, of Croston

15th Ancestral Generation

11264 Fitz Roger, Sir John, of Ashington
u 11265 de Mercaunt, Agnes
11268 de Courtenay, Sir John
11269 Champernowne, Joan or Anne
11270 Hungerford, Lord Walter, K.G.
11271 Peverell, Katherine
18960 Gerard, William, of Ince & Aspall
18961 Standish, Cecily
u 18962 Norreys, William, of Speke, Co. Lanc.
19040 Farington, Sir William
u 19041 Turnstall, Cecilie

16th Ancestral Generation

22528 Fitz Roger, John, Gent.
22529 de Furneaux, Elizabeth (Family 16-F)
22536 de Courtenay, Sir Philip, of Powderham Castle, Devon; Lord Lieut. of Ireland
22537 Wake, Anne (or Margaret)
u 22538 Champernowne, Alexander, of Bur Ferrers
u 22540 Hungerford, Sir Thomas
22541 Hussey, Joan
u 22542 Peverell, Thomas, of Parke, Co. Cornwall
22543 Courtenay, Margaret
37920 Gerard, John
37921 Helen, of Ince & Aspall
u 37922 Standish, Laurence
38080 Farington, John
u 38081 Houghton, Alice

NOTE: Many more ancestral generations can be given for most of the above Ancestors of the 18th Anc. Gen.

17th Ancestral Generation

u 45056 Fitz Roger, Aaron (or John) the English Patriarch - Claimed descent from Roger II, Norman King of Sicily
45058 de Furneaux, Sir Simon
45059 de Umfraville, Alice
45072 de Courtenay, Lord Hugh, Earl of Devon
45073 de Bohun, Lady Margaret
u 45074 Wake, Sir Thomas, of Blisworth, Co. Northampton
u 45082 Hussey, Sir Edmund, of Holbrook, Co. Somerset
u 45086 de Courtenay, Sir Thomas, of Woodhursh, Co. Devon; and Wooten, Courtenay, Co. Somerset
45087 de Meules, Muriel
75840 Gerard, Sir Peter, of Bryn, Co. Lanc.
u 75842 Richard, de Ince & Aspall, Co. Lanc.
76160 Farington, Sir William
u 76161 Standish, Dorothy, of Duxbury

18th Ancestral Generation

90116 de Furneaux, Sir Matthew, of Ashington
90117 de Ralegh, Matilda
u 90118 de Umfraville, Sir Henry, of Penarth Point, Glamorgan Wales
90144 de Courtenay, Lord Hugh, Earl of Devon
90145 de St. John, Agnes
90146 de Bohun, Humphrey, 5th Earl of Hereford, 3rd Earl of Essex and Lord High Constable of Eng.
90147 Plantagenet, Princess Elizabeth, Countess of Holland, dau. of King Edward I of England
u 90174 de Meules, Sir John, of Moperton
151680 Gerard, William
151681 ----, Heiress, of Peter Bryn, of Bryn Co.Lanc.
152320 Farrington, William
u152321 Dalton, Jeanett

5th ANC.

5th ANC. GEN.

6th ANC. GEN.

-12

George Ca
B Apr.22,
Parish
Va.

-13

Elizabeth
B
D Dec.13,
Parish
Co., Va

George W
B C1682
1764
Essex

-14

Co.,

lizabet

A1760

-15

C-About
A-After
Bp-Bapt.

Fold

Fold

SIX GENERATIONS OF ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND HIS SISTER STELLA A. ROBINSON

MASTER CHART

ANCESTRAL GENERATION NO.1

1-0 Foster Fish Robinson
B Mar. 7,1814,Falmouth, Mass.
M Oct. 1,1847,Eufala,Ala.
D Dec.31,1880,Jefferson, Tex.
R Falmouth,Eufala,Minden, La., &Jefferson.

JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON
B Jul.2h,1850,Eufala,Ala.
M Margaret R. Murrell, Feb.25,1880,Pittsburg,Tex.
D Apr.2h,1915, " "

STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON
B Apr.19,1859,Minden,Ala.
M Samuel Lesly, Feb.28,1882,Texarkana,Tex.
D Feb.2h,1923,Waco,Tex.

1-1 Elizabeth Lee
B Dec. 8,1823,Chester Co., SC
D Jun. 6,1877,Jefferson, Tex.

2nd. ANC. GEN.

2-0 Isaac Robinson
B Oct. 3,1787,Falmouth
M Sep.19,1811, "
D Dec.26,1847, "
R Falmouth

Thankful Fish
B Jan.23,1788,Falmouth
D Dec.16,1863, "

2-2 Ferdinand Lee
B Jan.16,1797,Chester Dist.,SC
M Jan. 7,1818,Chester Co., SC
D Aug.13,1874,Walnut Hills, Ark.
R Walnut Hills,Ark.

2-3 Susan Kennedy
B Jun. 3,1796,Chester,SC
D Apr.20,1877,Walnut Hills,Ark.

3rd ANC. GEN.

3-0 Elisha Robinson
B Mar.30,1763,Chilmark, Mass.
M Dec.11,1783,Falmouth
D Jun.21,1831, "
R Falmouth
SEE CHART #1

3-1 Temperance Davis
Bp May 30,1762,Falmouth
D Apr. 9,1835, "

3-2 r Rufus Fish
B Jul. ,1740,Falmouth
MIP Nov.11,1775, "
D Apr.15,1815, "
R Falmouth
SEE CHART #2

3-3 Jane Davis
B 1750
D A1789

3-4 r William Elliott Lee
B 1749,Orange Co.,NC?
M Oct.16,1792,Person Co. NC
D Feb.20,1832,Chester & NC & SC Co.,SC
SEE CHART #3

3-5 Amanda Lucinda Wright
B 1770,Louisa Co.,Va.?
D Dec.27,1846,Chester, SC?

3-6 ur James Kennedy
B Mar.14,1770,Ireland?
M Feb. 5,1795
D Feb.20,1832,Chester Co.,SC
R Chester Co.,SC
SEE CHART #4

3-7 Elizabeth Bailey
B Mar. 3,1775
D Feb.15,1817,Chester Co.,SC

C-About B-BORN r-Revol. War
A-After M-MARRIED Service
Bp-Bapt. D-DIED i-Immigrant
R-RESIDED u-Unknown Anc.
MIP-MARRIAGE INTENTIONS PUBLISHED

NOTE-By folding, any of the four extension charts may be viewed alongside of the Master Chart.

CHART NO. 1

4th ANC. GEN.

4-0 Isaac Robinson
B C1730,Falmouth
M Jan.16,1760,Tisbury, Mass.
D Nov.? ,1814,Falmouth?
R Chilmark & Falmouth

4-1 Mary Robinson
B Feb.12,1738,Falmouth
D 1825, "

4-2 Solomon Davis
B May 30,1720,Falmouth
M Mar.24,1747-8, "
D Nov.30,1803, "?
R Falmouth

4-3 Thankful Weeks
B Jul.10,1730,Falmouth?
D Feb. 8,1817,Falmouth

5th ANC. GEN.

5-0 Peter Robinson
B Dec.15,1701,Falmouth
M Jul.18,1727, "
D A1772
R Chilmark,Falmouth & ? Nova Scotia

5-1 Martha Green
B Oct.28,1705,Falmouth
D 1773

5-2 Thomas Robinson
B Apr. 3,1703,Falmouth
M Sep.23,1725, "
D
R Falmouth & Chilmark

5-3 Mary Robinson
B May 5,1704,Falmouth
D

5-4 Jabez Davis
Bp May 10,1691,Barnstable
MIP Mar.5,1718-9,Falmouth
D Aug.10,1778, "
R Falmouth

5-5 Anna Dimrick
B Jul. ,1692,Barnstable
D Jan. 2,1773,Falmouth

5-6 John Weeks
B Apr.25,1700,Falmouth
M
D 1730

5-7 u Mercy ----
B
D

6th ANC. GEN.

6-0-6 Isaac Robinson
B Jan.30,1669-70,Falmouth
M Mar. 1,1690, "
D C Jul.,1749, "
6-1-7 Hannah Harper
B May 16,1670,Falmouth
D B1741

6-2 Isaac Green
B Dec.27,1671,Malden,Mass.
M 169-
D Jan. 4,1739-40
6-3 u Sarah ----

6-4 Timothy Robinson
B Oct.30,1671,Falmouth
M May 3,1699, "
D A1719
6-5 Mehitabel Weeks
B Oct.16,1671,Falmouth
D

6-6-0 Isaac Robinson
B Jan.30,1669-70,Falmouth
M Mar. 1,1690, "
D C Jul.,1749, "
6-7-1 Hannah Harper
B May 16,1670,Falmouth
D B1741

6-8-2h John Davis, Jr.
B Jan.15,1649-50,Barnstable
M Feb. 2,1671-5
D Jul.13,1729,Falmouth
6-9-25 Ruth Goodspeed
B Apr.10,1652,Barnstable
D 1691

6-10 John Dimrick
B Jan. ,1666,Falmouth
M Nov. ,1689,Barnstable?
D 1756,Falmouth
6-11 Elizabeth Lambert
B Sep. ,1666,Barnstable
D

6-12 William Weeks
B Feb.11,1680,Falmouth
M
D 1733-4
6-13 u Mehitabel ----

6-14

6-15

Fold

TO MASTER CHART

CHART NO. 2

4th ANC. GEN.

4-4 Rowland Fish
B Jul.25,1708,Falmouth
M Feb.16,1730, Eastham
D A1749
R Falmouth

4-5 Elizabeth Harding
B Apr. ,1708,Eastham
D A1749

4-6 Nathan Davis
B Oct.30,1715,Falmouth
MIP Jan.1,1748, "
D 1776
R Falmouth

4-7 Elizabeth Lewis
B Jan.24,1704-5,Falmouth
D

5th ANC. GEN.

5-8 Nathan Fish
B C1660
M Dec.20,1686-7,Plymouth
D
R Falmouth

5-9 Deborah Barrows
B 166-?
D

5-10 Ansziah Harding
B Nov. 1,1671,Eastham
M
D Jun. ,1734
R Eastham

5-11 Hannah Rogers
B May 20,1668,Eastham
D

5-12 John Davis,Jr.
B Mar.17,1684,Barnstable?
M Dec. 7,1714?
D
R Falmouth

5-13 Thankful Nye
B Aug.11,1691,Sandwich
D A1744

5-14 Benjamin Lewis?
B 1671-5
M Sep. 8,1703,Yarmouth
D Sep. 6,1753,Colchester, Conn.
R Falmouth & Colchester

5-15 Elizabeth Crowell
B Aug. 3,1682
D Mar. 8,1706-7

Fold

6th ANC. GEN.

6-16 i Nathaniel Fish
B Nov.27,1648,Sandwich?
D
R Lynn,Sandwich

6-17 u ----

6-18 iu John Barrows
B 1609,England
D Feb.18,1691-2,Plymouth

6-19 u Deborah ----

6-20 i Joseph Harding
B C1629
M Apr. 4,1660,Eastham
D A1685
6-21 Bethia Cook
B 164-?
D A1685

6-22 Thomas Rogers
B Mar.29,1638-9,Scituate
M Dec.13,1665
D Jun.16,1678,Eastham
Elizabeth Snow 6-23
B C1640
D Jun.16,1678

6-24-8 John Davis, Jr.
B Jan.15,1649-50,Barnstable
M Feb. 2,1671-5
D Jul.13,1729,Falmouth
6-25-9 Ruth Goodspeed
B Apr.10,1652,Barnstable
D 1691

6-26 Nathan Nye
B C1660
D Nov.27,1747,Sandwich

6-27 u Mary ----

6-28 i Thomas Lewis
B 1628,England
D Jun.15,1653
D May.16,1709,Falmouth
6-29 i Mary Davis
B C1631,England
D Nov.18,1687,Falmouth

6-30 John Crowell
B 1642
M C1680
D Feb.28,1731-2

6-31 u Hannah ----
B C1661
D Oct. 5,1793

CHART NO. 3

4th ANC. GEN.

4-8 ui John Lee
B C1726,England?
M D1749,Spotsylvania Co.,Va.
D Will Proved Sep.1781, Yanceville,Caswell Co., NC
R Moved to NC near Leesburg. Sheriff of Orange Co.,NC

4-9 Anne Carter
B Aug. 8,1720,Middlesex Co.,Va.
D

4-10 Richard Wright
B 170-1-
M B1735?
D Jan.1-Mar.8,1773, Louisa Co.,Va.
R Louisa Co., Va.

4-11 u Mary ----
B 17--
D A1773

5th ANC. GEN.

5-16 George Carter
B Apr.22,1692,Christ Ch. Parish,Middlesex Co., Va.
M
D A1789

5-17 Elizabeth Proctor
B
D Dec.13,1780,Berkely Parish,Spotsylvania Co.,Va.

5-20 u? George Wright
B C1682
D 1764
R Essex Co.,Va.

u? Elizabeth McGehee
B
D A1760

6th ANC. GEN.

6-36 u William Carter
B
M Jul. 2,1691,Ch.Ch.Psh., Middlesex Co.
D C1711
Mary Goodloe 6-37Va.
B C1667-75

6-38 William Proctor
B C1675
D Aug.17,-Nov.6,1753,Spots. Co.,Va.

6-39 u Ann ----
B
D A1753

Fold

TO MASTER CHART

CHART NO. 4

4th ANC. GEN.

4-12

4-13

4-14 u John Bailey
B 175-?
M 177-?
D 1836,Chester Co., SC?
R Chester Co.,SC

4-15 u Susannah ----
B 175-?
D 1800-4

5th ANC. GEN.

6th ANC. GEN.

Fold

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON

AND HIS SISTER

STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 1-A DEC. 10, 1956

ROBINSON FAMILY - NO. 0-0

(SUPPLEMENT)

GENERAL

Part No. 1, November 1, 1953, Robinson Family - NO. 0-0 (Vol. 1, Series 1) presented the history of the Robinson Ancestors. However, there is supplementary information which should be included in the Robinson Family, and is given herewith.

U. S. CENSUS RECORDS

Appendix A gives the U. S. census information from 1790 to 1840 on Isaac Robinson (4-0) (b. C1730; d. 1814; m. 1760); his son Elisha Robinson (3-0) (b. 1763; d. 1831; m. 1783); and his grandson Isaac Robinson (2-0) (b. 1787; d. 1847; m. 1811).

THE ROBINSONS AND THEIR KINFOLK

Appendix B gives an excerpt from The Robinsons and Their Kinfolk which supplements the information given in Vol. 1.

FOSTER FISH AND ELIZA (LEE) ROBINSON BIBLE RECORD

Appendix C is a copy from photostats of two pages from the Bible of Foster Fish and Eliza (Lee) Robinson, furnished by Mrs. Virgil Browne. There are discrepancies of one or more years in the marriage and birth dates given in the Bible record and those given on pages 34 and 35 of Volume 1. However, in place of making detailed corrections here, the full information is given in SERIES 1A - PARTIAL GENEALOGY OF THE DESCENDANTS OF ISAAC AND MARY ROBINSON OF FALMOUTH, MASS. - MARRIED 1760.

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT
A	U. S. Census Information Re Isaac Robinson (4-0); Elisha Robinson (3-0); and Isaac Robinson (2-0).
B	Excerpts from The Robinsons & Their Kinfolk; 4th (1906); 5th (1908); 6th (1910); 7th (1913) Series - Elisha Robinson - First of The Family To Cross The Genesee River and Make A Permanent Home In Western New York - By Fred Bowen Robinson.
C	Copies of Two Pages from the Bible Records of Foster Fish and Eliza (Lee) Robinson.

APPENDIX A

U. S. CENSUS INFORMATION RE ISAAC ROBINSON (4-0); ELISHA ROBINSON (3-0); AND ISAAC ROBINSON (2-0)

Barnstable Co., Mass. Falmouth Township
1790 Census
p. 15

Robinson, Isaac (4-0) (b.C1730; d.1814; m. 1760)	Free White Males, 16 yrs. & upwards	2
	" " " under 16 yrs.	2
	" " Females	2
	Others	1

1800 Census V.1

Folio 51, p. 94

		to 10	10/16	16/26	25/45	45 up
Robinson, Isaac (4-0)	Males	2	2	-	1	1
	Females	1	2	-	1	1

1810 Census V.1

Folio 148, p. 161 (also Folio 150, p. 152)

Robinson, Isaac (4-0)	Males	-	-	-	-	1
	Females	-	-	-	-	1

Folio 148, p. 161 (also Folio 150, p. 152)

Robinson, Elisha (3-0) (b.1763; d.1831; m. 1783)	Males	-	1	-	-	1
	Females	-	-	1	-	1

1820 Census V.1

Folio 37

Robinson, Elisha (3-0)	Males	1-16/26; 1-45 upwards
	Females	1-16/26; 1-45 "
Robinson, Isaac (2-0) (b.1787; d.1847; m. 1811)	Males	3 under 10; 1-16/18; 1-16/26; 1-25/45
	Females	1-16/26; 1-26/45

APPENDIX A

1830 Census V.1

Folio 121, p. 354

Robinson,	Elisha	Males	1-60/70		
	(3-0)	Females	1-20/30;	1-60/70	
Robinson,	Isaac	Males	2-5/10;	2-15/20;	1-40/50
	(2-0)	Females	1-15/20;	1-20/30;	1-40/50

1840 Census V.1

Folio 100

Robinson,	Isaac	Males	1-15/20;	1-50/60
	(2-0)	Females	1-50/60	

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS FROM THE ROBINSONS & THEIR KINFOLK
4th (1906) 5th (1908) 6th (1910) 7th (1913) SERIES
ELISHA ROBINSON - FIRST OF THE FAMILY TO CROSS THE GENESEE RIVER AND MAKE A PERMANENT HOME IN WESTERN NEW YORK - BY FRED BOWEN ROBINSON

p. 73

Rev. John Robinson[1] was born in Lincolnshire, England in 1575. On July 21, 1620, he witnessed the departure from Delft Haven of a part of his congregation, with Brewster and Carver, for Southampton, where the Mayflower waited to carry them to America. He remained with the remnant of his church, who were unable to bear the expense of the voyage. After an illness of only eight days he died, March 1, 1625 and was buried in St. Peter's church, March 4, 1625.

Before leaving England, Rev. John[1] married Bridget White, probably in 1604. A Census of Leyden, October 15, 1622 records John[1] and Bridget Robinson, with their six children, viz: John[2], Bridget[2], Isaac[2], Mercy[2], Fear[2], Jacob[2].

Isaac[2], "came to Plymouth 1630 or 1631" and was made a freeman in 1636. He married Margaret Hanford June 27, 1636. They removed to Barnstable in 1639.

The children of Isaac[2] and Margaret (Hanford) were Susannah[3], John[3], Isaac[3], Fear[3], Mercy[3], Israil[3], Jacob[3], Peter[3], Thomas[3].

John[3] was baptized April 5, 1640. He married Elizabeth Weeks May 1, 1667 and they removed from Falmouth, Mass. to Connecticut in 1714. Their children were John[4], Isaac[4], Timothy[4], Abigail[4], Joseph[4], Mary[4], and two infant sons unnamed.

Isaac[4] was born in 1669. He married Hannah Harper in 1690 and Alice Dexter September 9, 1741. The children of Isaac[4] and Hannah (Harper) were Sarah[5], Elizabeth[5], Abigail[5], Experience[5], John[5], Peter[5], Mary[5], Prudence[5], Hannah[5], Isaac, Jr.[5].

Peter was born December 15, 1701. He married Martha Green July 18, 1724. Their children were Jabez[6], Hannah[6], Jeremiah[6], Susannah[6], Fear[6], Elihu[6], Martha[6].

Elihu[6] was born August 15, 1741. He married Sarah Sanford at Chilmark, Mass., November 22, 1762, and died at Easton, N.Y., Oct. 2, 1800. Elihu[6] moved to Washington County about 1782, ... etc.

- - - - - - - - - - - -

APPENDIX C

COPIES OF TWO PAGES FROM THE BIBLE RECORDS OF FOSTER FISH AND ELIZA (LEE) ROBINSON

NAMES		BIRTHS Month	Day	Year	DEATHS Month	Day	Year	
Foster Robinson	born	March	7	1814	12	31	1880	
Eliza Lee	"	Dec.	28	1823	6	6	1875	(a)
were married		Oct.	1st	1846				
Clara Eliza Robinson	born	Oct.	7	1847	3	17	1930	
Willard Lee Robinson	"	Jany.	8	1849	11	24	1907	
John Edwin Robinson	"	July	24	1850	5	24	1915	(c)
Foster Fish Robinson	"	June	12	1852	1	10	1910	(b)
Susie Alla Robinson		July	27th	1854	6	1	1899	
Adolpha Stella Robinson		April	19th	1859	3	23	1923	(d)

- -

NAMES Deaths	Month	Day	Year	
Foster Fish Robinson	Dec.	31	1880	
Eliza Lee Robinson	June	3	1875	(a)
Willard Lee Robinson	Nov.	24	1907	
Foster Fish Robinson Jr.	Jan.	10	1911	(b)
Susie Alla Kelsey	June	1	1899	
John Edwin Robinson	Apr.	24	1915	(c)
Stella Adolpha Robinson Lemley	Feb.	14	1913	(d)
Clara Eliza	Mar.	17	1930	
Ida Sims Robinson (Mrs. Foster F. Robinson)	Aug.	14	1924	
Mrs. John E. Robinson	Nov.	9	1937	

- -

Note: The related dates in the two lists which do not agree are shown by the letters in parentheses.

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND HIS SISTER STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 1 - NOV. 15, 1956

LEE FAMILY - NO. 1-1

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
4	8	John Lea	C1726	1781	-	4
	9	Anne Carter	1720			
3	4	William Elliot Lee	1749	1832	1790	6
	5	Amanda Lucinda Wright	1770	1846		
2	2	Major Ferdinand Lee	C1798	1874	1812-18	8
	3	Susan Kennedy	1796	1877		
1	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823-28	1877	1847	10
	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880		
-	-	John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	11
		Margaret Eliz. Murrell				
-1		Maimee Lee Robinson	1881		1901	
		Virgil Browne	1877			
-2		(Margaret Browne	1902			
		(Virgil Spillman Browne	1904			
		(Henry Jackson Browne	1906			
		(Alice Browne	1908			
		(Kelsey Browne	1911			
		(John Robinson Browne	1914			
-	-	Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	11
		Samuel Lemly	1849	1933		
-1		Stella Amanda R. Lemly	1896	1942	1926	
		William Hopple Edwards	1900			
-2		(William Lemly Edwards	1931			
		(Stella Lee Edwards	1935			

GENERAL

The following is taken from "History, Gazeteer and Directory of Cheshire"; White and Co., Sheffield, Eng.

" Lea, or Lee is a small township on the margin of a small stream, consisting of three farms and 7 cottages in the Nantwich Hundred, 4½ miles, S.E. by E. from Nantwich, comprising 404 A. 2R. 20 P. of land, and in 1851 had 10 houses and 58 inhabitants, of whom 28 were males and 30 females. Rateable value 620 Pds. There was formerly a large iron forge here, which was taken down about 40 years ago. This place is supposed in early times to have formed part of the village of Blankenhall, and to have been included in the possessions of the Barons of Kinderton. A family of which settled here at an early date, assumed the local name, and from a younger branch, which afterwards settled at Quarendam, in Buckinghamshire, sprang the Lees, Earls of Lichfield. The township was for many generations held by the elder branch, under the Kinderton Barony, by Military Service. The family resided at Lea Hall till the reign of King Charles I, when Henry Lee, Esq., whose son Thomas settled at Dunrall, sold it to Henry Delves, Esq. of Doddington, and it has since passed in like manner as the Doddington estate, being now the property of Sir Henry Delves Broughton, Bart. Of the tithes which were commuted in 1838, 9 Pds. are paid to the vicar of Wybunbury and 41 Pds. 10 s. to Miss Congreve, the lessee to the Bishop of Lichfield. The Hall, an ancient residence of wood and plaster is in the occupancy of Mr. Joseph Woodward, farmer."

Notable Southern Families, Vol. 3, by Zella Armstrong, 1926, states:

"The Virginia-North Carolina-Tennessee family of Lea is of English extraction. The date assigned for coming to the United States is 1740. The emigrants consisted of two brothers, James and William Lea, and a near relation, John C. Lea. The exact relationship of John C. Lea to William and James Lea is not certain, some of the descendants claiming the three as brothers. In any case, they are all traced to John Lea of Lea Hall, Cheshire, England. The three Leas settled first in Virginia, going in a few years, however, to a point in North Carolina, afterwards called for them Leasburg. This movement was made in 1749 or 1750. There they established and built an English Church, but afterwards became converts to the Baptist denomination. Tradition is the authority for the statement that the three emigrants decided to adopt each a different spelling of his name, one spelling his name Lee, one Leigh while

the eldest brother retained Lea as they had spelled the name in England.

The Leas of Tennessee are descended from the oldest of the three emigrants, James Lea. He was born in 1718. He emigrated to America about 1740. His will was made in Orange Co., N.C. It mentions wife Anne and appoints his three sons, William, John and Major Lea as executors. The will was proved in Caswell Co. Court, N.C., 1792."

The following is taken from "Lee-Lea Family" -

"The Virginia, North Carolina and South Carolina Families of Lee (Lea) are of English extraction. .... Date assigned for coming to the United States is 1740.

Two brothers, James and William and a near kinsman, John Lea, all trace their ancestry to John Lea of Lea Hall, Surry, Cheshire, England. All settled first in Virginia.

John Lea moved to North Carolina, settled 10 miles west of Leasburg, N.C. (This town named for him.) His will is probated 1781, recorded Aug. 7, 1778, names sons: - "Elliott"-Edmond-Carter-Owen-Phebe-Bettie-William and John.

Henry Lee (Lea), a kinsman was founder of the family of Massachusetts, brought to the U. S. the 'coat of arms of the Ancient Family of Lea Hall, Cheshire, England.

This lineage bears names of descendants similar to the North and South Carolina families, many have names of children bearing the name of Elliott, and in every line a daughter named Annis.

A descendant of General Charles Lee bears this Coat of Arms, also, Col. John (had a daughter Annis), Col. William (had a daughter Annis). All three are direct descendants of the Ancient Family of Lea of Lea Hall, Cheshire, England."

Research in Early Records

It has been suggested that John Lea was a son of John Lee, son of Hancock Lee, 1653-1709, of Northampton Co. and Northumberland Co., Va., who was the son of Honorable Richard Lee, Magistrate of York Co., Va., who died in 1664-65. In an attempt to gather facts concerning this suggestion, Miss Ida J. Lee of Richmond, Va.,

genealogist, investigated thoroughly all pertinent available records in Virginia. The conclusion has been reached that there is no justification for such a claim. However, in order to assist others who may attempt to investigate such a descent, Appendix AB gives the basis for the suggestion and the facts apparently disproving it.

Incidental facts from original records regarding early Virginians by the name of Lee, Leigh, and Lea, mostly those not related to the "Lee of Virginia" families, which appear to be well investigated, are presented in Appendix AC, arranged geographically and chronologically, in the hope their publication may be of value to others interested in the various Lee families in early Virginia.

John Lea (4-8); b.C1726*; d. Sep. 1781; m. B1749.

John Lea is said to have come to America about 1740 and settled in Virginia.

John Lea married Anne Carter, born Aug. 8, 1720 in Christ Church, Middlesex Co., Va., daughter of George and Elizabeth (Proctor) Carter. George Carter and his wife Elizabeth deeded on Feb. 4, 1745, to John Lea and his wife certain land in St. George Parish, Spotsylvania Co., Va. (Virginia County Records, Vol. 1, 1721-1800; Spotsylvania Co., p. 172)

It is said John Lea moved to North Carolina about 1749-50 and settled ten miles west of Leasburg, N.C. The records show that John Lea and Anne his wife, of Orange Co., N.C. deeded to Thos. McNeal of the Parish of St. George, Spotsylvania Co., Va. for 24 Pds, 185 acres of land, being the land patented to George Carter, and deeded by George Carter to John Lea, his son-in-law. (See Appendix AA) (Spotsylvania Deed Book E, p. 67) 4 Aug. 1752.

John Lea was the Sheriff of Orange Co., N.C. in 1768, probably in 1769, and also in 1770. (See Appendices J to R from North Carolina Colonial Records) Wheeler's History of North Carolina gives the following:

> "John Lea, Sheriff of Orange, 1770, in attempting to serve a warrant on Hanson Hamilton, was attacked by John Pugh, and severely beaten."

In the Historical Commission Records of the Moravians in North Carolina, by Adelaide L. Niles - 1922-1930, Vol. 3-1776-1779 appears the following:

> "Oct. 2d 1771 -Salem- To the Present Assessment. In Orange

---

* Allena (Robinson) Gould-Mrs. E. A. Gould- states that the County Clerk's Office at Yanceyville, Caswell Co., N.C. said that "In 1771, John Lea in a deposition gave his age as 45. This makes his birth 1726."

Co. - on Hogans and Kicoe (Hicoe?) Creek - 7 tracts, 3533 acres. (On the reverse side of the sheet is a note: 'These seven tracts are commuted to sell to Mr. John Lea, surveyor living at South Hicoe, & this gentleman can give the best information on the said land.')"

The will of John Lea, of Caswell Co., N.C. (formed from Orange Co., N.C. in 1777), was dated Aug. 17, 1778, and was proved Sep. 1781. (See Appendix A)

The children of John and Anne (Carter) Lea were:

1. William Elliott (3-4); b. 1749, Orange Co., N.C.; m. Oct. 16, 1792 in Person Co., N.C., Amanda Lucinda Wright; he died Feb. 20, 1832, Chester Co., S.C.

   Note: In general "Elliott" was the given name used by this ancestor.

2. Edmund; b. 17--. In April 1786 lived near Hyco Creek, Caswell Co., N.C.* Listed in Chester Co., S.C. 1790 Census, p. 14, 1/4/6/-/-.** Named in John Lea's will.

3. Carter; b. 17--. Named in John Lea's will in 1781. In April 1786, lived in Caswell Co., N.C.* Listed in the North Carolina 1790 Census as of St. Lawrence Dist., of Hillsborough Dist., Caswell Co. In 1796, the tax list of Person Co. - St. Lawrence Dist. listed "Carter Lea - V 229 (Land) 1 white poll - 2 black polls".

4. Owen; b. 17--. In April 1786, lived in Caswell Co., N.C.* Listed in Chester Co., S.C., 1790 Census, p. 14, 1/3/6/-/-. Named in John Lea's will in 1791. In Rutherford Co., N.C. wills, "Owen Lea" is the executor named in the will of Richard Wright, Mar. 4, 1805 (1784-1833, Vol. 3, p. 104, N.C. State Archives).

5. Phebe; b. 17-- Named in John Lea's will in 1781, and apparently at that time was unmarried.

- -

*See Wright Family, NO. 3-5; Appendix D of these Notes.

**In these Notes, the 1790 U.S.Census figures will be abbreviated in this manner. The figures meaning in this order:

(a) Free white males 16 yrs. and upwards including Heads of Families.
(b) Free white males under 16 yrs.
(c) Free white females including Heads of Families.
(d) Others
(e) Slaves

6. Milla; b. 17--. Entrusted to her sister Phebe's care in the will of John Lea.

7. Bettie; b. 17--. Named in John Lea's will, and in 1781 was apparently unmarried.

William Elliott Lee (Lea)(3-4);b.1749;d.Feb.20,1832;m.Oct.16,1792

William Elliott Lee, generally found in records as Elliott Lee, was born in 1749 according to his tombstone in Liberty Baptist Cemetery, Chester, S.C. He was probably born in Orange Co., N.C. According to his Pension Record (See Appendix F), he was a private soldier in the South Carolina Militia in the war of the Revolution under the following officers: Captain Farr; Col. Brandon, with whom he served two or more tours. A copy of his record is given as Appendix G.

He married Amanda Lucinda Wright in Person Co., N.C. (formed from Caswell Co., N.C. in 1791) on Oct. 16, 1792; Carter Lea, Bondsman. Amanda Lucinda Wright was the daughter of Richard and Mary (----) Wright of Louisa Co., Va. (see Wright Family No. 3-5 of these Notes).

Elliott Lee signed a petition (see Appendix R), asking for a division of Orange Co., N.C., and moved south to South Carolina before 1790. He was listed in the Camden District, Chester Co., S.C., 1790 Census, p 15, as being the head of a household of:

Free White Males 16 yrs. & upwards	2
Free White Males under 16 yrs.	1
Free White Females	3
Slaves	5

He was listed in the Chester Co., S.C. 1820 Census as follows:

1 Male between 16 and 26 yrs.
4 " over 45 yrs.
1 Female over 45 yrs.

Elliott Lee deeded 200 acres in 1828 on a branch of Sandy River to his son Ferdinand. (See Appendix T). There is also a mention of his land in Appendices S and V.

Elliott Lee's will, dated Apr. 14, 1828, and a codicil dated May 21, 1831; proved March 1832 is attached as Appendix B. He is buried in Liberty Baptist Cemetery, Chester, S.C., with dates of 1749-1832. In his Pension Record, his widow gives his death as Feb. 18, 1832.

Lucinda Lee appears in the 1840 Census in Chester, S.C., as follows:

"Lucinda Lee, One female between 15 and 20, one female between 60 and 70".

Her date of birth is given in the pension as 1770. She died Dec. 27, 1846, before receiving her pension, which was paid to her son Dr. Carter Lee.

The children of William Elliott and Amanda Lucinda (Wright) Lee were:

1. John; b. 17--; Named in will of Elliott Lee; m. Sooky _____. Had Thomas, Burnell, Annis, Matilda, Sarah, Elizabeth, and Caroline. (See will dated Mar. 26, proved Jun. 10, 1831, Appendix D*, which refers to "my brother Ferdinand Lea" as co-executor.) See App. T for mention of land of John Lee.)

2. Rebeckah; b. 17--; m. John Lacontar; stated as "Deceased" in will of Elliott Lee (dated 1828). They had three children.

3. Ferdinand (2-2); b. Jan. 16, 1797, Chester District, S.C; m. Susan Kennedy, Jan. 7, 1818 at Chester Co., S.C; d. Aug. 13, 1874, Walnut Hills, Ark. Named in Elliott Lee's will.

4. Annis-Annes; b. C1800; m. William Walker, possibly son of Adam Walker; d. 1855, ae 55 years. (Buried in Old Purity Cemetery, Chester, S.C. See "Old Purity Cemetery, Chester, S.C." - the Letter Shop, Columbia, S,C.) In 1828, William Walker witnessed a deed from Elliott to Ferdinand Lee. (See Appendix T) He was named as executor of Elliott Lee's will. He is listed in 1840 Census, Chester Co., S.C. as "William Walker, Sr. between 50 and 60". He d. Sep. 18, 1866, ae 85 yrs (Ibid). They had: Elliott; and James A. Walker, b. 1822, d. 1844 (Ibid).

5. Carter; b. ; d. A1856. A doctor. (See Appendices S,U,V,X,Y and Z). Carter Lee and Thomas Wright were witnesses to a marriage contract between John McDaniel and Joanna L. Mobley in 1823. The marriage was proven by Thomas Wright, Oct. 2, 1839, Chester Co., S.C. Listed in 1840, Chester Co., S.C. Census (See Appendix F). Also a sale of land by Carter Lee

- -

*Note that the codicil to Elliott Lee's will, dated May 21, 1831, proved March 1832 was not changed in spite of the indicated death of John Lee in June 1831. Note that this will refers to his children having received a legacy from "brother Abner Lea". Also, "Abner Lea" witnessed this will.

and Lucy Lee was recorded Jun. 2, 1841, Chester, S.C. Deed Book EE, p. 36, witnessed by J. A. Kennedy.

6. John Brown; b. ; stated as "Deceased" in Elliott Lee's will (as of 1828); m. Mary ____; had: Lucinda Lee, Jane Lee, and Sarah E. Lee. Grantee in deed from Elliott Lee dated Sep. 1820, together with brother-in-law William Walker. Witnesses, Carter Lee and Ferdinand Lee. He d. Feb. 20, 1832. "Aged".

7. Abner ?; b. ; mentioned in will dated 1831 of John Lee (Appendix D). There was an Abner Lea listed in N. C. 1790 Census, as of St. Lawrence Dist., of Hillsborough Dist., Caswell Co.

Ferdinand Lee, Major (2-2); b.Jan. 16, 1797; d. Aug. 13, 1874; m. Jan. 7, 1818.

Ferdinand Lee, son of William Elliott and Amanda Lucinda Wright) Lee, was born Jan. 16, 1797 according to the Newbern and Kennedy Family Bibles, in Chester Dist., S.C. He married, on Jan. 7, 1818, in Chester Co., S.C., Susan Kennedy, b. Jun. 3, 1796, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Bailey) Kennedy. She is mentioned in the will of James Kennedy, her father, dated Aug. 20, 1816 (See Appendix I of Kennedy Family, No. 2-3 of these Notes). Ferdinand Lee died Aug. 13, 1874, at Walnut Hills, Arkansas. His will is given in Appendix C. He is mentioned in the will of his brother, dated in 1831 (See Appendix D).

In the 1820 Census for Chester Co., S.C., he is listed as head of a household as follows: "Ferdinand Lee. One male under 10 yrs; one male under 26 yrs; one female under 10 yrs; one female under 26 yrs." (See Appendix E). In 1828, his father deeded him 200 acres as mentioned above (See Appendix T). In 1836, Ferdinand and Susan Lee conveyed 245 acres on Lee's Creek, Chester Co., S.C. to Joseph Carter, Esq. (See Appendix W).

In the 1850 Census of Barbour Co., Alabama, Oct. 12, (See Appendix E) his family is listed as follows:

"Ferdinand Lea,	age	52,	born	in	South	Carolina
Susan Lea	"	52,	"	"	"	"
Ira	"	27,	"	"	"	"
Amzi	"	21,	"	"	"	"
Edwin	"	18,	"	"	"	"
Sumpter	"	17,	"	"	"	"
Ophelia	"	15,	"	"	"	"
Heyward	"	12,	"	"	Georgia	
Julia	"	11,	"	"	Alabama"	

Apparently Ferdinand Lee resided at various times in: Chester Co., S.C; Georgia; Eufala, Alabama; Cotton Valley, La; Minden, La; and Walnut Hills, Lafayette Co., Arkansas.

Their dates of birth, marriage and death are given in the Kennedy Family Bible, (See Appendix H) and Newbern Family Bible, (See Appendix I).

The children of Ferdinand and Susan (Kennedy) Lee, based upon the 1850 Census, his will, and from family records, including the Kennedy Family Bible (see Appendix H) were:

1. James Addison*; b. Nov. 27, 1818, Chester, S.C., m. Mary Mears.

2. Amanda Cynthia* (or Cynthia Amanda according to Kennedy Bible); b. Apr. 3, 1820, Chester, S.C; m. M. C. Hays.

3. Irey "Ira"*; b. Nov. 12, 1822, Chester Co., S.C; m. Sarah Higgs. Lived and died in Lewisville, Ark.

4. Elizabeth* "Eliza" (1-1); b. Dec. 28, 1823; m. Foster Fish Robinson, Oct. 1, 1847, at Eufala, Ala. She d. Jun. 6, 1877, at Jefferson, Texas.

5. Amzi Nealy*; b. Mar. 15, 1829, in South Carolina; m. Carolina Garland. Lived and died in Lewisville, Ark.

6. Edwin Wirt; b. Apr. 3, 1831, South Carolina.

7. Thomas Sumpter*; b. Feb. 6, 1833, South Carolina; unmarried; died, Walnut Hills, Ark.

8. Helen Ophelia*; b. Apr. 4, 1835, South Carolina, m. George Cheatham. Lived at Lewisville, Ark., and Walnut Hills. Died at Walnut Hills.

9. Hayward Augustus*; b. Mar. 18, 1837, Georgia. Lived at Lewisville, Ark., and Walnut Hills. Died at Walnut Hills on Apr. 10, 1877, ae 40.

10. Julia Marianna*; b. Sep. 30, 1839, in Alabama; m. John H. Newbern, Jul. 3, 1864, by Rev. Mr. Stanley, at Major Ferdinand Lee's residence at Walnut Hills. Julia M. Newbern d. Nov. 22, 1908. John Hampton Newbern was b. Jan. 12, 1831, probably son of Benjamin B. and Mary (Beavers) Newbern. Benjamin B. Newbern was b. 1791, and his wife Mary was b. 1800. John H. Newbern d. in Wilburton, Indian Territory

- -

*Mentioned in will of Ferdinand Lee dated Mar. 16, 1874.

Oct. 25, 1905, age 74 yrs., 9 mos., 13 days. John H. and Julia M. Newbern had:

Newbern

(1)- Sue Oneda, m. Apr. 30, at Pocola, Indian Territory, John A. Poe.

(2)- Lee D.; m. Mollie Ponder, at Hoyt, Indian Territory, Jul. 25, 1895.

(3)- Neva J.; m. Philas S. Jones at Whitefield, Indian Territory, Jul. 26, 1896. They had: Ruby Prunella, b. Whitefield, Choctaw Nation, Indian Territory, Feb. 2, 1899.

(4)- Bradford Beavers, d. at residence of his sister, Sallie Greene, in Arkadelphia on Jun. 25, 1874, in 34th yr.

(5)- Sallie; m. _____ Greene.

(For above Newbern references see Newbern Family Bible Appendix I.)

11. Robert E; b. Nov. 28, 18--.*

Elizabeth Lee (1-1); b. Dec.28,1823; d.Jun.6,1877; m.Oct.1,1847

Elizabeth (or Eliza) Lee, daughter of Ferdinand and Susan (Kennedy) Lee, was born Dec. 28, 1823, probably in Chester Co., S.C., and married Oct. 1, 1847, at Eufala, Ala., Foster Fish Robinson (see Robinson Family, NO. 0-0 of these Notes - Vol. 1 of Series I), the son of Isaac and Thankful (Fish) Robinson of Falmouth, Mass.

Foster Fish and Elizabeth (Lee) Robinson lived at Falmouth for several years, where their first two children were born. Then they went south to Eufala, Ala., and later to Minden, La., and spent the latter part of their lives at Jefferson, Marion Co., Texas. Elizabeth (Lee) Robinson died there on Jun. 6, 1877, and Foster Fish Robinson died there Dec. 31, 1880.

The children of Foster Fish and Elizabeth (Lee) Robinson are given in detail in the Robinson Family, NO. 0-0 (Vol. 1) of these Notes, but are listed here for convenience:

- -

*Mentioned in will of Ferdinand Lee dated Mar. 16, 1874.

Robinson

1. Clara Eliza, b. 1847.

2. Willard Lee, b. 1849.

3. John Edwin, b. Jul. 25, 1850 at Eufala, Ala; m. Feb. 25, 1880, Margaret E. Murrell; d. Apr. 24, 1915 at Pittsburgh, Texas.

4. Foster Fish; b. 1852.

5. Susie; b. 1854.

6. Stella Adolphus; b. Apr. 19, 1859 at Minden, La., m. Feb. 28, 1882, Samuel Lemly at Texarkana, Ark; d. Feb. 24, 1923 at Waco, Texas.

- -

NOTE: Above dates of birth corrected in accordance with Foster Fish and Eliza (Lee) Robinson Bible Record-see Robinson Family-No. 0-0- Supplement, App. C of these NOTES.

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Will of John Lea (4-8) Dated Aug. 17, 1778; Proved Sep. 1781	5
B	Will of Elliot Lee (3-4), Dated Apr. 14, 1828; Codicil Dated May 21, 1831; Proved Mar. 1832	6
C	Will of Ferdinand Lee (2-2), Dated Mar. 16, 1874; Proved Aug. 1874	8
D	Will of John Lea - brother of Ferdinand Lee (2-2); Dated Mar. 26, 1831; Proved Jun. 10, 1831	5,7,8
E	Excerpts from South Carolina Censuses for 1800, 1810, 1820, 1840, and Alabama Census for 1850	7,8
F	Copy of Pension Granted to Amanda Lucinda (Wright) Lee	6
G	Copy of Elliot Lee (3-4) Revolutionary War Record	6
H	Transcript of Kennedy Family Bible	9
I	Transcript of Newbern Family Bible	8,9,10
J	Pertinent References to Lea Family in Index to the Colonial and State Records of North Carolina	4
K	John Lea (4-8) - Sheriff - 1768	4
L	John Lea (4-8) - Jury Service - 1768	4
M	John Lea (4-8) - Sheriff of Orange Co.,N.C.-1769	4
N	John Lea (4-8) - Public Debts Due in North Carolina - for 1768	4
O	Allowance Due John Lea (4-8) Sheriff of N.C.-1770	4
P	John Lea (4-8) - "An Act to Enlarge the Time for Several Sheriffs to Settle their Accounts ..... - 1771"	4
Q	John Lea (4-8) - Asks N.C. Legislature for More Time to Settle as Sheriff - 1773?	4
R	Petitions for Division of Orange Co., N.C.; John Lea (4-8), Elliot Lea (3-4) and others	4,6

LIST OF APPENDICES

(Contd.)

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
S	Extract of Deed from Clough S. Sims, Commissioner in Equity to Doctor Carter Lee - Dated Sep. 6, 1828 - (Recorded - Deed Book X, p. 366)	6,7
T	Extract of Deed from Elliot Lee to Ferdinand Lee - Dated Dec. 2, 1828 - (Recorded - Deed Book X, p. 204)	6,7,8
U	Deed from Robert Kennedy of Chester Dist., S.C. and John Kennedy "Now of the State of Georgia" to Carter Lee - Dated Jun. 12, 1830 - (Recorded Deed Book Y, p. 318)	7
V	Extract of Deed from Robert Kennedy and John B. Kennedy of Chester Dist., S.C. to Carter Lee - (Recorded Jul. 9, 1831 - Deed Book Y, p. 317)	6,7
W	Deed from Ferdinand Lee and Susan Lee to Joseph Carter, Esq. - Dated Dec. 2, 1836 - (Recorded Dec. 6, 1836 - Deed Book BB, p. 32)	8
X	Extract from Marriage Contract between John H. Robertson and Joanna L. McDaniel, and Carter Lee - Dated Aug. 27, 1839	7
Y	Extract of Deed from Absalum ? Housar to Dr. Carter Lee - Dated Oct. 31, 1855 - (Recorded - Deed Book JJ, p. 110)	7
Z	Extract of Deed from Dr. Carter Lee to Robert Morrison - Dated Feb. -, 1856 - (Recorded Mar. 1, 1856 - Deed Book JJ, pp 112-113)	7
AA	Excerpts from Spotsylvania Co., Va. Deeds Relating to William Lea, James Lea and John Lea (4-8)	4
AB	Hypothesis That John Lea (4-8) Was Grandson of Hancock Lee of Virginia	4
AC	Early References In Virginia Records to Persons with Surnames of Lea, Leigh, and Lee	4

APPENDIX A

WILL OF JOHN LEA (4-8)
DATED AUG. 17, 1778; PROVED SEP. 1781

(Will Book "A", pages 166 and 167, Yanceville, Caswell Co., North Carolina)

(CASWELL COUNTY,
(
(AUGUST 17th, 1778

In the name of God, Amen, I John Lea of the State of North Carolina being in a low state of health but of sound mind and memory and understanding, calling to mind the uncertain state of this transitory life and that all flesh must yield to death when it shall please God to call, do therefore make, constitute and appoint this my last will and testament and none other.

FIRST. I desire that all just and lawful debts that I owe to any one be duly paid as soon as conveniently they can after my decease by my Executors herafter mentioned.

ITEM. I give to my son Elliott Lea, one negro boy named Jack which is now in his possession, and also the sum of seventy-five pounds. Virga. money, to him his heirs and assigns forever.

ITEM. I give to my son Edmund Lea, two hundred and twenty-eight acres of land on both sides of So. Hico, including the plantation whereon he now lives as described and set forth in the plan No. 1 and also one negro girl named Sucey, to him his heirs forever.

ITEM. I give to my son Carter Lea two-hundred and forty acres of land on both sides of Richland Creek, including the plantation whereon I now live and including the grist mill as described and set forth in plan No. 3. and also one negro boy named Thomas, and one young mare and saddle, and one riffle gun, (which gun and saddle is now in his possession) to him his heirs and assigns forever.

ITEM. I give to my son Owen Lea two hundred and forty-three acres of land on both sides of So. Hico, including the field I now attend as set forth and described as in the plan No. 2. and also one negro woman named Jenny, also one young mare and saddle and one riffle gun now in his possession to him his heirs and assigns forever.

ITEM. I give to my daughter Phebe Lea one hundred and sixty one acres of land on both sides of Hico, including the plantation I purchased of James Lea as set forth and described in the plan No. 5, also one negro woman named Chloe, one feather bed and furniture, one mare and saddle (together with four head

of cattle, one box iron, one linnen wheel and reel, two stays and harness and one chest which cattle, etc., are now in her possession) to her, her heirs and assigns forever: provided also that the said Phebe take into her care and keeping her sister Milla that for her support the said Phebe further receive one negro man named Peter one other bed and furniture and two cows and calves, and to keep the same during the time she keeps and supports her sister Milla.

I give to my daughter Betty Lea four hundred acres of land on both sides of So. Hico, including the plantation I purchased of Zachariah Lea which land is yet to save and desire my Executors to raise money out of my estate to clear the same out of the office, which deed is to be took out in her own name, together with one negro girl named Sarah also a feather bed and furniture to her and her heirs and assigns forever.

ALSO; I further desire that the remainder of my Estate be equally divided amongst all my children, provided nevertheless, that if any of my children dies unmaried that then their part be equaly divided amongst the rest. But if maryed and no heir that then the surviving wife or husband retain one third part of their portion and the other two parts be divided as before, except Millas part which on her death I desire theat Phebe retain and keep during the time she continues single but on her mariage and Millas death then the said Peter and the two cows if in life with the bed be equally divided amongst the surviving children.

I further desire that each of the children on mariage receive the part to them demised and that the other part be not divided till Owen comes of age of twenty one years, also, that if any of the horses or negroes die before the party receives them in their possession that then the full value of the thing so dying be made in money out of the estate and given to the part loosing the same.

I desire the land be saved on which Robert Mitchel lives and a deed made to him or his heirs, or order for two hundred and forty-five acres as in a plot No. 7, clear of all charge and the remainder be conveyed to William Lea and John Lea Sr. according to the plan No. 6, on their paying for same acording to contract and not else.

I do hereby constitute ordain and appoint my trusty and well beloved friends, Andrew Caddell, Edmd Lea, Carter Lea, Executors of this my last will and testament to take into their

APPENDIX A
-3-

hands every part of my estate not already demised and to dispose of the same as to them seems most just for my childrens profit.

JOHN LEA (Seal)

(MOSES BRADSHER

(JOHN HENLEY

Witnesses Present

(WILLIAM LEA (JURAT)

A gray horse now in my custody is the property of my daughter, Phebe, therefore she is to receive him exclusive.

J. Lea

.....
.....

NORTH CAROLINA

CASWELL COUNTY

I R. H. THOMPSON, Clerk of the Superior court in and for the aforesaid County and State, do hereby certify that the foregoing are a true and perfect copy of the Last Will and Testament of John Lea, Dec'd as from and compared with the records in this office (recorded in Will Book "A" at pages 166 & 167).

IN TESTIMONY WHEROF, I hereunto set my hand and affix my seal of said court, this 23rd day of August, 1938.

(Signed) H. R. THOMPSON

CLERK SUPERIOR COURT

(Seal). CASWELL COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

COPY

APPENDIX B

WILL OF ELLIOT LEE (3-4), DATED APR. 14, 1828;
CODICIL DATED MAY 21, 1831; PROVED MARCH 1832

(Will Book "L", pages 204-206; Codicil Will Book "1", pages 206-208; Apt. 38, Package 581; Chester County, South Carolina)

South Carolina)
Chester District)

In the name of God Amen, I, Elliot Lee of District and State of Aforesaid being in good health and of sound mind and memory and calling to mind that it is appointed for all men once to die. Do make and ordain this to be my last will and testament in manner and form following viz:

1. First I recommend my soul to God who gave it and my body to be decently buried after my death and my funeral expenses and just debts to be paid out of my estate by my executors herein after mentioned.

2. I give and devise and bequeath to John Lee and his heirs forever the tract of land situate on Sandy river where on he now lives supposed to contain 64 acres more or less and two negroes which he has named Brister and Rasberry and of no more of my real estate or personal estate of whatever it may consist.

3. Thirdly I give and Divise and bequeath that my executors after my death to sell Doll known by the name of Little Doll and Rachel and the money arising from the sale be put out on interest and the interest arising therefrom be applied to the raising and education of my three grand-children heirs of my daughter Rebeckah who married John Lacontar (she is now dead) and that money arising from the sale of those two last named negroes be paid over in equal portions to my daughter's three children aforesaid in equal portions respectively as they become of age; should either die before they arrive to the age of twenty-one then the survivor or survivors to get their portion or portions to them and their heirs forever and those three children are to get no more of my undisposed of estate real or personal of whatever kind it may consist.

4. Fourthly I give devise and bequeath to my son Ferdinand Lee the one half of a tract of land said to contain one hundred acres situate on Sealy's creek called the Gorrell tract, his part to be laid off on the lower line next to the mill (but not to include the mill) and also the four following negroes - Anna, Lewis, Goliah, and Antinias and their increase to him and his heirs forever.

APPENDIX B

5. I give devise and bequeath to my daughter Annis who married William Walker, the four following negroes Rebeckah, Charlotte, Hannah and Jeff and their increase to her and her heirs forever.

6. Sixthly, I give devise and bequeath to my grandson Elliott Walker, son of my daughter Annis, one negro boy named Bob to him and his heirs forever.

7. Seventhly, I give devise and bequeath to my son Carter Lee one tract of land containing one-hundred-and-twenty-five acres more or less situate on Sealey's creek which I purchased from John Rosborough whereon my mill now stands and also the following negroes, Dick, Sevilla, Novimus and Sarah and their increase to him and his heirs forever and also I give the said Carter Lee one bed and furniture and one cow and calf to be chosen by him the said Carter Lee after my death to him and his heirs forever.

8. Eighthly, I give devise and bequeath to my son-in-law William Walker to hold to him the said William Walker his executors, administrators and assigns upon this special trust and confidence nevertheless that is to say that he, my said trustee or his executors or administrators, do take the three following negroes, Dennis, Cicely and Oliver, in trust for my three grandchildren, Lucinda Lee, Jane Lee, and Sarah E. Lee, children of my son J. B. Lee, deceased, and hire them out and the profits arising therfrom to maintain and educate my three grandchildren and pay himself out of the hire of the said negroes for his trouble and as my three above named grandchildren respectively comes of age to divide the three last named negroes and their increase equally between my said three grandchildren to them and their heirs forever.

9. Ninthly I give devise and bequeath to my grand-daughter Lucinda Lee, in addition to what I have above given her, one negro girl Sidney and her increase to her and her heirs forever and my said trustee William Walker at my death is to take said negro into his possession and hire her out for my said grandchils benefit and to give the said negro to her on her marriage or coming to the age of twenty-one and the said negroe's increase and also I give and bequeath to my grand daughter Lucinda Lee one feather bed and furniture at my death and it is Specially to be understood that when the residue of my estate is divided the three above mentioned grandchildren Lucinda Lee, Jane Lee, and Sarah E. Lee is to get the part or equal share which their father J. B. Lee would have gotten were he living and the negro Sidney is to be valued in that portion which would have gone to him and then that negro is to go as I have above disposed and the balance to be equally divided between the above named grandchildren which

APPENDIX B

is to be held by my said trustee William Walker and given to them in manner and form as above set forth in equal shares.

10. Tenthly, I give, devise and bequeath to my son-in-law William Walker the sum of three hundred dollars to be paid him out of my estate by my executors after my death to him and his heirs forever.

11. Eleventhly, I give and devise and bequeath to my beloved wife Lucey Lee all the remainder and residue and undisposed of real and personal estate of whatever kind or quality it may consist of which I have not herein disposed of or may hereafter be possessed of for and during the natural life or widowhood and at her death or marriage the residue whole and remainder of my real estate and personal estate, money in action or whatever it may consist of, I give and devise and bequeath the whole residue and remainder of my real and personal estate as aforesaid to be equally divided between the following named children, Ferdinand Lee, Carter Lee and daughter Annis and J. B. Lee's three children (which are provided for in the ninth clause of this will) to them and their heirs forever, and John Lee is to have no more of my estate than what I have before given him.

12. Twelthly, I give devise and bequeath that William Walker my trustee do retain out of the increase of what I have given my three grandchildren - children of J. B. Lee, deceased, or the hire of the same enough to moderately support their mother Mary Lee and widow of my son J. B. Lee, deceased, to be paid her for her maintenance during her life or widowhood and the said William Walker my trustee for that special purpose is to be the alone the judge how much to pay the said Mary Lee annually for her support during her life or widow-hood.

13. Thirteenthly it is my will and desire that my executors herein after my wife's death or marriage do equally divide all the negroes (that I have not herein disposed of) according to valuation into four equal parts and my son Ferdinand Lee to take one share, my son Carter Lee to take another share, my daughter Annis to take another share and my three grand-children Lucinda Lee, Jane Lee, and Sarah E. Lee to take the other share subject to the regulation as set forth in the ninth clause above and the balance of all my real and personal estate to go as I have above said - I do hereby constitute and appoint William Walker (my son-in-law) Robinson Junr. and John Walker, executors of this my last will and testament hereby revoking and making void all and every other will or wills at any time heretofore by me made and do declare this to be my last will and testament, In witness hereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this fourteenth

APPENDIX B

day of April in the year of our Lord one-thousand eight-hundred and twenty-eight in the fifty-second year of - the independence of the United States of America.

Signed sealed published and declared by the above named Elliot Lee as his last will and testament in the presence of us who at his request and in his presence have subscribed our names hereto.

Philip Walker
Charles Walker
Alexander Walker.

I, J. H. Yarborough, Probate Judge for Chester County, do certify that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of the last Will and Testament of Elliott Lee. The original is on file in Apartment 38 Package 581 and recorded in Will Book "L" pages 204-205.

Given under my hand and Seal this 8th day of August, 1938.

Signed J. H. Yarborough
Judge of Probate
Chester County
S.C.

(Seal) COPY

APPENDIX B

South Carolina)
Chester District)

Wheras I, Elliott Lee, of the District and State aforesaid, have made and duly executed my last Will and Testament in writing bearing date the fourteenth day of April in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty eight and therby given, devised and bequeathed to my son-in-law William Walker the three following negroes to-wit Dennis, Cicely and Oliver to hold to him the said William Walker his executors, administrators and assigns upon the Special trust and confidence that he the said William Walker his executors or administrators should take said negroes in trust for my three grandchildren Lucinda Lee, Jane Lee and Sarah E. Lee, children of my son J. B. Lee, deceased, and wheras I have by my said will given, divised and bequeathed to my said grand-daughter Lucinda a negro girl Sidney and her increase to be held also by the said William Walker, his executors and administrators in trust for her the said Lucinda in the same manner and share as I have also by my said will given, devised and bequeathed to my said three grandchildren Lucinda, Jane and Sarah E. a portion of the remainder and residue of my real and personal estate after the death or marriage of my wife Lucy Lee. Now I do hereby alter, amend and explain the said legacies so given devised and bequeathed to my said grandchildren, Lucinda, Jane and Sarah E. in manner and form following, that is to say it is my will and desire that my said Son-in-law William Walker shall take the charge possession and controul and management of the whole of the negroes property and estate given devised and bequeathed by me in my said will to my said three grandchildren, or to him in trust for them, to hold to him the said William, his executors, in trust for my said three grandchildren, Lucinda, Jane and Sarah E. That he do hire out said negroes for the uses and purposes as directed in my said will except Oliver and Sidney, who I wish to remain with my son Carter until they arrive at the age of twelve years and then to be hired out the said William, his executors or administrators as directed in my said will. And it is further my will and desire that the said William, his executors or administrators shall lend out at interest such portion of my estate as my said three grand children Lucinda, Jane and Sarah E. may be entitled to under my said will in money after the death or marriage of my said wife, and that when a division of the negroes takes place after the death or marriage of my said wife, as directed in my said will, it is my will and desire that the said William, his executors or administrators, do take possession of the share of said negroes to which my said three grandchildren, Lucinda, Jane and Sarah E. will be entitled under said will and hire them out

APPENDIX B

in said manner and for the same purposes as the other negroes, provided that none are to be hired out until they attain the age of twelve years. And it is further my will and desire that in case any or either of my said grandchildren die without leaving issue of her or their body or bodies lawfully begotten, then the survivor or survivors of my said grandchildren to take the portion or portions to which such deceased grand child or grand-children would be entitled under said will. But in case all and every one of my said grandchildren Lucinda, Jane and Sarah E. shall happen to die without leaving issue of her or their body or bodies lawfully begotten, then I give devise and bequeath the portion of my estate real and personal to which my said three grand children Lucinda, Jane, and Sarah E. would be entitled under my said will to be equally divided, share and share alike, between my son Ferdinand, my son Carter and my daughter Annis, to them their heirs and assigns forever. And I do hereby ordain and declare this present writing to be a codicil to my said will and that the same shall be annexed thereto and taken as part thereof and do confirm my will in every particular thereof, that is not hereby revoked, altered, amended or explained. In witness whereof I have to this codicil set my hand and Seal this Twenty first day of May in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and thirty one.

his
Elliott X Lee L.S.
mark

Signed, Sealed, declared & published by the said Elliott Lee as & for a codicil to be annexed to his last will and testament & to be taken as part thereof in the presence of:

C. D. Walker
James Walker
John McHunter

A true and correct copy of the Codicil to the last will and testament of Elliott Lee - recorded in Will Book "L" pages 206-208.

(Seal)

Signed J. H. Yarborough

Judge Probate, Chester

APPENDIX C

WILL OF FERDINAND LEE (2-2)
DATED MAR. 16, 1874; PROVED AUGUST 1874

(Walnut Hills, Co. of Lafayette, Arkansas)

I, Ferdinand Lee of Walnut Hill in the County of Lafayette, in the state of Arkansas, do make and publish this my last Will and Testament, hereby revoking all former wills by me at any time here-tofore made.

I hereby appoint my sons, Amzi N. Lee and Hayward A. Lee to be the executors of this my last will and testament.

And I do hereby direct that my said executors shall without unnessary or improper delay pay all my just debts and funeral expenses out of the part and that portion of my estate that I shall hereinafter set apart for that purpose or that I shall diredt to be first appropriated to or for that purpose.

And after my just debts and funeral expenses shall have been paid I hereby make the following disposition or legacies or bequests of the rest or residue of my estate, real, personal and mixed and choses in action of which I shall die seized and possesed or to which I shall be entitled to at the time of my death.

First. I give, devise and bequeath to my beloved wife, Susan Lee, all land I now own or may at my decease own, that is situated in Section Ten, in township Nineteen, South of range twenty five West, in Lafayette County, Arkansas, with all and singular the privilages and appurtenances thereto belonging, to have and to hold the said land or real estate for and during her natural life.

And I also give and bequeath to my said wife all household and kitchen furniture, and all other personal property of every kind and description, either animate or inanimate, that I now own or at the time of my death own, that I keep or have usually kept about my residence or dwelling house or upon my "Hill Place", and also five hundred dollars in money to be paid to her by my said executors, within ten months after my decease, and the other personal property that I have hereinbefore given to her my said wife shall pass immediately into her possession upon my decease, to have and to hold the same to hold the same to her and her executors, administrators and assigns forever. My said residence or dwelling house and "Hill Place" are located and situated upon said section Ten, in said township Nineteen, South of Range twenty-five West, in Lafayette County, in the State of Arkansas.

Second. For the payment of my just debts and funeral

APPENDIX C

expenses and the five hundred dollars in money that I have given to my wife, Susan Lee, it is my will and I hereby direct that they (my said just debts and funeral expenses and five hundred dollars in money that I have given to my wife Susan Lee) shall be paid out of the money I have on hand at my decease, and out of notes and accounts and choses in action, or debts that may be owing to me on account of my mercantile business at the time of my decease, that I am carrying on at Walnut Hill, in the said County of Lafayette, in the State of Arkansas and also out of goods and merchandise that may remain unsold in my store at Walnut Hill, in Lafayette County, Arkansas, where I am now merchandising and probably will be merchandising at the time of my death, and for those purposes the same are hereby set apart, and are hereby given by my said executors, and after my said executors shall have paid all my just debts and funeral expenses and the legacy of five hundred dollars that I have given to my beloved wife, as above stated, then all the rest and residue of the said money and the said notes and accounts choses in action or debts that may have been owing me at the time of my decease, on account of my said mercantile business and also the goods and merchandise that I may have in my store house in Walnut Hill, unsold at the time of my decease and shall not be necessary or shall remain after my said just debts and funeral expenses and the said five hundred dollars that I have given to my said wife shall have been paid, I hereby give devise and bequeath to my daughter Helen G. Cheatham and my son Hayward A. Lee to be equally divided and distributed between them, share and share alike, to have and to hold the same to them and their respective executors, administrators and assigns forever.

Third: I give and bequeath to my said daughter Hellen O. Cheatham, and to my said son, Hayward A. Lee, the reversion or remainder of all the land or real estate I now or may own at that of my decease that is situated in Section Ten in Township Nineteen south of Range twenty-five West in Lafayette County, Arkansas, with all and singular the privileges and appurtenances thereto belonging, and all profit, income and advantage that may result therefrom, from after the death of my wife, Susan Lee, to whom I have hereinbefore given a life estate in the same, to have and to hold the same to them the said Hellen O. Cheatham and Hayward A. Lee and to her and his heirs and assigns in fee simple forever.

Fourth: It is my will and I do hereby diredt that my "Red River plantation", situated in the said County of Lafayette, in the State of Arkansas, shall be by my said executors, rented or leased annually or otherwise for a period of not less than three years, nor more than ten years from the day of my death,

APPENDIX C

in such manner and upon such terms, as they, my said executors shall without the interference of any person or persons whatsoever, or without the interposition or authority, or order, judgement or decree of any Court whatsoever, in their discretion and judgement think or determine will be for the best interest of all my children to whom I shall hereinafter give and devise the proceeds of the sale of the same. And at any time after the expiration of three years from my decease and not exceeding ten years from the date of my death, it is my will and I do hereby diredt that my said executors shall sell my said "Red River Plantation" either at private or public sale, and upon such terms either for cash or upon crdit, as they in their free, full and uncontrolled discretion and judgement, and without the authority, order, judgement or decree of any court, shall in their judgement determine is for the best interest of all my children to whom I shall hereinafter give, devise and bequeath the proceeds of the sale of the same, that is the money for which the same shall sell, and when so sold they are hereby fully authorized and empowered to make, execute and deliver to the purchasers thereof all deeds necessary or needfull to convey to him or them good and perfect title to the same, without the authority, judgement, order or decree of any court.

Fifth: I hereby give devise and bequeath to all of my children, towit: James A. Lee, my daughter Amanda C. Hays, Ira Lee, my daughter Eliza Robinson, Robert K. Lee, Amzi N. Lee, my daughter Helen O. Cheatham, Thomas S. Lee, Hayward A. Lee, and my daughter Julia M. Newbern, all the money for which my said "Red River Plantation" shall sell as herein before directed and provided for, to be equally divided and distributed to and among or between them, share and share alike. To have and to hold the same to them.

Ferdinand Lee

and their respective executors, administrators and assigns forever.

Sixth: - It is my will and I do hereby direct and set apart the rents or the money or produce that my said "River Plantation" shall rent or lease for from and after my decease, until the same shall have been sold (as I have hereinbefore provided and direcited in the "Fourth" Clause or item of this my will) shall be appropriated to paying the annual taxes of or on all my estate and executorship or administrators so my will or estate, and the support of my beloved wife, Susan Lee, and the balance thus arising, if any, I hereby give, devise and bequeath to my said executors, Amzi N. Lee and Hayward A. Lee, to be divided between them, share and share alike, to have and to hold

APPENDIX C

the same to them and their respective executors, administrators and assigns forever.

Seventh: All the rest and residue of my estate (if there should happen to be any, besides or over or above what I have hereinbefore disposed of) real, personal or mixed choses in action of which I shall die seized and possessed or to which I shall be entitled at the time of my death, I hereby give, devise and bequeath to all my children to be equally divided share and share alike to and among all of them, being ten in number, and they are all mentioned in the fifth clause or item of this my will, to have and to hold the same to them, and their heirs, executors administrators and assigns forever.

It is my will and desire that my said executors shall discharge the duties and trusts as executors of this my last will and testament without entering into or giving bond as the law directs for the conduct of their executorship thereof. And I do hereby respectfully ask the Court having cognizance of jurisdiction of the matter of wills that my said executors shall be permitted to enter upon and discharge the duties as executors without giving bond as the law requires. No person has any right legal or moral to complain at this but my creditors, and they are fully assured by the terms of my will for at least three years, after my death before the expiration of which time, I am confident they will have been paid. My legatees (other than my said executors) who are also my children cannot object, because I could have given my whole estate to my executors and there by disinheriting them had I seen proper to have done so, therefore it is not of their concern if I place in the hands of my said executors and confide to them the trust of the whole of my estate, unrestrained and uncontrolled by a bond.

In testimony whereof I, the said Ferdinand Lee, have, to this my 1st will and testament, contained on two sheets of paper (every page of the other sheet is consumed therewith or written upon and this is the second page of the second sheet) and to every sheet thereof I have subscribed my name, this being the last sheet thereof, I have subscribed my name and affixed my seal, this sixteenth day of March, in the year of our Lord one Thousand Eight Hundred and Seventy four.

Interlined with "have"

Ferdinand Lee (Seal)

Signed, sealed, published and declared by the said Ferdinand Lee as and for his last Will and Testament in the presence of us, who, at his request and in his presence, and in the presence of each other have subscribed our names as witnesses hereto:

C. Lugh
John G. Morgan.

APPENDIX D

WILL OF JOHN LEA (BROTHER OF FERDINAND LEE (2-2); DATED MAR. 26, 1831; PROVED JUN. 10, 1831

(Chester Dist., South Carolina)

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN, I JOHN LEA OF CHESTER DISTRICT SOUTH CAROLINA PLANTER being weak in body but of sound and disposing mind, memory and understanding, thanks be to God for the same, do this twenty-sixth day of March, in the year of our Lord 1831 make and publish this my last will and testament in the manner following.

I give and bequeath unto my beloved wife Sooky Lea all my real and personel estate that I am now possessed of consisting of about three hundred acres of land and four negroes with their increase to have and to hold, during her natural life and widowhood with stock and farming materials.

I will and desire that fore in after named executors do pay all my just debts and that they after the death of my beloved wife, if not paid unto them before, do sell the property and pay themselves out of the same. I will and desire that the proceeds after a surport for my wife and children be applied annually to the payment of my debts. I also will that and desire that no lands lying on the south side of Poll Springs be cleared during her natural life.

I will and desire after all of just debts is paid, that the balance be divided amongst my children in the following manner, six of my children to receive an equal share and share alike, (viz) Thomas, Burnell, Annis, Matilda, Sarah, my daughters Elizabeth and Caroline having received a legacy from brother Abner Lea. I will that they do not receive any part of my estate untill the rest of my children is made with them. I will that all my younger children be raised out of the proceeds of my estate clear of charge, and do nominate, constitute and appoint my friend Joseph Carter and my brother Ferdinand Lea my executors of this my last will and testament, hereby revoking and making void all and every other will and wills at any time heretofore by me made and do desire this to be my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year above written.

John Lea L.S.

APPENDIX D

Signed sealed published and declared by the Testator as and for his last will and testament in our presence, who at his request and in his presence and in the presence of each other, have subscribed our names as witnesses there to.

James Martin.

Abner his mark Lea

South Carolina
Chester County

Given unto my hand and seal this tenth day of June 1831.

L.S.

Peter Wylie JCOCD

I, Peter Wylie, notary, do hereby certify that the within contains a lone copy of the original will and testament of John Lea and further saith that the word fife marked *thus should be life and the word forenafter should be here-in-after marked _. thus.

APPENDIX E

EXCERPTS FROM SOUTH CAROLINA CENSUSES FOR 1800,1810,1820,1840 AND ALABAMA CENSUS FOR 1850

(By Mrs. Laura Pierce Kendall - 1938)

Chester Co.,S.C., Abbeville Dist. 1800 Census	Under 10	Between 10-16	Between 16-26	Between 26-45	Over 45
James Lee	3F	1F		1F	1M
Thomas Lee	1M:2F			1F	1M
Andrew Lee		1M	1M	1M:1F	
James Lee	1F	1F	1F		2M:1F
George Lee				1F	
Thomas Lee	2M:1F	4M:2F	2F	1M:1F	1F

1963977

Chester Co.,S.C., Chester Dist. 1800 Census					
Stephen Lee	1M:1F		2M:2F		1F
John Lee	4M	1F		1M:1F	
James Lee	1F	1M	2M	1M	1F
Abel Lee			1M		
Ely Lee			1M		

Chester Co.,S.C. Abbeville Dist. 1810 Census					
Thomas Lee	1M	1M:1F	1F	1F	1M
Andrew B. Lee	1F		1M:1F		
William Lee	1M		1M:1F		

Chester Co.,S.C., Abbeville Dist. 1810 Census					
John Lee		1F		1M	1F
Tabitha Lee			1F		1F
James Lee					1M:1F
Benjamin Lee	2M:2F	2F	2M	1M	1F
Joseph Lee	2M:2F			1M:1F	
Thomas Lee	2M	2M	2M	1M	1M
William Lee		1M	1M:1F		
John Lee	1M:1F		1F	1M	
Thomas Lee,Jr.	2M	1F	1F		1M:1F

APPENDIX E

Chester Co.,S.C. 1820 Census	Under 10	Between 10-16	Between 16-26	Between 26-45	Over 45
William Lee	1M:3F	2M:1F	1M:1F	1M:1F	
Frederick K. Lee	1M:1F		2M:1F		
Elliot Lee			1M		1M:1F
Ferdinand Lee	1M:1F		1M:1F		

Chester Co. 1840 Census	Under 5	5 10	10 15	15 20	Between 20 30	Between 30 40	40 50	50 60	60 70	70 80
James Lee	2F	1F			1F			1M		
Henry Lee	2F	1F			1M:2F					
Lucinda Lee				1F					1F	
William Walker,Sr.								1M		
Dr. C. Lee	1M			1M	1M	1M				1M

1850 Census of Barbour Co., Alabama (Oct. 12)

Ferdinand Lee	Age	52	Born	in	South	Carolina
Susan Lee	"	52	"	"	"	"
Ira	"	27	"	"	"	"
Amzi	"	21	"	"	"	"
Edwin	"	18	"	"	"	"
Sumpter	"	17	"	"	"	"
Heyward	"	12	"	"	Georgia	
Ophelia	"	15	"	"	South Carolina	
Julia	"	11	"	"	Alabama	
James H. Lea	"	30	"	"	South Carolina	
Mary Lea	"	18	"	"	Alabama	
Amanda Cook	"	29	"	"	South Carolina	
Willi Cook	"	4	"	"	Alabama	

F-Female
M-Male

APPENDIX F.

COPY OF PENSION NO. 12, 907 GRANTED TO AMANDA LUCINDA (WRIGHT) LEE, WIDOW OF WM. ELLIOTT LEE JUNE 22, 1846 FOR REVOLUTIONARY WAR SERVICE

State of South Carolina, Chester District. ' On this 22nd day of June 1846, personally appeared before me, Peter Wylie, Judge of the Court of Ordinary in aforesaid District, LUCINDA LEE, a resident of the District and State aforesaid, age 76 years, who being duly sworn acording to same, doth on her oath make the following deslaration in order to obtain the benefit of the pension made by the act of Congress passed July,7-1838 "Entitled An Act Granting half pay and pension to certain widows also the benefit of the Acts of 38th of March 1843 & 17 of June 1844."

That she is the widow of Elliott Lee late deceased of Chester District, South Carolina, who was a private soldier in the South Carolina Militia in the war of the Revolution under the following, - Officers Viz: Captain Farr; Coln Brandon with whom he served two or more Tours, as will more fully appear by the accompaning evidence.

She further declares that she was married to the said Elliott Lee in Caswell County North Carolina in the month of January in the year Seventeen-hundred and ninety or 1791 that her husband, the aforesaid Elliott Lee died on the 18th day of February 1832 and that she has remained a widow ever since that period; that she was not married to him previous to his having service, but that their marriage took place prior to the 1st of January 1794, viz., at the time above stated.

She also declared that she has no family record showing either the date of her marriage nor the births of her children.

Sworn to and Subscribed on the day and year first above mentioned, signed,

Lucinda Lee

Peter Wylie,
Judge Circuit Ordinary Court Documents

.....

APPENDIX F

-2-

State of S.C. '
Chester Dist. ' I Peter Wylie, Judge of the Court of Ordinary
' in and for Chester Dist do and hereby certify that Lucinda Lee who has this day sworn to and subscribed the foregoing declaration before me is a widowed person and to be believed on oath, and I firmly certify that she is, by reason of old age and bodily infirmity unable to attend court, to make her said declaration. In evidence of all which I have herewith set my hand and affixed my seal of office this 22nd day of June 1846.

Peter Wylie.

Robert Cowley appeared before John Davis, Magistrate, and swore "That he knew Elliott Lee and saw him in the Army in the time of the Revolutionary wars.

John Rosborough, Clerk of the Court of Common Pleas of Chester Dist., certified that John Davis is a Magistrate as above & that the foregoing signiture is his and is genuine.

PENSION PAPER.
No.12907 **********

Amanda Lucinda Wright b. 1770. Widow of Wm. Elliott Lee. m. January, 1790-1 at the time when Person Co was divided from Caswell Co. N.C. Proof of date of M. and first childrens births in Pension.

APPENDIX G

COPY OF ELLIOTT LEE (3-4) REVOLUTIONARY WAR RECORD

State of So. Carolina To Elliott Lee

for Militia Duty in Brandons Regt. before the fall of Cha^c^ton

of _____Return Amt of the Currency £ 104 ..
- 14.17.1½

No. 112 -

2971
X

12 June 86

Elliot Lee
for Militia duty, before
the fall of Charleston in
Brandons Regiment of
Andersons Return -

Cuny £ 104!
Stg L 14: 17: 1½

Fourteen Pounds, Seven-
teen Shillings, and One
penny half penny S ⁄ G

E ρ: ^d^ OM ^c^ (?)

APPENDIX H

EXCERPTS FROM KENNEDY FAMILY BIBLE

James Addison Lea m. Mary Mears	b. Nov. 27, 1818
Ira Lea	b. Monday 12, Nov. 1822
Elizabeth	b. Dec. 28, 1823?
Helen Ophelia Lee	b. 4th April 1835
Augustus Haywood	b. 18th March 1837 d. 10 April 1877 aged 40
Res. Lafayette, La.	
Julia Marianna Lee m. Newbern	b. Sept. 30, 1839
Thomas Sumpter Lee	b. Feb. 6, 1833
Cynthia Amanda m. M. C. Hays	b. Apr. 3, 1820
Robert E. Lee	b. 28th Nov. 18--
Amzi Neily Lee	b. 15 March 1829
Edwin Wirt Lee	b. Apr. 3, 1831
John B. Lee (Probably son of Ferdinand Lee)	b. 2 Apr'l 1828
Ferdinand Lee	b. Jan. 16, 1797 m. Wed.Eve. Jan. 7, 1818 d. Aug. 13, 1874, 77 years 2 mos. 10 days.
James Kennedy	b. March 14, 1770 m. Thurs.Eve. Feb. 5, 1795 d. 3 of Oct. 1816, age 45 years, 7 mos.
Elizabeth Bailey	b. March 3, 1775 d. Feb. 15, 1817 age 45 years 2 mos 13 days

APPENDIX H

EXCERPTS FROM KENNEDY FAMILY BIBLE

-2-

Children:

Susanna Kennedy	b. June 3, 1796 m. Ferdinand Lee d. April 20, 1877, 80 years 10 months 17 days
Kitty Kennedy (Catherine M. Patterson)	b. ___day of Jan. 1798
Jemima "	b. April 19, 1801 d. 19 Sept. 1802 1 yr 5 mos.
Robert "	b. Thurs - 19th day of May 1803 d. Dec. 3, 1832
John	b. 4 day of March 1805 m. Miss Cobb

Jo B. Lee departed this life the 28th of April 1828, aged 28 days

Elliot Lee d. Feb. 20, 1832 - Aged

Lucy Lee wife (of Elliott) d. Dec. 27, 1846

APPENDIX I
-1-

TRANSCRIPT OF NEWBERN FAMILY BIBLE

THE

HOLY BIBLE

Containing The

OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS,

Translated out of the Original Tongues,

Together With The

APOCRYPHA, CONCORDANCE AND PSALMS,

And With The Former Translations
Diligently Compared and Revised

THE TEXT CONFORMABLE TO THE ORIGINAL EDITION OF THE YEAR OF OUR LORD 1610, AND THE AMERICAN BIBLE SOCIETY'S ORIGINAL STANDARD EDITION OF 1816

This Bible is presented to Julia M. Newbern (as a suitable gift in commemoration of the day of the birth of our Saviour) by her husband

John H Newbern

Little Rock Arkansas
December 25th 1871.

PHILADELPHIA:
WILLIAM W. HARDING,
NO. 326 Chestnut Street,
1869

APPENDIX I
-2-

TRANSCRIPT OF NEWBERN FAMILY BIBLE

B I R T H S

Ferdinand Lee was born 16th January A.D. 1797.

Susan Kennedy was born June 3d A.D. 1796.

Benjamin B. Newbern was born A.D. 1791.

Mary Beavers was born A.D. 1800

Julia Marianna Lee was born September 30th, A.D. 1839.

John Hampton Newbern was born January 12th A.D. 1831.

Ruby Prunella Jones, daughter of Philas S. and Neva J. Jones, was born at Whitefield Choctaw Nation, Indian Territory on the 2d day of February A.D. 1899.

APPENDIX I
-3-

TRANSCRIPT OF NEWBERN FAMILY BIBLE

M A R R I A G E S

John H. Newbern and Julia M. Lee were Married on Sunday morning, at Major Ferdinand Lee's residence, at Walnut Hills, Lafayette County, Arkansas, by Rev. M. Stanley the 3d day of July A.D. 1864, being about one year before the close of the four years war between the Northern and Southern portions of the United States of America.

Sue Oneda Newbern and John A. Poe were married on the 30th day of April A.D. 1890 at Pocola, Indian Territory.

Lee D. Newbern and Mollie Ponder were married at Hoyt I. Ter. 25th of July A.D. 1895.

Philas S. Jones and Neva J. Newbern were married at Whitefield I. Ter. July 26th 1896.

TRANSCRIPT OF NEWBERN FAMILY BIBLE

D E A T H S

Bradford Beaver Newbern departed this life at the residence of his sister Sallie Greene in Arkadelphia on the 25th of June at 11 oclock P.M. AD 1874 in the 34th year of his age. Was buried by the Masonic fraternity.

Ferdinand Lee, father of Julia M. Newbern, died at his residence at Walnut Hill, Arkansas on the 13th of August 1874; being 77 years 2 months and 10 days old.

Susan Lee mother of Julia M. Newbern, died at her residence, Walnut Hills, Ark. on 20th of April (at 4 o'clock) 1877, being 80 years, 10 months and 17 days old.

John Hampton Newbern depart of this life at his residence in Wilburton Indian Territory at 10:45 o'clock in the night of October 25, 1905 being 74 years 9 months and 13 days of age.

Julia M. Newbern died on November 22, 1908 at 10:42 at night.

Nell Julia Poe died Jul. 15, 1928.

APPENDIX J

PERTINENT REFERENCES TO LEA (LEE) FAMILY IN THE INDEX TO THE COLONIAL AND STATE RECORDS OF NORTH CAROLINA

(Covering Volumes -1-XXV- Compiled & Edited by Stephen B. Weeks - Charlotte, N.C. 1910)

Lea, Mr., sheriff, 7.821 (see App. K)
Mr., surveyor, 9.697
Major, petitions for division of Orange Co. 9.809 (see App. R)
Carnett, " " " " " " 9.809-10 "
Edmund, " " " " " " " "
Elliott " " " " " " " "
Henry " " " " " " " "
James " " " " " " " "
James " " " " " " " "
James " " " " " " " "
James " " " " " " " "
John, act to extend time of settlement as sheriff, 25.520-1 (see App. P)
asks more time to settle as sheriff 9.802-3 (see App. Q)
debts due by. 8,280-1 (see App. N)
due from as sheriff 9.573
John, allowance to, 22.861 (see App. O)
John, juror 7.843,845,846 (see App. L)
John, petitions for division of Orange Co. 9.809 - (see App. R)
John, " " " " " " 9.809-10 " " "
John, whipped 8.26-1,32,37 (see App. M)
Thomas, petitions for division of Orange Co. 9.809 " " "
Lea, William, petitions for division of Orange Co. 9.809-10 " " "
" " " " " " " " " " " "
" " " " " " " " " " " "
" " Jr. " " " " " " " " " "
" Zachariah, " " " " " " " " " "

APPENDIX K

JOHN LEA (4-8) - SHERIFF - 1768

(Colonial Records of North Carolina (Vol V11 - p 821))

Governor Tryon's Journal

(B.P.R.O. America and West Indies. Vol 216)

..... (year not stated - Probably 1768?)

On Saturday, the 13th August the governor held a Council on the present exigency of affairs, Vide Minutes and Journals, and the letter bearing the date the 13th of August sent by the advice of the Council to the Inhabitants on the South side of Haw river. This letter was delivered to Mr Lea, Sheriff of Orange the 16th instant with Orders to deliver it as directed on the 17th to George Solly's where the people were to assemble by the Governor's appointment.

APPENDIX L

JOHN LEA (4-8) - JURY SERVICE - 1768

(Colonial Records of North Carolina - Vol.V11)
(From the Court Records of Orange County)

pp 842,843

North Carolina)
Hillsboro District) SS

At a Superior Court of Justice begun and held for the District aforesaid at the Court House in Hillsboro on the 22d. day of September, Anno. Dom. 1768

.....

Monday 26th

Present,

The Honorable (Martin Howard, Maurice Moore) Esquires.
(Richard Henderson)

Petit Jury returned by the Sheriff to wit.
... John Lea
George Lea
.....

- -

p. 845

The King)
vs)
Dennice Bradley)

Not guilty on an indictment for felony, to wit, the burning of the public gool of granville

Jury impannelled and sworn to wit,
....

5. John Lea
6. George Lea

....

Who brought in their verdict as follows, to wit - We find Dennice Bradley, the prisioner at bar, not guilty.

Court adjourned till 4 o'clock.

JOHN LEA (4-8) - JURY SERVICE - 1768

Court met pursuant to adjournment.

Present

The Honorable (Martin Howard, Maurice Moore) and Richd Henderson) Esq^{rs}

The King)
vs)
William Butler)

Not guilty on an indictment for a rescue of goods. Jury impan'd and sworn, to wit:

... 4. John Lea
5. George Lea
...

Who brought in their verdict as follows to wit. We find the defendant guilty.

Court adjourned till tomorrow morning 10 o'clock.

Friday 30th

Court met according to adjournment.

Present

The Honorable (Martin Howard, Maurice Moore) and Richd Henderson) Esq^{rs}

The King)
vs) Indictment, Rout, assault, etc.
William Butler)

Jury impan'd and sworn, to wit,

.....
5. John Lea
6. George Lea

Who brought in their verdict as follows, to wit. We find the defendant guilty in manner and form set forth in the indictment.

The King)
vs) Indictment for Rout, etc. Plea not guilty.
John Philip Hartso)

Same jury as above impan'd and sworn, find the defendant guilty.

APPENDIX M

JOHN LEA (4-8) - SHERIFF OF ORANGE CO., N.C. - 1769

(Colonial Records of North Carolina)

Vol. V111 - p 25
Council Journals

At a council held at Brunswick 14th April 1769

Present
His Excellency the Governor

The Honble (James Hasell, Lewis DeRosset, William Dry) (Benjamin Heron and Saml Strudwick) Esquires

...

His Excellency laid before this Board a letter from John Lea sheriff of the County of Orange, representing that he had been severely whipt by Ninian Hamilton, Samuel Devenny, Jesse Pew, one of the Fields, and another man to him unknown. While he was going to serve a Capias against Hamilton and others for Breach of Peace, and desired the opinion of this Board there upon. They beg leave to postpone the consideration of this affair to the next meeting of the Council that they may be more fully informed.

...

p 32 Brunswick the 25th April 1769

By letters I have lately received from the back country, the sheriff of Orange County as he was going to serve a Capias on two or three of the late inseirgents was seized, tied up to a tree and received from them a severe flogging. I have however the satisfaction to be informed by other letters that this act of outrage is not countenanced but disapproved by the body of the people who called themselves Regulators. These matters I have laid before the council who have desired to postpone the consideration of them until further intelligence is received from the back country ....

JOHN LEA (4-8) - SHERIFF OF ORANGE CO., N.C. - 1769

p 37

At a council held at Wilmington, 6th May 1769

Present

His Excellency the Governor

The Honble	(James Hasell (Lewis DeRosset (Robert Palmer	Benjamin Heron) and) Samuel Studwick)	Esquires.

.....

The Board resumed the consideration of Mr. Lea's letter, Sheriff of Orange County, and Mr. William Hooper, Attorney at Law, being called upon informed this Board that the Attorney General had indicted the several persons at the last Superior Court at Hillsborough, who whipped and insulted the sheriff in the Execution of his office.

The Board recommended his Excellency to direct the Attorney General to carry on the prosecution with the utmost rigouors of the law ....

APPENDIX N

JOHN LEA (4-8) - PUBLIC DEBTS DUE IN THIS PROVINCE FOR THE YEARS UNDERMENTIONED

Colonial Records of North Carolina - Vol. V111 - pp 280,281

As of: 1770	For Year 1768			
Orange County				
John Lea	1063	2	6	(suit time by act of assembly)

Colonial Records of North Carolina - Vol. IX - pp 572,573

Balances Due from the several sheriffs of the Northern District (until the year 1771, Inclusive)

...

Orange County	£	s.	d.
...			
John Lea	662	1	8

APPENDIX O

ALLOWANCE DUE JOHN LEA (4-8) SHERIFF OF N.C. - 1770

(Colonial Records of North Carolina - Vol.XXll, pp 855,861)

Report of the Committee of Public Claims, Held at New Bern the 11 Day of December 1770

.....

The committee being met at Mr. Fraisher's house proceeded to make choice of a Chairman and Mr. John Dunn was accordingly chosen, and James Glasgow was appointed clerk to said committee:

.....

	£.	s.	d.
John Lea, sheriff of Orange, was allowed his claim of seventy-one pounds for conveying Watson Bromfield and James Nolan, two felons, to Salisbury jail, and for conveying James Bradley to Halifax jail from Hillsborough, as per account filed ...	71	0	0

APPENDIX P

JOHN LEA (4-8)
AN ACT TO ENLARGE THE TIME FOR SEVERAL SHERIFFS TO SETTLE THEIR ACCOUNTS WITH THE JUSTICES OF THE INFERIOR COURTS OF PLEAS AND QUARTER SESSIONS OF THE COUNTIES THEREIN MENTIONED

(Chapter XV - Laws of North Carolina - 1771)
(Colonial Records of North Carolina - Vol.25, pp 520,521)

1. Whereas by reason of the late public disorders & disturbances in the Counties of Anson, Rowan, Orange and Micklenbury, it hath been impractical for Griffith Rutherford, Francis Lock, Andrew Alison, William Temple Cole, Charles Metlock, Marteal Diggs, James Picket, William Picket, John Lee, Tyree Harris, John Butler & James Wilie to compleat their collection of public Taxes so as to make a settlement with the Justices of the Inferior Court of the said respective Counties at the time appointed for that purpose in an Act of Assembly passed at New Bern the fifth day of December in the eighth year of his Majesties reign, Intitled "an act to enlarge the time for sheriffs to settle their Accounts with the Justices of the Inferior Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions in the Counties therein mentioned." Whereby the said sheriffs, and their respective securities are become liable to the payment of large sums, they were unable to collect within the time by law limited for collecting and Accounting for the same.

11. Be it Enacted by the governor, council and assembly, and by the authority of the same, that the Justices of the said counties ..... shall and may have full power and authority in any Inferior Court to be held in their respective Counties within one year from and after the passing of this act to settle and account with the said .... John Lea ..... for the collection of the County Tax in the same manner and form as they are Impowered by Law to settle for the same, and the said ..... John Lea ..... shall be entitled to the same allowance, benefits and advantages as if the settlement had been made by them respectively, at the time by the said act allowed and established and shall have all and Exercise the same power and authority to make distress for Levies and be entitled to the same commissions and allowances by Law sheriffs are entitled to.

APPENDIX Q

JOHN LEA (4-8) - ASKS N. C. LEGISLATURE FOR MORE TIME TO SETTLE AS SHERIFF

(Colonial Records of North Carolina - Vol. 9, pp 802,3)
(From MS Records in office of Secretary of State) - 1773?

To his Excellency Josiah Martin, Esq.re His Majesties Captain General and Governor-in-Chief in and over the Province of North Carolina. To the President and gentlemen of His Majesties Honorable Council, the speaker and the gentlemen of the House of Assembly.

The Petition of Tyree Harris, John Lea, and John Butler, former sheriffs of Orange County Humbly Sheweth

That at the last session of Assembly, an act was passed, for prolonging the time allowed them by Law for them to settle their accounts with the Justices of the Inferior Court of the said County of Orange which time is now expired without your petitioners having reaped the benefit intended thereby by the indulgence of the Legislature by reason of their not appearing at any day of the court at which their accounts was to be adjusted, the number of Justices Required by Law to settle a sheriffs accounts as may appear by a certificate of the clerk of that court, and altho there had been a full court the confused and unsettled state of the county till very lately has put it out of the power of your humble petitioners to make an Exact and Regular settlement without Injuring the Publick or ourselves and your Petitioners having already collected and paid a very large proportion of the Taxes Particularly John Butler one of your petitioners who had actually paid upwards of nine Hundred pounds out of about one thousand pounds nearly the amount of the Taxes for the year for which he was sheriff, do most humbly pray that an act may be passed authorizing the Justices to settle with them at some future court and your petitioners as in Duty bound will ever pray, etc.

Tyree Harris
John Lea
John Butler

APPENDIX R

PETITIONS FOR DIVISION OF ORANGE CO., N.C. - 1773; JOHN LEA (4-8), ELLIOT LEA (3-4) AND OTHERS

(Colonial Records of North Carolina - Vol. IX - pp 809-10)

(From MS Records in office of Secretary of State)
(Not Dated)

To His Excellency Josiah Martin, Esquire, captain general, governor, In and over the Province of N^{o} Carolina. The Honorable Council, and gentlemen of the House of Burgesses;

The Petition of the North Part of Orange County,
Humbly sheweth,

That whereas by the large Extent of the s^{d} county, it renders it very burdensome to attend courts, general musters, &c, we pray that a line Beginning where Granville County Line corners on the Virg^{a} line, then Running South with Granville line twenty five miles, then West to Guilford line, then with Guilford line North to the Virginia line, then s^{d} line East to the first station.

And your Petitioners as in Duty Bound, shall ever pray.

... James Lea	Thos Lea	John Lea	Zach. Lea
..	..	..	James Lea
John Lea	Wm Lea	Elliot Lea	William Lea
Major Lea	Wm Lea, Jr	..	Carnett Lea
..		Henry Lea	James Lea
Edmund Lea		Ja^{s} Lea	

APPENDIX S

EXTRACT OF DEED FROM CLOUGH S. SIMS, COMMISSIONER IN EQUITY TO DOCTOR CARTER LEE - DATED SEP. 6, 1828

(Recorded - Deed Book X, p 366)

Records of Chester County, South Carolina, Office of Clerk of Court

Clough S. Sims, Commissioner in Equity Grantor	Deed dated September 6, 1828 Deed recorded in Deed Book X, page 366
To Doctor Carter Lee Grantee	WITNESSES: John Walker and John B. Kennedy

DESCRIPTION OF LAND CONVEYED

All that tract or parcel of land containing three hundred ninety seven (397) acres, bounded by lands of Doctor Benjamin Scott, N. R. Eaves, John M. Hunter and Widow R. Hunter, Elliott Lee, Adam Walker, Charles Walker, Jeremiah Walker and Doctor John Dunovant, Land supposed to belong to James Patterson, and Mrs. Bradley.

APPENDIX T

EXTRACT OF DEED FROM ELLIOT LEE TO FERDINAND LEE - DATED DEC. 2, 1828

(Recorded - Deed Book X, p 204)

FROM RECORDS OF CHESTER COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA, Office of Clerk of Court

Elliott Lee Grantor to Ferdinand Lee Grantee	Deed dated December 2, 1828 Recorded in Deed Book X, at page 204 Consideration: $500.00. WITNESSES: John B. Kennedy and William Walker.

DESCRIPTION OF LAND CONVEYED

All that tract or parcel of land situate in the District of Chester and State aforsaid on a branch of Sandy River joining lands once owned by Robert Gorrel, and know (now ?) owned by Henry Mitchell, beginning at a small hickory West side of the branch, and runs (courses and distances not copied). This tract containing two hundred acres, more or less bounded by lands held by Henry Mitchell, Jones Taylor's, Henry Carter and John Lee, ... etc.

(Signed) Elliott his x mark Lee

APPENDIX U

DEED FROM ROBERT KENNEDY OF CHESTER DIST., S.C. AND JOHN KENNEDY "NOW OF THE STATE OF GEORGIA" TO CARTER LEE - DATED JUN. 12, 1830

(Recorded Deed Book Y, p 318)

FROM RECORDS OF CHESTER COUNTY, Office of Clerk of Court

Robert Kennedy of Chester District, and John Kennedy, "Now of the State of Georgia"	Deed Book Y, page 318
	Date June 12, 1830
Grantors	Consideration $1200.00
To	No renunciatios of Dower.
Carter Lee	
Grantee	

DESCRIPTION OF PROPERTY CONVEYED

"All that parcel or tract of land lying on waters of Sandy River, in the District of Chester, containing two hundred and fifty two and a half (252-1/2) acres, more or less, bounded on the Northeast by James Robinson's land, on the Southeast by Joseph Wham's, and on the Northwest and Southwest by Adam Walker's, formerly Robert & John B. Kennedy's land, said tract being the whole of a tract except four acres which formerly belonged to the estate of Biggers Mobley, decd., and sold by order of the Court of Equity by Clough S. Sims, Commr. in Equity to the said Robt. Kennedy & one half thereof conveyed by said Robert to the said John B. Kennedy, and it is intended that the four acres of the Gorrel Tract which was reserved by the said Robert & John B. Kennedy in the sale of that tract to Adam Walker is hereby conveyed to said Lee in lieu of the four acres of the said Mobley tract conveyed to said Walker.

Deed signed by: Robert Walker (L.S.)

John B. Kennedy By his attorney Robt. Kennedy

WITNESSES:

James F. Woods
John A. Bradley

APPENDIX V

EXTRACT OF DEED FROM ROBERT KENNEDY AND JOHN B. KENNEDY OF CHESTER DIST., S.C., TO CARTER LEE

(Recorded Jul. 9, 1831 - Deed Book Y, p 317)

RECORDS FROM CHESTER COUNTY, S.C., OFFICE OF CLERK OF COURT

STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA COUNTY OF CHESTER	DEED Recorded Book Y, page 317
ROBERT KENNEDY AND JOHN B. KENNEDY, of Chester District Grantors To Carter Lee Grantee	Deed dated Consideration $1374.00. Recorded July 9, 1831

DESCRIPTION OF LAND CONVEYED

All that plantation or tract of land containing two hundred twenty nine (229) acres, more or less, being a part of a survey originally granted to Robert Rainey for three hundred and thirty (330) acres, the said land is situated and lying on a Branch called the Cainey fork, Waters of Sandy River, and having the following courses and distances . . . . . .
to a Spanish Oak at the mouth of Eliot Lee's Spring Branch, thence . . . to stake Eliot Lee's corner . . to the beginning.

Deed signed:

Robert Kennedy (L.S.)

John B. Kennedy (L.S.)

WITNESSES:
James F. Woods
Timothy R. Lipsey

APPENDIX W

DEED FROM FERDINAND LEE AND SUSAN LEE TO JOSEPH CARTER, ESQ - DATED DEC.2, 1836

(Recorded Dec.6, 1836 - Deed Book BB, p 32)

From Records of Chester County, South Carolina, Office of Clerk of Court.

DEED CONVEYING 245 ACRES OF LAND

Ferdinand Lee and Susan Lee)	Date of Deed, December 2, 1836.
Grantors)	RECORDED in Deed Book BB, page 32.
To)	Recorded December 6, 1836.
Joseph Carter, Esq.)	WITNESSES: Robert McDowell and Elizabeth Stokes (x)
Grantee)	

DESCRIPTION OF LAND CONVEYED

All that tract or plantation of land, lying on Lee's Creek, beginning at a hickory, Mitchell's corner & runs S. 55 E. 49.50 to a stake, S. 35 W. 50 to a hickory gone, N. 55 W. 50.50 to a stake, Mitchell's corner, N. 35 E. 48.30 to the beginning corner, containing two hundred & forty five acres, be the same more or less, bounds N E & N W by Henry Mitchell S.W. by Henry Carter, S E by Henry Carter's & H. Mitchell's.

Plat of land recorded with the Deed.

APPENDIX X

EXTRACT FROM MARRIAGE CONTRACT BETWEEN JOHN H. ROBERTSON AND JOANNA L. McDANIEL, AND CARTER LEE - DATED AUG. 27, 1839

From Records of Chester County, South Carolina, Office of Clerk of Court

MARRIAGE CONTRACT

Contract made the 27th day of August, 1839, between John H. Robertson, of the District and State Aforesaid, of the first part, Joanna L. McDaniel . . . of the second part, and Carter Lee, of the third part . . .

"WHEREAS, a marriage is intended to be shortly had and solemnized between the said John H. Robertson, and the said Joanna L. McDaniel, and whereas the said Joanna L. McDaniel is seized and possessed of and entitled to considerable real and personal estate and choses in action, and it hath been agreed that the said Joanna L. McDaniel shall after the intended marriage retain, possess, and enjoy . . the sole and exclusive right, title and power to dispose of said property . . . . . he (John H. Robertson) to have one-third of her farming interests and one-third of her personal property, one-fourth of all cattle . . . etc. . . of the sale thereof. . . . . .

. . . . . .

all the following real and personal estate of the said Joanna L. McDaniel, including the following real estate:

The tract of land whereon the said Joanna L. McDaniel now resides, containing four hundred and ninety five (495) acres, the plantation or tract of land known as the Wham Tract, containing three hundred and sixty-five (365) acres, more or less, adjoining the Timothy Lipsey Tract, lands of Simpson, Manning and John Mobley, and one other tract lying on the road leading from Chester to York, containing two hundred and twenty two acres and a half (222-1/2), adjoining lands of Thomas McLure, John T. Boggs, and others.

Also the following negroes (naming them) . . and all the stock, cattle . etc.

Note: This instrument signed by each and all of the three parties.

WITNESSES: Thomas Wright and Robert Hill.

NOTE: This was probably Mrs. Joanna Lee McDaniel ? and a sister or daughter of Carter Lee ?

APPENDIX Y

EXTRACT OF DEED FROM ABSALUM ? HOUSAR TO DR. CARTER LEE - DATED OCT. 31, 1855

(Recorded in Deed Book JJ, p 110)

From Records of Chester County - Office of Clerk of Court

Absalum ? Housar Grantor To Dr. Carter Lee Grantee	Deed dated October 31, 1855 Recorded in Deed Book JJ, page 110. Consideration $470.00.

A certain tract of land containing 81-3/4 acres, situated on the waters of Rocky Creek, in the District and State aforesaid, adjoining lands of Thomas McLure, Jane Ross, G. White, Woods, Orr and James Pagan. . lying on Clark's Branch, waters of Rocky Creek.

Plat on records also of 31 acres, 2 Roods and 33 Poles.

Witnesses: James D. McCaulla and James A. Lipford.

APPENDIX Z

EXTRACT OF DEED FROM DR. CARTER LEE TO ROBERT MORRISON - DATED FEB. -, 1856

(Recorded Mar. 1, 1856 - Deed Book JJ, pp 112-113)

Records of Chester County - Office of Clerk of Court

Plat of Lands sold by Dr. Carter Lee to Robert Morrison, Consideration $87.50. 14 acres, 2 roods, 12 poles.

Deed Carter Lee to Robert Morrison, recorded in Book JJ, pages 112 - 113.

Bounded by lands of James Pagan, Thomas McLure, and road running between said lands & Sarah Hawkins land sold to her by Lee Carter . . .

reserving a right of way as a public road of not more than ten feet nor less than eight feet . . . with this addition added to the portion of land of Sarah Hawkins, "to leave two wagons can pass and repass"

Date of Deed February ___, 1856. Recorded March 1, 1856.

APPENDIX AA

EXCERPTS FROM SPOTSYLVANIA CO., VA. DEEDS RELATING TO WILLIAM LEA, JAMES LEA AND JOHN LEA (4-8)

JAMES LEA

Deed Book C, p. 299, 1 May 1739. Joseph Brock of St. Geo Psh, Spotsylvania Co. & Mary his wife to James Lea, of psh of St. Stevens, Co. of King & Queen, for 21 pounds 1 shil, 200 a., part of a patent granted Larkin Chew dated 4 June 1722 for 9400 acres and by sd Chew sold to sd Brock 17 Oct. 1723.

Deed Book E, p. 102, 5 March 1753 between James Lea of St. George parish, Spotsylvania Co. and Ann Lea his wife, and John Chapman of same for 80 Pds, 200 acres, part of a patent granted Larkin Chew, deceased, 4 June 1722 and by said Larkin Chew conveyed to Jos. Brock, gentleman, deceased, and by said Brock conveyed to said James Lea 1 May 1739. 5 March 1753

James Lea

Ann X Lea

WILLIAM LEA

Ibid. p 69, Sept. 1, 1752, Wm. Lea and Frances his wife of Spotsylvania, to Thos. White.

JOHN LEA

Ibid. p 67. John Lea of Orange Co., N.C. and Anne his wife and Thos. McNeal of parish of St. George, County of Spotsylvania, for 24 Pds. 185 acres, being a patent granted to George Carter and by said George Carter to said John Lea his son-in-law by deed of gift bounded by land of Humphrey Bell of London, John Williamson, Robt. Huddleston and Col. John Waller and Richard Coleman. 4 Aug. 1752

APPENDIX AB

HYPOTHESIS THAT JOHN LEA (4-8) WAS GRANDSON OF HANCOCK LEE OF VIRGINIA

There is a hypothesis that John Lea (4-8), the father of William Elliott Lee, was a son of John Lee, and the grandson of Hancock Lee who married (2) Sarah Allerton, (daughter of Isaac Allerton, Jr., who was the son of Isaac Allerton of the Mayflower and his wife, Fear Brewster, daughter of Elder William Brewster of the Mayflower) and great grandson of Honorable Richard Lee the ancestor of the famous Lee Family of Virginia.

This seems to be based on the fact that:

1. Hancock Lee, son of Richard Lee had, among other children, a son John Lee (b. C1707-9, d. 1789 - Orange Co. Va.) and, it is stated in Lee of Virginia by E. J. Lee, 1895, a daughter Elizabeth, b. 1709, twin of Hancock, said to have married Zachary Taylor, son of James and Martha (Thompson) Taylor, and grandmother of President Zachary Taylor.

2. There was a John Lea (wife Ann who later m. Thos. Creathers), b. C 1699; d. C 1731, of Spotsylvania Co. Va. His son Wm. Lea, on Oct. 5, 1731, orphaned, chose Zachary Taylor as his guardian. (Spotsylvania Co. Order Book, 1730-38, p. 71)

There is said to have been an older brother of Wm. Lea, named John, another brother James, and apparently a sister Elizabeth.

Thus, based on the fact that John Lea, b. C1699, d. 1731, had a son Wm. Lea (and possibly a son James Lea, although I have no reference to substantiate this) who chose Zachary Taylor as guardian, the assumption is made that this is the son John, b. C 1707-9, d. 1789, of Hancock Lee. This of course is not evident, as the will of the son of Hancock Lee positively identifies him by the provisions of the will as of the Hancock Lee family, and apparently with neither a wife nor children.

Consequently, after exhaustive examination of Virginia records, there seems to be no substantiation for this hypothesis, and from the records that exist, it seems most unlikely.

Furthermore, it is understood that the Registrar of the First Families of Virginia has stated that they do not accept the Elizabeth Lee, wife of Zachary Taylor, as the daughter of Hancock Lee.

APPENDIX AC

EARLY REFERENCES IN VIRGINIA RECORDS TO PERSONS WITH SURNAMES OF LEA, LEIGH, AND LEE

William Leigh - (1608)

William Dawkes, planter, 250 a. in upper part near the neck of land commonly called Verinas. 20 June 1632, due in right of his father Henry Dawke and his uncle William Leigh for their personal adventure. 14 July 1608. (Cavaliers & Pioneers, p. 15)

William Lea (Charles City Co. & Surry Co. - 1654-60

William Lea, 500 acres Charles City Co. 6 Feb. 1654, ebg. opposite plantation of Thos. Felton for transportation of 10 persons among them Wm. Lea. (Cavaliers & Pioneers - Nugent, Land Patents, p. 303)

William Lea, Feb. 6, 1654 - 500 acres on the south side of James River and on the west side of an Indian Swamp (Wm. & Mary Quart. - Vol. 10 - Book No. 3-322).

William Lea, 500 acs. Chas. City Co., 6 Feb. 1654. On s. side of James River & W. side of an Indian Swamp called Ohoruk; beg. opposite plantation of Thos. Felton. Trans. of 10 persons: John Tredeskin, John Aires, Bertrum Obert, Thomas Austen, his wife Jane Austen, Richard Austen, Edward Golbourn (Claibourne? - WHE), Jane Glenn, William Lea. (Cavaliers and Pioneers, Abstracts of Va. Land Patents and Grants, 1623-1800 by N. M. Nugent - 1934, p. 322.)

1655, Mar. 17 - 500 acres - granted unto Wm. Lea, 6 Feb. 1654, and assigned unto the above named patentees. (Ibid, p. 303)

4 Oct. 1660, between Wm. Lea & Alice his wife to Wm. Heath, 150 a. of land which was formerly Thos. Felton, dec. in Surry Co., Va. adjoining John Harris plantation which was formerly Robt. Moselys between Surry & Chas. City Co. and was give by sd. Thos. Felton to Alice his wife by his last will and testament. Alice now wife of Wm. Lea. Nov. 10, 1660 (Surry Co. D.B. 1, p. 168).

Capt. William Leigh - York Co. (1640-C1653)

(Note: York Co. formed 1642. Formerly Charles River.)

Capt. Wm. Leigh was a justice in York Co. 1640 (Virginia Mag. Vol. 32, p. 62).

Wm. Leigh patented 1000 acres on the north side of York River in 1642 (Ibid).

Capt. William Leigh - 1000 a. north side of Charles River in Poreporank Cr., Aug. 1642. Adjoining Capt. Wormeleye. Trans. of himself, wife Mary, dau. Mary and 17 persons. (Cavaliers & Pioneers, p 132),

Among headrights of Capt. Ralph Wormley 16 June 1649 is William Leigh, land on Rappahannock River (Cavaliers & Pioneers, p. 181).

Mary Belloe, 1000 a. on n. side of Charles River joyning Capt. Wormleys, formerly granted Capt. Wm. Leigh 1 Aug. 1642 and ordered to be renewed in name of Mary Belloe being the dau. and heir of sd. Leigh. 8 Oct. 1653. (Cavaliers and Pioneers, p. 256).

James Leigh - Gloucester Co. - 1653

James Leigh headright of George Thompson's grant for 400 acres in Gloucester Co. 26 Feb. 1653. (Cavaliers & Pioneers, p.247)

William Lee - King & Queen Co. (1652-1704)

Note: King & Queen Co. formed from New Kent Co, 1691. New Kent Co. formed from York Co. - 1654.

Capt. Wm. Leigh took up 1000 acres adjoining Hugh Gwyn in 1652. He moved to King & Queen Co. and stayed in that part of Gloucester which was afterward King & Queen and was Burgess in 1692-93-96, 1700, 1701. He died in 1704. (Richmond Times Dispatch Feb. 26, 1911 - Genealogical Column).

William Lee was Burgess of King & Queen Co. 1692 and a William Lee, no doubt the same, was Colonel of Militia of that county in 1700 (Virginia Mag. Vol. 32, p. 62).

William Leigh was in 1692 among the gentlemen of estate and standing recommended by the governor as suitable for the council (Ibid).

Capt. Wm. Leigh, Justice, Aug. 12, 1692 (Va. Colonial Abstracts, Vol. 6, p. 4).

Capt. Wm. Leigh, Officer of Militia - 1698 - King & Queen Co. (Fleet Vol. 7, p. 5).

William Leigh & Benjamin Harrison, 6 June 1699, 3474 acres in King & Queen, and Essex Co.'s beginning at the north of a great branch adjoining and issuing from Mattaponi Creek adjoining land of Capt. Wm. Smith. (Land Patent Book 9, p. 214)

(1652-1704 contd)

Wm. Leigh, Commander in Chief of Militia of King & Queen Co. 1 July 1699. (Va. Colonial Abstracts, Vol. 6, p. 11)

Feb. 25, 1689, Col. Justice Wm. Leigh. 27 Dec. 1700. Wm. Leigh, Burgess (Va. Colonial Abstracts, Vol. 6, p. 13).

Wm. Leigh who lives upon one of the branches of the York River shows that he had that great river to pass before he comes to Williamsburg. May 31, 1700. (Va. Colonial Abstracts, Vol. 6, p. 15)

Col. Leigh fell from his horse lately and cracked his scull and tis said he was Drunk at Parson Bookers of the Sabbath Day and was going home happened this accident. (Fleet, Vol. 7, p. 30)

8 July 1702. Burgesses. Wm. Leigh, James Taylor,
Justices of Peace Wm. Leigh, James Taylor.
(Va. Colonial Abstracts, Vol. 6, p. 18)

June 23, 1702. Col. Wm. Leigh, Com. of Militia of King & Queen that Mr. Byrd of King & Queen did make fake reports about him 28 of May last. (Va. Colonial Abstracts, Vol. 6, p. 23)

Wm. Leigh. Petitioned from King & Queen 1704. (Fleet, Vol. 7, p. 41)

John Leigh - King & Queen Co. - 1707

Militia. King & Queen Co. 1703. John Leigh, Capt. (Fleet, Vol. 7, p. 16)

John Leigh was a Major in King & Queen Militia in 1707. (Va. Mag. Vol. 32, p. 62)

1726. King & Queen Justice of Peace - John Leigh (Fleet, Vol. 6, p. 47)

John Leigh, Jun. - King & Queen Co. - 1738

Action of debt between John Leigh, Jun. of King & Queen Co. and Wm. Cridden of Orange Co. for debt. 28 April 1738. (Orange Co. Order Book 1, p. 304)

John Lea (Leigh) and Thomas Lea (Leigh) - King & Queen Co.-1745-1751

Ordered that John Lea, Thomas Lea, Richard Shakelford and Robert Daniel or any three of them appraise the estate of Edwin Thacker, Gent. dec. in King & Queen Co. Sept. 3, 1745. (Fleet, Vol. 5, p. 38).

1745-1751 (contd)

On the motion of Henry Washington, Gent. adm. of Elizabeth Thacker, dec., it is ordered that John Leigh, Thos. Leigh, Wm. Fleet and Benj. Pace of King & Queen appraise estate. Sept. 3, 1751. (Ibid, p. 39)

Henry Washington, adm. of Eliz. Thacker, widow, dec. It is ordered that John Leigh, Thomas Leigh, Wm. Fleet and Benj. Owen of K. & Q. do appraise the personal estate of sd Eliz. Thacker. Sept. 3, 1751. (From Records of Middlesex, Va. Colonial Abstracts, Vol. 5, p. 39)

John Lea (and wife Ann) - King & Queen & Spotsylvania Co. - b. C1699 - d. C1731.
William Lea (son of John Lea) - B1731-1754 Spotsylvania Co., King & Queen Co., Amelia Co., Orange Co.

Note: Spotsylvania Co. formed 1721 from Essex, King William & King & Queen Co.

Deposition of John Lea age about 25 years. 1 Sept. 1724. (Spotsylvania Co. Order Book - 1724-30, p. 4) (Fleets Colonial Abstracts, Vol. 27, King & Queen Co., p. 21)

Action of trespass brought by John Lea and Ann his wife against Samuel Lloyd dismissed. 7 Oct. 1724. (Spotsylvania Co. O.B. 1724-30, p. 26)

5 Oct. 1731, on the motion of Wm. Lea orphan of John Lea, decd. to have liberty to chose Zachary Taylor his guardian. (Spotsylvania Co. O.B. 1730-38, p. 71)

5 Oct. 1731. On the motion of Wm. Lea, orphan of John Lea, decd. chose Zachary Taylor as his guardian. (Spotsylvania Co. O.B. 1724-30, p. 22)

4 Oct. 1731. Between Thos. Creathers of Spotsylvania Co., Va. and Wm. Lea of same for 5 shil. plantation where sd Crothers now lives in Spotsylvania containing 100 a.

Thomas Crothers

Wits: F. Lewis
Zach. Taylor, Guardian of sd. Lea
(Spotsylvania Co. Deed Book B, p. 227)

4th & 5th of Oct. 1731. Thos. Creathers of Spotsylvania Co. sells to William Lea of same Co. and Robert Baylor of King & Queen Co. Gent. for 12 pds. land in Spotsylvania, formerly sold by John White of King William Co. to sd. Thos. Creathers, on condition that Wm. Lea when he shall arrive at age of 21 years refuse to make claim to possession in King William Co. which sd. Wm. Lea as heir at law to sd. John Lea of King &

John Lea (wife Ann)
William Lea (contd)

Queen, dec. 5 Oct. 1731. (Spotsylvania Co. O.B. 1729-34, p. 227)

7 Oct. 1731 on the petition of Richard Shackelford and Catherine his wife and of Geo. Priddy of King & Queen Co., dec. to have Thos. Creathers to give an account and security for the estate of John Lea late of King & Queen Co., decd. who intermarried with Ann Lea relict of sd. John, who is since deceased, sd. Creathers having moved the estate out of sd. Co. of King & Queen has been selling and wasting the estate. (Spotsylvania O.B. 1724-30, p. 22)

7 Oct. 1731. On the petition of Richard Shackelford of King & Queen Co. and Catherine his wife and of Geo. Priddy, d. of King & Queen Co., to have Thos. Crutcher attached to give an account and security for the estate of John Lea, late of King & Queen Co., dec. sd. Crutcher having intermarried with Ann Lea, relict of sd. John who is since decd. (Ibid, p. 86)

Robt. Evans of Prince George Co. sells to Wm. Lea of King & Queen Co. for 45 pds. 400 a. in Amelia Co. 20 Aug. 1741. (Fleet Vol. 28, p. 36, Amelia Co. D.B. 3, p. 17 - 8 March 1748/9)

18 March 1747 between Robt. Evans of Prince George Co. and Wm. Lea of King & Queen Co. land on both sides of Buffalo bed Creek 16 March 1747. (Amelia Co. D.B. 3, p. 9)

William Lea and Ann Lea - Louisa Co. 1751 - Orange Co. 1754

Note: Orange Co. formed 1734 from Spotsylvania Co.

24 May 1751. Wm. Lea and Ann Lea of Louisa Co. to Thomas Graves of Orange Co. for 10 pds., 150 a. on Northanna (called Negro Run). Wits: Zach. Taylor, Erasmus Taylor, James Isbell. (Orange Co. D.B. 12, p. 13)

Jan. 21, 1754. Between William Lea of Orange Co., Va. and Ann his wife to Wm. Warren of same for 25 pds. 150 a. of land in Northanna River of Permonky otherwise called Negro Run.

William Lea
Ann Lea

Wits: W. Livingston
John Noel
John Cox

(Orange Co. D.B. 12, p. 215)

James Lea (wife Anne) - St. Stephens Psh, K & Q Co., 1739; St. Geo. Psh., Spotsylvania Co., 1753; Orange Co. N.C. (Caswell Co. N.C.) - 1771

1 May 1739 Joseph Brock of St. Geo. Psh. Spotsylvania Co. & Mary his wife to James Lea of psh of St. Stevens, Co. of King & Queen for 21 pounds, 1 shil. 200 a. part of a patent granted Larkin Chew dated 4 June 1722 for 9400 acres and by sd Chew sold to sd Brock. 17 Oct. 1723. (Spots. Co. D.B. C, p. 299)

James Lea, brother of William, was living in Spotsylvania in 1753. His wife's name was Anne. (Herald Post - Louisville, Ky. - Nov. 1, 1935)

5 Mar. 1753. Between James Lea of St. Geo. Parish, Spotsylvania Co., and Ann Lea his wife, and John Chapman of same, for 80 pds, 200 acres, part of a patent granted Larkin Chew, deceased, 4 June 1722 and by said Larkin Chew conveyed to Jos. Brock, gentleman, deceased, and by said Brock conveyed to James Lea. 1 May 1739. 5 March, 1753. James Lea. Ann X Lea. (Spotsylvania Co. D.B. E, p. 102)

James Lea of Orange Co. Mar. 28, 1771. Probated Mar. 22, 1792? Son and executors - William, John, Major, rest of children not named. (Caswell Co. N.C. - W.B. 1776-1784 Pt. 1, p. 59)

John Lea (4-8) (wife Anne Carter) - Spotsylvania Co., Va. - 1745; Orange Co., N.C. - 1752-1771; Caswell Co., N.C. - 1781

Feb. 4, 1745 George Carter and wife Elizabeth deeded to John Lea (and his wife Anne Carter) land in St. Geo. Psh. Spotsylvania Co., Va. (Virginia Co. Records, Vol. 1, 1721-1800, Spotsylvania Co., p. 172)

John Lea of Orange Co., N.C. and Anne his wife and Thos. McNeal of parish of St. George, Spotsylvania for 24 pds., 185 acres, being a patent granted to George Carter and by said George Carter to said John Lea, his son-in-law, by deed of gift bounded by land of Humphrey Bell of Loudon, John Williamson, Robt. Huddleston and Col. John Waller and Richard Coleman, 4 Aug.1752. (Spotsylvania D.B. E, p. 67)

Oct. 2d. 1771 - Salem - To the Present Assessment. In Orange Co. - On Hogans and Kicoe Creek - 7 tracts 3533 acres (on the reverse side of the sheet is a note: "These seven tracts are commuted to sell to Mr. John Lea, surveyor living at South Hicoe, & this gentleman can give the best information on the said land (N.C. Hist. Comm. Records of the Moravians in N.C. - by Adelaide L. Fries - 1922-1930 - Vol. 3 - 1776-1779).

Aug. 17, 1778 - Will of John Lea. Proved Sep. 1781 - Yanceville, Caswell Co., N.C. (See Appendix A)

William Lea (wife Rachel) - King & Queen Co. - St. Geo. Psh., Spotsylvania Co. - 1744; Caswell Co., N.C. 1781

2 Oct. 1744. Between William Lea of King & Queen Co. and Anthony Garnett of Spotsylvania for 5 shil. 500 acres of land in Parish of St. George of Spotsylvania.

William Lea

Wits: T. Brock
John Coffy
Thos. Foster

Released for 55 pounds Oct. 2, 1744 by William Lea and Rachel Lea. (Spotsylvania Co. Deed Book D, p. 146)

23 Feb. 1781. Between Matthew Mills of Co. of Guilford, of one part and Wm. Leigh of Co. of Caswell, of other part, for the sum of 200 pds. sterling, a tract of land in the Co. of Albemarle, bounded by lands of Minian Mills, Charles Mills, Benj. Taylor and Fendley's old land containing 675 acres being the land willed to sd Matthew Mills by his father Matthew Mills. Wits: H. Challis, Samuel Watt, John Owen, Rachel Leigh, Richard Leigh, & John x Leigh. (Albemarle Co. Deed Book 7, p. 530)

Jesse Lee - Orange Co., Va. - d. 1781 (John Lea, Richard Lea, Wm. Lea & Betty Lea)

Note: Orange Co. formed in 1734 from Spotsylvania Co.

Absalom Wood & John (?) Lea prove the nuncuperative will of Jesse Lee, dec. and each claim administration of estate. Ordered that Richard Lea, William Lea, & Betty Lea next of kin be summoned to next court. 27 Sept. 1781. (Orange Co. Min. Book - 1774-1789, p. 161)

Richard Lee re settlement of John Lee in the Western County on Buffalo Hill held near Leestown. Dec. 1783. (Ibid, p. 259)

John Lea (Leigh) - Prince Edward Co. - B 1765

Note: Prince Edward Co. was formed 1754 from Amelia Co.

July 15, 1765. Zachariah Leigh of Prince Edward Co. and David Greenhill of one part and James Wade of Amelia, a tract of land which sd. Leigh and Greenhill bought of John Lea, being part of sd tract of land purchased of sd. John Leigh (Prince Edward D.B. 2, p. 12).

Zachariah Leigh (apparently brother of Ferdinand Leigh and father of John Leigh (wife Eliz.)) - King Wm. Co. and Prince Edward Co. - 1754-1770

Note: Miss Ida J. Lee says: This Zachariah Lee was evidently a brother of Ferdinand Leigh of King William who married Miss Cole.

8 Oct. 1754. Between Geo. Walker and Jane his wife of Nottoway Parish, Prince Edward Co. to Zachariah Leigh of Psh of St. John, Co. of King William for 550 pds. land between Bush and Sandy River containing 2682 acres. (Prince Edward Deed Book 1, p. 21.)

11 Sept. 1758. Zachariah Leigh of Prince Edward Co. for love and affection to his son John Leigh all interest I bought of Geo. Walker containing 2682 acres.

Zachariah Leigh

Wits: Peter Rawles
John Philips
Thomas Turpin
Henry X Lester (Ibid, p. 150)

July 15, 1765. Zachariah Leigh of Prince Edward Co. and David Greenhill of one part and James Wade of Amelia, a tract of land which sd. Leigh and Greenhill bought of John Lea being part of sd tract of land purchased of sd John Leigh. (Prince Edward Co. Deed Book 3, p. 12)

Note: Different spellings of John Lea and John Leigh apparently refer to the same individual - WHE

Will of Zachariah Leigh of Prince Edward Co. Friend Paschall Greenhill, Thos. Scott, Clement Read and John Nash, Jun. exors. All slaves and personal estate to my grandchildren that my son John Leigh now has or may have by his present wife Elizabeth. The tract of land on which I now live to my grandsons Zachariah Greenhill Leigh, and Paschall Greenhill Leigh equally divided between them. 6 April 1770. Nov. 19, 1770. (Prince Edward Co. W.B. 1, p. 123)

Ferdinand Leigh - King William Co. - 1744-1759

Note: King William Co. was formed in 1702 from King & Queen Co.

Sometime in the 18th century a certain gentleman named Ferdinand Leigh, supposed to belong to the Stoneleigh Abby family of that name, came to Va. and settled in King William Co. He married Martha Cole, widow of a Mr. West, a lineal descendant of Lord Delaware by whom she had two sons, John & Thomas West. By her

Ferdinand Leigh - contd.

second marriage she had two children, William and Mary. William m. Elizabeth Watkins, dau. of Benjamin Watkins of Chesterfield Co., and his children were Benjamin Watkins Leigh and a dau. Martha who married Wm. Kinney of Powhatan Co. (Richmond Times Dispatch - March 29, 1914)

There were two sisters named Mary Cole and Jane Cole. Mary Cole married a Mr. West, a lineal descendant of Lord Delaware by whom he had two sons, John & Thos. West. After the death of Mr. West, Mary Cole married Ferdinand Leigh by whom she had a son and daughter, William and Mary Leigh, etc. Jane Cole the other daughter married Col. Nath. Claiborne, had two sons and 5 daughters, among these Mary Cole Claiborne who married Roger Gregory. (Tylers Quarterly, Vol. 8, p. 264-265)

Ferdinand Leigh of King William Co. was father of Rev. Mr. Leigh born in 1744, and grandfather of Benj. Watkins Leigh and Judge Wm. Leigh (Va. Mag. Vol. 32, p. 62).

Ferdinando Leigh, exor. of will of Stephen Bingham of King William Co., 22 Aug. 1759 (Tylers 10, p. 48).

At the Inferior Court of Pleas held for Northampton Co. 1795, Roger Gregory obtained a judgement against Wm. Claiborne exor. of Frederick (Ferdinand?) Leigh, dec. for 3469 pounds, 4 pence, etc. Sheriff of sd. county was to levy sd. estate of 24 negroes in the possession of Wm. Amis, which sd. negroes were pointed out as the property of sd. Ferdinand Leigh, dec. John Gray being the highest bidder. 1 Dec. 1796. (Northampton Co., N.C. Deed Book 11, p. 73)

Richard Lee, Jr. - King & Queen Co. - 1782-1786

(Va. Colonial Abstracts, Vol. 4, King & Queen Co. Tax List - June 1, 1782, p. 20) Richard Leigh, Jr. 266 a.

(Ibid, p. 40) Alteration in Tax 1786.

Mrs. Lucy Lee, 101 a. from Richard Leigh.

Jno. Leigh 197 a. from Richard Leigh.

Francis Lea (wife Ann) - Parish of Frederick - Louisa Co. - 1765

Will of Francis Lea, 26 April 1765 of the Co. of Louisa, psh of Frederick. To dau. Mary Tate & Robt. Tate her husband, a negro boy etc. After their death to be equally divided between the heirs of their bodies. To my dau. Eleanor Vaun, relict of Martin Vaun. Wife Ann the tract of land I now live on. To my son John Lea after death of my wife, and my estate to be equally

Francis Lea - contd.

divided among my children, John, Wainwright, Gideon, Ann & Susanna. If sons should die before age of 21 their estate to be equally divided among survivors. Wife Ann and friend Thos. White exors.

Francis Lea

Rec. July 1776 (Louisa W.B. 1, p. 82)

Will of Ann Lea of Louisa. To son John Lea feather bed and furniture. Daughter Susan Carpenter wife of Jonathan Carpenter. Son Francis Wainwright Lea, son Gideon Lea. Rest of estate to be divided between my son John Lea and my dau. Susan Carpenter. Son John, exor. 15 Sept. 1780. Rec. 12 May 1783. (Louisa W.B. 3, p. 469)

John Lea - Louisa Co. - 1793-1795

Deed, Louisa Co., Aug. 22, 1793, from John Poindexter, Jr. and Elizabeth his wife to John Lea, of same, conveying 439 3/16 acres on both sides of a branch of Fork Creek. Wits: William G. Johnson, Bond - Veale Poindexter. (Virginia Gleanings in England - Vol. 19, p. 109)

Francis Clarke of Fluvanna Co. & Henry Garrett of Louisa Co. to David Crenshaw of Louisa Co. £ 24: 15: curr. 32-1/2 acres in Louisa Co., adj. John Hughson, David Crenshaw, John Lea; no witnesses. 8 June 1795. (Louisa Co. D.B. 1, p. 53. The Valentine Papers - p. 370)

William Leigh (wife Ann) - Albemarle Co. 1791; Amherst Co. 1793; d. 1794

(See Deeds in Albemarle Co. - 1791 & 1793 under Elizabeth[3] (Taylor) Bell.

Will of William Leigh. My land to be sold and all my debts paid. That a tract of land be bought to the value of 100 pounds which sd tract with 1/3 of my negroes and other estate I lend to my wife Ann Leigh during her life. The remaining 2/3 of my estate to be divided into nine equal parts. To son John Leigh and Betsy Kinsolving each of them to have one part. The remaining seven parts that my wife have the use of to school and support my younger children: William, Henry, George Ware, Farden (possibly meant for Ferdinand), Patsy Moore, Mary, Jane and Ann Pendleton until they come of age or marry. If wife marries estate to be divided among sd. children and son Thomas Leigh. Wife Ann Leigh and son George Leigh, exors.

William Leigh

William Leigh (wife Ann) contd.

Wits: James Brooks
John Martin
Thos. Moore
Molly Golden 18 Sept. 1794 (Amherst Co.W.B.3, p.310)

Note: Amherst was formed 1761 from Albemarle.

William Leigh - Albemarle Co. - 1784

Wm. Leigh appointed guardian of James Walker, orphan of Henry & Elizabeth Walker. 9 Dec. 1784. (Albemarle O.B. 1783-85, p. 310)

Ann Leigh & daus. Jane Leigh & Ann P. Leigh - Albemarle Co. - 1834

Will of Jane Leigh. To my sister Ann P. Leigh certain slaves and all interest which may be coming to me from the sale of land whereon my mother Ann Leigh lived and sold to Henry White and Thos. L. Shelton. Friend Wm. Wood exor. 2d May 1834.

Jane Leigh

Wits: Amanda Kinsolving
Betsy Kinsolving 6 Oct. 1834

(Albemarle Co. Will Book 11, p. 508

Ferdinand Leigh - Albemarle Co. - 1813-1822; Amherst 1814

Note: Amherst Co. formed 1761 from Albemarle

9 Dec. 1813. Between Neal McCall & Mary his wife of Albemarle and Ferdinand Leigh of same for $200 tract of land in Albemarle on Lickinghole Creek. Wits: Geo. W. Kinsolving, Thos.Nothwel, A. M. Douglas, Isiah Humphrey. 3 Jan. 1814. (Albemarle Co. Deed Book 18, p. 526)

15 May 1814. Ferdinand Leigh and Elizabeth his wife to Wm. Cash for $400, 148 acres in Amherst Co. adjoining land of Bartlett Cash, Benj. Rogers, Chas. Tucker, etc.

Ferdinand Leigh
Elizabeth Leigh

Wits: Lindsey Sandridge
B. Brown
Ambrose R. McDaniell

(Amherst Deed Book M, p. 475)

Ferdinand Leigh - contd.

15 May 1815 Between Ferdinand Leigh and Elizabeth his wife of Albemarle Co. Va., to Benj. Davis for $5.00 land on Lickinghole Creek. 6 Nov. 1815.

Ferdinand Leigh

(Albemarle Co. D.B. 19, p. 530)

Philip S. Pleasants, of Albemarle Co., deed from Ferdinand Leigh & Elizabeth, his wife, of same co. $200.00, 37 acres on Lickinghole Creek. July 18, 1822. (Albemarle Co. D.B. 23, p. 84 - The Valentine Papers - p. 953)

Philip S. Pleasants and Elizabeth, his wife, deed of trust to Wm. McCord, Jr. to secure $500 to Jeremiah Yancey & Joel Yancey, 7 acres, adj. lands of Ferdinand Leigh & Jeremiah Yancey. The above mill lots. Feb. 1, 1822. (Albemarle Co. D.B. 22, p. 472 - The Valentine Papers - p. 952)

William Lea - Amherst Co. d. 1793

James Lea and Zachariah Dawson, guardian of William & Fanny Lea, orphans of William Lea, dec. 16 Dec. 1793. (Amherst Co. W.B. 2, p. 279)

Note: Amherst Co. formed 1761 from Albemarle.

Andrew Lea and Elizabeth Lea - Caswell Co., N.C. - 1799-1801

2 Feb. 1799. William Dudley of Nottoway Co. wife Rachel. All the children of my three sisters Mary Jeter, Jane Sneed and Elizabeth Lea (Nottoway Co. W.B. 1, p. 347).

5 Dec. 1801. Between Stephen Sneed, atty. in fact for Samuel Sneed and Robt. Jeter, atty. in fact for Mary Jeter of Granville Co. and Andrew Lea of Caswell Co., N.C. of one part and Gabriel Fowlkes of Nottoway Co., Va. for 11 pds. land in Nottoway Co. on Nottoway River containing 148 1/4 acres. Wits: Woodson Knight, Barbee Betts, Jareld X Overstreet. (Nottoway Co. D.B. 2, p. 432)

William Lea - Amelia Co. - 1770

William Lea of Amelia Co., Va. who made his will there in 1770. He named among others a son William. (Herald Post - Louisville, Ky. - Nov. 1, 1935)

William Lee (yeoman) Albemarle Co. - 1746-1762

27 Dec. 1758 between Wm. Lee, yeoman & Sarah his wife of Albemarle Co. of one part and Roger Kilpatrick of same. Whereas a patent bearing date 12 Jan, 1746 and granted to Wm. Lee yeoman, a certain tract of land containing 245 acres lying and being in the Co. of Albemarle on the branches of Harding Run and adjoining Mildred Meriwether and Thos Fitzpatrick for 65 pds. 245 a. part of this patent.

William Lee
Sarah Lee

George Blive
Thos. Maxwell
John Maxwell
James Maxwell
James Douglas

(Albemarle D.B. 2, p. 79)

Wm. Lee of Albemarle Co. for 18 pds. 15 shil. to David Lewis, Jun. of Albemarle certain household furniture.

his
William M. Lee
mark

11 Aug. 1762
Wm. Coffey
John Kinkead

(Albemarle D.B. 3, p. 213)

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 3 - JUNE 1, 1954

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
9	128	John Fyshe	C1555	1622	-	2
	129	Margaret Craddock?	15--	1630-1		
8	64	Thomas Fyshe	Bp. 1584	1673-4	1609	3
	65	Mary Sprigge	1585	-		
7	32	John Fish	C1616	1663	-	4
	33	Cecelia -----	-	-	-	
6	16	Nathaniel Fish	1648	-	-	5
	17	----- -----	-	-	-	
5	8	Nathan Fish	C1660	-	1687	5
	9	Deborah Barrows	16--	-		
4	4	Rowland Fish	1708	A1749	1730	6
	5	Elizabeth Harding	1708	A1749		
3	2	Rufus Fish	1740	1815	1775	7
	3	Jane Davis	1750	-		
2	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863	1811	8
	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following information from the Ninth Ancestral Generation to the Fourth is taken largely from "The Fish Family in England and America" by Lester Warren Fish, Col. Med. Corps Res., U.S.Army, The Tuttle Publishing Co., Rutland, Vt., Aug. 1948. From the Fourth to the Second Ancestral Generation it is taken largely from the manuscript notes prepared by Dr. Homer Brainard for Mrs. Virgil Browne, daughter of John Edwin Robinson, and from Falmouth Town Records.

John Fyshe (9-128); b. C1555; d. Feb. 19, 1622;m.

"The Ancestral Line of the early immigrants to New England as now certainly known, begins with John Fyshe of Market Harborow, Great Bowden Parish, who was probably born not far from the year 1555. ..... John who was of the yeoman class, m. Margaret, whose maiden name, there is much reason to believe, may have been Cradock. The record of this marriage was not found in the parish, but all their children were baptized there. Most of them reached their maturity and married, and their families are well accounted for in the wills of John and Margaret. He d. Feb. 19, 1622. She d. 1630/31.....

There were dwelling in the parish, in the interim, however, some of Edward's children and grandchildren, no doubt, and they constituted the connection between Edward in 1518 and John who was b. about 1555, four years before Great Bowden parish records were first officially kept. (San Marcos University at Lima, Peru, the oldest university in the Western Hemisphere, was established in May 1551.) There were five of that name buried in Great Bowden. The earliest entries on the Great Bowden registers were the records of these burials, as follows: "Augustine Fyshe, 1560, 7 May; Edward 1560, 30 May; Tobye 1563, 8 Oct; Thomas 1570 4 Jan; Augustine 1579, 26 Aug." They doubtless relate to the disappearing second or third generation between Edward, the first of that name in Great Bowden, and John. We may surmise that Augustine Fyshe who died 1579, 26 Aug. was the father of John, and the other four may have been his uncles or perhaps his older brothers or cousins."

Excerpts from the will of John Fyshe, dated Jan. 2, 1623-4? and proved Mar. 9, 1624, are given in App. A.

The children of John and Margaret (Craddock?) Fyshe were:

1. Augustine, bapt. Jun. 11, 1578; d. Apr. 29, 1646. m. Christian -----.

2. William, bapt. Mar. 9, 1580/81; d. Sept. 13, 1658; m. Anne Parsons, 1620.

3. Kathryn, bapt. Apr. 15, 1582.

4. Thomas (8-64); bapt. May 8, 1584; d. Jan. 12, 1673/74; m. Mary Sprigge.

5. Sara, bapt. Apr. 11, 1586; m. John Johnson, 1604.

6. Ambrose, bapt. Jul. 6, 1588, Market Harborough; d. 1628.

7. May, bapt. Dec. 20, 1589.

8. Elizabeth, bapt. Nov. 15, 1591; m. Edward Marston in 1616.

9. Francis, bapt. Oct. 29, 1593.

10. Anne, bapt. Jun. 2, 1596.

11. Alice, bapt. Nov. 6, 1597; m. Robert Fyshe, 1617/18.

12. Mary, bapt. Dec. 8, 1599.

13. John, bapt. Jan. 26, 1601/02.

Thomas Fyshe (8-64); bp.May 8,1584;d. Jan.12,1673-4;m. 1609.

Thomas Fysche, son of John and Margaret (Craddock?) Fyshe, was baptized May 8, 1584; d. at Warwick, Jan. 12, 1673/4; m. at Leicester in 1609, Mary Sprigge, daughter of William Sprigge of Lubenham, Leicestershire, where she was b. Jan. 24, 1585 ... ... He was the father of three brothers, Jonathan, John and Nathaniel who were early settlers of Sandwich, Mass., on Cape Cod.

Thomas seems to have lived for a time at Lubenham, then in East Farndon, and finally in Great Bowden, the three towns all lying within a small circle. Just when he moved to Wedgenock Park in Warwickshire, where he was a tenant of the Earl of Warwick, is not known, but he apparently had a business enterprise in the city of Warwick, and in 1643 he was living in Good Rest House, a historic home within the limits of the Park. (When Richard Whitehead, "of Windsor upon the Connecticut River in New England", returned to his native land for a visit, he became the guest of T. Fysh of Good Rest House, was taken ill and died there, and his will, dated Apr. 26, 1645, was witnessed by two of Thomas' children, Cradock and Hester Fishe).

The children of Thomas and Mary (Sprigge) Fyshe, were:

1. Craddock, bapt. Aug. 9, 1612, at Lubenham; m. Elizabeth _____.

2. Ambrose, bapt. Oct. 18, 1613, at East Farndon.

3. Jonathan, b. 1610, bapt. Feb. 16, 1615/16 at East Farndon; d. 1663; m. Mary _____.

4. John (7-32); b. 1616(?); bapt. Jun. 20, 1619 at East Farndon; d. 1663; m. Cecelia _____.

5. Nathaniel, b. 1618 (?); bapt. Jun. 20, 1619 at East Farndon; d.1693; m.(1) ____; m.(2) Lydia Miller.

6. Esther; bapt. Dec. 21, 1622 at Great Bowden.

7. Hannah; bapt. Oct. 5, 1625 at Great Bowden.

Jonathan Fish was the immigrant Puritan ancestor of a line of statesmen, leading down to Congressman Hamilton Fish of New York. At an early age he decided to try his fortune in the new colony of New England, and with his younger brothers, John and Nathaniel, he landed at Lynn, Mass. in 1635, at the age of 25 .... John, who was probably 19 at the time, cleared a farm at Sandwich where he remained until his death in 1663, age about 47. Nathaniel, then about 17, also remained at Sandwich as a farmer. His estate was inventoried in Plymouth Probate Court, Oct. 4, 1694.

John Fish (7-32);b. C1616; bp.Jun. 20,1619;d.Nov.18,1663;m.

John Fish, son of Thomas and Mary (Sprigge) Fysh, was born between 1610 and 1618, probably about 1616, at East Farndon, Leicestershire, England; bapt. with his brother Nathaniel at East Farndon, June 20, 1619; d. shortly before Nov. 18, 1663 (as the Inventory of his estate was made on that date), at Sandwich, Mass.

In 1635, at the probable age of 19, he landed at Lynn, in the Mass. Bay Colony with his two brothers, Jonathan and Nathaniel, and in 1637 they joined about thirty other settlers and their families in the founding of a new settlement on Cape Cod which they called Sandwich. (See Freemans-Annals of Barnstable Co. - Vol 2, pp 16) There he cleared a farm upon which he remained until his death.

He and his brother Jonathan drew a bill on their father Thomas which was protested Apr. 17, 1643. (Freeman in his Annals of Barnstable Co. - Sandwich - Vol. 2, p 44, lists: "John Fish; Jonathan Fish, and Nathaniel Fish" as able to bear arms in 1643, being between the ages of 16 and 60. On pp. 53 of Vol. 2, under the date of 1654, Freeman includes John Fish as one of a number who subscribed a total of £ 20 to build a mill.) The inventory of John Fish of Sandwich was taken by Nathaniel Fish, Nov. 18, 1663 and exhibited at Plymouth Court May 3, 1664. (See Appendix B). It mentions his widow, Cecelia Fish. Record of only three sons has been found, only one of whom could have married and had issue.

The children of John and Cecelia (----) Fish, were:

1. John, b. C1645?; d. prior to Oct. 28, 1669, age 24(?)

2. Nathaniel (6-16)*; b. Nov. 27, 1648.

3. Caleb, b. Aug. 18, 1649; d. Feb. 28, 1650, age 6 mos.

Nathaniel Fish (6-16); b. Nov. 27, 1648; d. ;m.

Nathaniel Fish, son of John and Cecelia (----) Fish, was born Nov. 27, 1648. The date of his death, and the name of his wife and marriage date are unknown.

The only known child of Nathaniel Fish was:

1. Nathan (5-8); prob. b. C1660 at Sandwich, Mass., and who m. Dec. 20, 1687, at Plymouth, Mass., Deborah Barrows.

Nathan Fish (5-8); b. C1660; d. ;m. Dec. 20, 1687

Nathan Fish, the son of Nathaniel Fish (6-16) was probably born at Sandwich, Mass. He married on Dec. 20, 1687** at Plymouth, Mass., Deborah Barrows, daughter of John and Deborah (----) Barrows. John Barrows was born in England in 1609, and died at Plymouth, Mass., Feb. 18, 1691-2. The parentage of John Barrows is unknown. The dates of death of Nathan Fish and his wife are unknown.

Freeman in his History of Barnstable Co., Mass: Annals of Falmouth, p 439 says "In 1712, Jun 3 -, the other proprietors were: ..... Nathan Fish."

The children of Nathan and Deborah (Barrows) Fish, according to Falmouth Town Records, were:

1. Bartholomew, b. Jun. 16, 1687; m. at Eastham Oct. 9, 1716, Hannah Harding of Eastham, dau. of Amaziah Harding.

2. John, b. Jun. 1, 1689; m. Mary ----; d. 1741.

---

*Savage in his Genealogical Dictionary of New England, indicates that Nathaniel, b.1648 was son of Nathaniel, not of John, as follows, on p 161, Vol. 2: "Fish, Nathaniel; Sandwich 1643, perhaps bt. of John, had Nathaniel b. 27 Nov. 1648; and John 13 Apr. 1651. One Fish of Sandwich m. Lydia, d. of Rev. John Miller."

**Falmouth Town Records say Nathan Fish and Deborah (debro) Barnes were married Dec. 25, 1686.

3. Ebenezer, b. Apr. 25, 1690.

4. Samuel, b. Feb. 2, 1692; m. Thankful Meiggs; d. 1816.

5. Nathan, b. Oct. 2, 1694; m. ------; d. 1760.

6. Maria (Meriar) b. Jul. 16, 1696; m. Jan. 30, 1715/16, John Hatch.

7. Thankful, b. Aug. 12, 1701.

8. Rebecca, b. Aug. 25, 1703.

9. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 28, 1705.

10. Rowland (4-4); b. Jul. 25, 1708; m. Elizabeth Harding at Eastham, Feb. 16, 1730.

Rowland Fish (4-4); b. Jul.25,1708; d.~~A~~1749 m. Feb. 16, 1730

Rowland Fish, son of Nathan and Deborah (Barrows) Fish, was born Jul. 25, 1708, in Falmouth, Mass. (See Falmouth Vital Records). He married on Feb. 16, 1730 at Eastham, Mass.,(Vital Statistics, Falmouth) Elizabeth Harding, born Apr. 1708 at Eastham, the daughter of Amaziah and Hannah (Rogers) Harding of Eastham.

The children of Rowland and Elizabeth (Harding) Fish (Falmouth Book of Records #1, p 175) were:

1. Nathan, b. Nov. 26, 1733; m. Jan. 1, 1761, Drusilla Hatch.

2. Ebenezer, b. Nov. 15, 1734; m. Jun. 17, 1759, Elizabeth Handy.

3. Rufus (3-2), b. Jul. 1740, at Falmouth. Died Apr. 15, 1815 at Falmouth. He m. (Int. Publ.) Nov. 11, 1775, Jane Davis.

4. Cornelius, b. 1743; m. Oct. 18, 1765, Mary Fish.

5. James, b. 1747; d. unmarried.

6. Lot, b. 1749; m. Elizabeth Grew.

7. Prince, b. 1750; publ. intentions Nov. 19, 1774? to m. Freelove Phinney of Barnstable.

Rufus Fish (3-2); b.Jul.1740;d.Apr.15,1815;m.(Int.Pub.)Nov.11,1775

Rufus Fish, the son of Rowland and Elizabeth (Harding) Fish was born Jul. --, 1740 at Falmouth, Mass., (Falmouth Book of Records, Vol. 2, p. 227). He married (intentions published on Nov. 11, 1775) (Falmouth Book of Records, Vol. 2, p. 22) at Falmouth, Mass., Jane Davis, born 1750, believed to be daughter of Nathan and Elizabeth (Lewis) Davis of Falmouth, Mass. Falmouth Church Records, Vol. 1-2, p 45(73) state that: "Jane Fish, wife of Rufus Fish was baptized Oct. 20, 1795." In the Records of the East Parish Congregational Church, Barnstable, Mass., from March 1725 - May 1816, Minister Joseph Green, in a list of "Females of the Church" the following appear: 44 - Elizabeth Lewis; 85 Jane Davis.

Rufus Fish* died Apr. 15, 1815 at Falmouth, (Falmouth Book of Records, Vol. 2, p 227). His will was dated 1808 and proved May 9, 1815 (Barnstable Probate, Vol. 39, p. 115 and Vol. 32, p. 322). The will mentions wife Jane, sons Nathan Davis Fish, James Fish, Francis Fish, daughters Elizabeth, Thankful and Mary. Son Francis to have the real estate and appointed executor. Witnesses: Thomas Jones, Silvanius Jones, Robinson Jones. The date of death of his wife is unknown. It should be noted that Edgartown Vital Records, p 125, Marriages contains the following: "Rufus Fish and Mary Peace, Oct. 22, 1809." It is unlikely that this Rufus Fish is the Ancestor, since his will dated 1808 and proved 1815, mentions his wife "Jane".

The children of Rufus and Jane (Davis) Fish are listed in Falmouth Church Records, Vol. 1-2, p 30, as having been baptized Oct. 9th, 1796, as follows: "Baptized the children of Rufus and Jane Fish viz; Rowland, Francis, Betsey, Thankful & Polly."

The children of Rufus and Jane (Davis) Fish, born in Falmouth, were:

1. Nathan Davis; b. Oct. 14, 1776; m. Nov. 14, 1805, Hannah Jenkins.

2. Rowland; bp. Oct. 9, 1796.

3. Elizabeth (Betsey); b. Aug. 11, 1778; bp. Oct. 9, 1796; m. 1816, Isaiah Lewis.

4. James; b. Sep. 7, 1781; m. Oct. 3, 1804, Susannah Robinson, and had: (1) Elihu, who had Eliel, b. 1830 at Sandwich, Mass., and m. Harriet O. Davis; (2) Isaac, who m. his cousin Rhoda R. Fish, and had: Joseph F. of Falmouth in 1843, who m. ---- Pherson. (History of Barnstable Co., Simeon L. Deyo, Falmouth, 1890, p 688); and eleven others.

---

* 1790 Census of Mass., Town of Falmouth, Co. of Barnstable, p 16 gives the following for Rufus Fish: 1/4/5/-/-.

5. Francis; b. Feb. 27, 1785; bp. Oct. 9, 1796; d. Apr. 3, 1837, aged 53 (Falmouth Old Cemetery); m. Oct. 17, 1813, Mary Lawrence, b. C1782; d. Apr. 4, 1857, aged 65 yrs. 8 mos. 4 days (Falmouth Old Cemetery). They had:

   (1) Joseph L., b. C1814; d. May 4, 1840, aged 26 (Falmouth Old Cemetery).

   (2) Mary F., b. C1827, d. May 22, 1841, aged 17 yrs. 2 mos. 4 days. (Falmouth Old Cemetery).

   (3) Solomon L; b. Falmouth, 1829. A mason by trade. (History of Barnstable Co., Simeon L. Deyo, Falmouth, 1890 - p 688); m. Mary Webster Deane, and had: Flora R., who m. Harry Childs; and also Effie L.

   (4) Rhoda R; m. Isaac Fish.

   (5) Thankful; m. Capt. Nehemiah P. Baker.

   (6) Harriet; m. Roland Jones.

6. Thankful (2-1); b. Jan. 23, 1788, at Falmouth; bp. Oct. 9, 1796 at Falmouth; d. Dec. 16, 1863 at Falmouth; m. Isaac Robinson, Sep. 19, 1811 at Falmouth.

7. Polly; b. Nov. 19, 1789; bp. Oct. 9, 1796; m. Ephraim Lawrence.

Thankful Fish (2-1); b.Jan.23,1788;bp.Oct.9,1796;d.Dec.16,1863; m.Sep.19,1911.

Thankful Fish, daughter of Rufus and Jane (Davis) Fish, was born Jan. 23, 1788, at Falmouth, Mass. She was baptized Oct. 9, 1796 (Falmouth Ch. Records). She married, on Sep. 19, 1811, after publishing intentions on Aug. 11, 1811 (Falmouth Church Records, Vol. 2 pp. 61(99) and 65 respectively), Isaac Robinson, born at Falmouth Oct. 3, 1787 (Falmouth Church Records, Vol. 2, p 115), the son of Elisha and Temperance (Davis) Robinson.

Thankful (Fish) Robinson was propounded in May 1816 and Jun. 2, 1812 admitted to the Congregational Church of Falmouth. (Falmouth Church Records - Vol. 1-2; p 17.)

Thankful (Fish) Robinson died Dec. 16, 1863; according to Falmouth Vital Records. Isaac Robinson died at Falmouth, Dec. 26, 1847, aged 60 yrs., 2 mos. 23 days according to the gravestone in Falmouth Old Cemetery and Falmouth Vital Records, Vol. 3 p. 74. She was buried at Oak Grove Cemetery, Falmouth. Her

grave may be found by turning right upon entering cemetery, following main drive until it turns left, and the grave will be found on the left side, shortly after turning. The inscription reads as follows:

"Thankful, widow of Isaac Robinson, died Dec. 16, 1863, aged 75 y'rs, 10 mo's, 23 d'ys

Servant of God, well done
The Glorious warfares past
The battle is fought, the race is won
And thou art crowned at last."

The children of Isaac and Thankful (Fish) Robinson are given in Vol. 1, Series I, ROBINSON family, p 33, but are listed here for convenience:

ROBINSON:

1. Thatcher, b. Oct. 8, 1812; drowned in Ockmulgee River, Ga., when he was lost from a steam ship on which he was employed, on Nov. 21, 1842.

2. Foster (1-0); b. Mar. 7, 1814; m. Oct. 1, 1847, Eliza Lee; d. Dec. 31, 1880.

3. Willard, b. Jul. 17, 1820; bp. Aug. 1824 (Falmouth Ch. Records - Vol. 1-2); d. Nov. 2, 1841, aged 29 years; gravestone at Falmouth.

4. John Parker, b. Jan. 20, 1822; bp. Aug. 1824 (Falmouth Ch. Records); m. Mary G. Allen; d. Jan. 17, 1905, a retired merchant, age 90 yrs, 11 mos. 9 days. He operated Rock Mills (now the Dassow Mills at the upper dam) under the firm name of Bray and Robinson, Sheboygan Falls, Mass. They had:

(1) Charles A. of Boston, Mass.

(2) Edward T., b. Jul. 16, 1856 in California; d. 1887, at Hurley, Wisc.

(3) Laura W., d. May 19, 1857; aged 2 yrs, 2 mos. 2 days.

(4) Frank G., d. Nov. 4, 1860; aged 2 yrs. 6 mos., 22 days.

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpts from Will of John Fyshe (9-128) Dated Jan.2,1623-4? - Proved Mar.9,1624	2
B	Excerpts from Inventory of John Fish (7-32) Taken Nov. 18, 1663 and Exhibited at Plymouth Court, May 3, 1664	4
C	Excerpts from "The Fish Family in England and America" by Lester Warren Fish, Col. Med. Corps Res. US Army, The Tuttle Publishing Co., Rutland, Vt., Aug. 1948	1

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS FROM WILL OF JOHN FYSHE (9-128)
DATED JAN. 2, 1623-4? - PROVED MAR. 9, 1624

(Leicester Wills, No. 102)

I, John Fysh of Bowden, Magna, county of Leicester, yeoman, being sick of body do ordain and make, etc. To William Fish my second son and his heirs, one old cottage with two cow pastures and ten sheep, commons adjoining unto his dwelling house, which I purchased of Sir Thomas Guyfin. To Francis Fish my fifth son, one cottage with a close and orchard now in the occupation of Richard Winant, laborer. To Robert Fish of Market Harborough, my son-in-law (who married Alice Fish), one piece of meadow in little Bowden field, called Stony Holme. To Thomas eldest son of Robert and Alice, Five arable lands in Lubnam brook, now in his occupation. To Elizabeth Ashton, my niece, one cottage with two cow pastures and ten sheep common, she paying yearly for the same unto John Fish my youngest son 6s8d during her natural life, providing that John shall have power to cut, lop, and carry away wood. To John Fish my youngest son, and his heirs, three closes which I purchased of my kinsman William Cradock of Farndon, one lying west of town betwixt the land of John Fish and Richard Kirbie, another in the middle of the town, next to the land of Jeffrey Parsons and John Mason, and one in yeast and next to the lands of Francis Fish and Thomas Wells the younger, also the old cottage after the death of Elizabeth Ashton, my niece, and all my timber except one tazletre and a squared piece of my myle, which I give unto my eldest son Austin (Augustine) Fish, further except the mylln. post, and give it unto Austin Fish my eldest son, he paying his mother 40s., residue to Margaret my wife, whom executrix.

Signed: John Fysh seal
I.F.

(Divided by a
spray of Roses)

Witnesses: Augustine Fish
William Hallick

Proved 9 Mar. (Sic.) by relict and executrix.

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS FROM INVENTORY OF JOHN FISH (7-32) TAKEN NOV. 18, 1663 AND EXHIBITED AT PLYMOUTH COURT, MAY 3, 1664

(The Mayflower Descendant - Vol.16 - PLYMOUTH Colony Wills and Inventories)

(fol.17) "An inventory of the estate of Mr John ffish lately Deceased" was taken 18 November, 1663, by Richard Bourne and Nathaniel Fish," and exhibited to the Court held att Plymouth the 3th of May 1664 on the oath of Mistris Syselia ffish Widow". The only real estate mentioned was: "the house land and meddow" £ 30.

The estate was indebted to John Gorham, William Bassett, Richard Bourne, Joseph Holly, James Skiffe, Senr., Henry Saunders, Joseph Winsor, William Swift, Nathaniel Fish.

"Debts since his Death for the families use": to Richard Bourne, £ 1,14s; to William Swift, 9s; to Joseph Burgia, 10s-; to Nathaniel Fish, 4s.; to Robert Rollacke, £ 1.

APPENDIX C

EXCERPT FROM "THE FISH FAMILY IN ENGLAND AND AMERICA" BY LESTER WARREN FISH, COL.MED.CORPS RES., US ARMY, THE TUTTLE PUBLISHING CO., RUTLAND, VT., AUG. 1948

" The First Authentic Mention of the Fish family in history carries us back to the year 1066 when a family of that name followed William the Conqueror to England from Normandy. The reign of Edward the Confessor, King of England, had just been brought to an end on Oct. 14, 1066, with the defeat of Harold at the Battle of Hastings by William I (the Conqueror). William I ruled until 1087 when he was succeeded by William II. .....

The English family of Fish is believed to be a branch from an old Saxon family which in the tables of German Nobility dates from a remote era. The name was spelled F-i-s-c-h in ancient Germany whence came the family of that century. In the north of England, in Cumberland county where they made their homes, the letter "c" was dropped from the name and gradually, as they settled in different parts of England, the spelling changed from Fisch to Fische, Fysshe, Fyssh, Fysh, Fyshe, then to Fishe, and finally in the sixteenth century to the present spelling of Fish. Surnames do not antedate 1000 A.D.

As late as 1878 there was a young Scottish banker named Thomas Fyshe who married Avis, daughter of Anna, of "Anna and the King of Siam."

That the Fishes settled in the North of England is highly probable. History records how William the Conqueror suppressed uprisings in northern England in the years 1068-1069, harassing Northumberland and again in 1070 driving back the Scottish King, and several of the older members of the Fish family were born in Carlisle, in the county of Cumberland in the north of England and familiarly known as "The Border City." The first definite reference to a member of the family in England is that concerning one Yve Fisch who was living in Yorkshire to the south of Cumberland in the year 1200. It was about this time, in the year 1204, that Philip II of France conquered Normandy from the English. In 1200 Yve Fisch became a tenant of land in meadow, "in the territory of Huntewick" in Yorkshire, which Hugh De Towleston at that time, "for health of his soul and all his ancestors and survivors," granted and confirmed to God and the Church of St. Oswald's of Nostell, according to the Nostell Priory Coucher, and the canons of the same place. Although the records of consecutive generations are lacking, it would seem that the Fish family were numerous in Yorkshire for three and a half centuries previous to the introduction of Parish registers.

APPENDIX C

In 1310 John Fische was an alderman of the town of York, and a few years later a John Fische, undoubtedly the same person, was a bailiff of York. His wife Alice is mentioned in 1323 as having a son, William. This William was a bailiff of York during the years 1333 and 1338, the year of the beginning of the Hundred Years War, and again in 1342. .....

Sir Edmund Fische, Knight (of York), Tailliour

In 1444 Edmund Fische of this family was admitted to citizenship as a "Tailliour." ..... Apparently he was prosperous, and a loyal adherent of King Henry VI, who knighted him Sir Edmund Fyshe at the battle of Hexham, in 1464 ..... He was killed in this battle which was fought between the followers of Henry VI and Edward IV, terminating the struggle between the houses of Lancaster and York. Henry VI and his consort preserved their lives by flight, but disastrous indeed was the fate of his adherents. The Duke of Somerset and four of his retainers were captured and immediately beheaded, one of them being Sir Edmund. The first Parliament of Edward IV forfeited to the King "all the messuages, lands and tenements of Edmund Fyshe, 'tailliour,' late of York," and in 1465 granted them to "Elizabeth Gyrlington, widow of Nicholas Gyrlington, for his good service to King and to the King's father." .....

Edward Fyshe
Head of Family in Great Bowden, England

Contemporary with Richard Fysh and Rothland Fyshe of Braybrook was Edward Fyshe of Market Harborow, four miles distant, but we do not know of any direct relationship. He was the first of the name to live in the parish of Great Bowden, and it was from Market Harborow that the earliest Fish emigrants left for America, a little over one hundred years after his death in 1518.

In September 1508 the location of the tenement of Edward is mentioned in the parish records as lying on the northerly side of a messuage in Haverburgh. In his will, proved in 1518, his wife Agnes, one son Richard, and his other brothers and sisters are mentioned. .....

Establishment of Parish Registers

It was not until in 1538, after Henry VIII had thrown off the yoke of Rome and had re-established the independence of the Anglican church, that he ordered the adoption throughout the kingdom of the system of Parish registers of baptisms, marriages and burials which is in use up to the present time. In many

APPENDIX C

places this order was not complied with at once; the registers of Great Bowden commence only with the year 1559, and from this period only can we clearly and certainly construct the family pedigree, yet it would seem that the Fish family had been numerous in Yorkshire for three and a half centuries.

Great Bowden Parish

The Parish of Great Bowden (having an area of about 3,120 acres and a population of 7,735 souls in 1901) is located in Leicestershire, which is about in the center of England. Great Bowden lies in the midst of a fertile farming district on the southeasterly border of Leicester, separated from Northamptonshire by the River Welland. Its chief community is the town of Market Harborough, which is a thrifty business center 75 miles north of London, and here dwell at least three-fourths of the inhabitants of the parish. On its southwest border Great Bowden is separated from Warwickshire by an ancient Roman Road, Watling Street, which forms the boundary line between them. This Imperial Highway, extending from Dover through London to the border of the Empire on the Welsh coast, was constructed by the Romans soon after their occupation of Britain in the first century, as was their custom in every Roman Province.

In 1645 King Charles fixed his headquarters at Market Harborough, adjoining Noseby, just prior to the battle where he was decisively defeated by the Parliamentarian army. ..... (Market Harborrow is now a favorite hunting-ground for English sportsmen to ride to the hounds.) In the days of papal supremacy in England, the ancient parish still bore the Roman name of Bowden Magna. A tablet on the porch of the present parish church contains a list of the priests and rectors of the parish commencing with the year 1215, and coming down continuously to the present time.

The Old Parish Church

The present parish church, standing on the north side of the public green in the little village of Great Bowden, is dedicated to Saints Peter and Paul. It is a long, low, picturesque building of stone, a square tower at the west end, surmounted by a short octagonal spire. The chief entrance is through the south porch, which is reached by a path fenced in on either side by rows of old tombstones, elaborately carved, their inscriptions now almost undecipherable. Inside on the north wall of the chancel is the Fish tablet, erected to the memory of Henrietta, wife of Augustine Fish, Gentleman, and daughter of Sir Edward Farmer of Middlesex, Knight, who died in 1703. Upon this tablet are

APPENDIX C

engraved the Arms of the Fish and Farmer families. This Augustine was a great grand nephew of William Fish who settled in Windsor, Conn., in 1642.

Early Religion of the Great Bowden Family

As a rule, in the old Catholic days, the members of the Fish Family were loyal and faithful supporters of the Roman Catholic Church, and some of them entered the priesthood or became members of the religious houses. After the establishment of the English Church on the Protestant basis by King Henry VIII, however, they easily adjusted themselves and their religious life to the new conditions. Every generation furnished its share of church warders and officials. The parish registers contain more than two hundred entries of baptisms, marriages and burials, relating to more than six generations of the family, coming on down to the latter half of the nineteenth century, when as the present Vicar of the Great Bowden Church told recent visitors the last of the Fish name died, in 1888, before he came to the parish. There are also many Fish records in neighboring parishes, where members of the family have lived.

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 4 - OCTOBER 5, 1954

KENNEDY FAMILY - NO. 2-3

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
3	6	James Kennedy	1770	1816	1795	2
	7	Elizabeth Bailey	1775	1817		
2	3	Susan Kennedy	1796	1877	1818	4
	2	Ferdinand Lee	1797	1874		
1	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877	1847	
	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following is based upon Kennedy Family bible records, the will of James Kennedy (3-6), the records of Old Purity Cemetery, Chester, S.C., and other sources indicated.

Grateful appreciation is due Miss Mary Guthrie Sledge of Chester, S.C., a descendant of George and Margaret (Adair) Kennedy, of Chester, S.C., for her helpful information and searches.

There appears to have been a number of Kennedy Families in Chester, South Carolina and at least two "James Kennedys" in the 1790 to 1820 period. The ancestor James Kennedy (3-6) appears to have come from Ireland in 1787 and not to be closely related, if at all, to the James Kennedy who figured so prominently in the history of the Purity Presbyterian Church. However, in order to clarify the various references to the Kennedys, pertinent data relating to these individuals are given in App. A to G inclusive.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

James Kennedy (3-6) b.Mar.14,1770; d.Oct.3,1816; m.Feb.5,1795

James Kennedy was born Mar. 14, 1770, according to the Kennedy Bible and the Newbern Bible. (See App. H and I, Lee Family, NO. 1-1 of these NOTES.) There is a strong probability that he is the James Kennedy who was naturalized Nov. 18, 1802, stating that he had come from Ireland to Chester in 1787 (at the age of 17). (See Appendix H) It is possible he bore some relation to the George Kennedy and John Kennedy who came from Co. Antrim, Ireland. (See App. B and C) He married Thursday evening, Feb. 5, 1795, Elizabeth Bailey. Her father is understood to have been John Bailey.

Assuming the naturalization paper (App. H) applies to the ancestor James Kennedy, it is impossible that this James Kennedy gave Revolutionary War Service. Mr. A. S. Salley, Sect. of the Historical Society of South Carolina wrote, in the District there were four Revolutionary Soldiers bearing the name of James Kennedy:

> "We have one Revolutionary Soldier from Chester bearing the name of James Kennedy, receipted for his pay by his mark Dec. 25, 1785. Another James Kennedy of this district died before 1784, his mother was Nancy. (Probably Nancy Chalmers m. 1784 to Capt. Jas. Kennedy in Charleston.) Another James paid Oct. 30, 1784, but receipt was made by John Wills. Another Lt. James, could not be this James mentioned above as he did not serve from this district....."

Elizabeth (Bailey) Kennedy died Feb. 15, 1817, age 45 years, 2 months, and 13 days. James Kennedy (3-6) died Oct. 3, 1816; age 45 years, 7 months. (Cemetery list says Oct. 31, 1816). His will was dated Aug. 20, 1816, and is given as Appendix I. In his will he named: his wife Elizabeth, sons Robert and John, daughters Susanna and Catharine and appointed John Kennedy and Adam Walker* as executors.

The children of James and Elizabeth (Bailey) Kennedy, according to the Kennedy Bible mentioned above, were:

---

* Adam Walker, apparently not a close relation of James Kennedy, is listed with his wife in "Old Purity Cemetery" as follows: "Capt. Adam Walker, son of Alexander and Eleanor White Walker. Born April 7, 1788. Died October 22, 1867."; "Mary Ann Wylie Walker, Wife of Capt. Adam Walker. Born August 23, 1813. Died January 23, 1888." See Lee Family, NO.1-1, App. S for mention of his land bounding Dr. Carter Lee's land.

1. Susanna (2-3); b. Jun. 3, 1796; m. Jan. 7, 1818, at Chester Co., S.C., Ferdinand Lee, son of Elliot and Amanda Lucinda (Wright) Lee, b. Jan. 16, 1797, Chester Dist., S.C. She d. Apr. 20, 1877 at Walnut Hills, Ark.

2. Kitty (Catharine); b. Jan. 1798; m. a Mr. Patterson, and in the settlement of James Kennedy's estate, it states the following: "Due Mrs. Catharine Patterson ...; Due Mrs. Lee ...; Ferdinand Lee, bought at sale ...; cash advanced to Mrs. Lee ...; balance due Mrs. Lee."

3. Jemima, b. Apr. 19, 1801; d. Sep. 19, 1802, aged 1 yr., 5 mos.

4. Robert, b. Thursday, May 19, 1803; d. Dec. 3, 1832.

5. John Bailey, Dr., b. Mar. 4, 1805, Chester, S.C.; m. Elizabeth Lydia Cobb. He probably was a witness to deeds dated Sep. 6, 1828 to Dr. Carter Lee and Dec. 2, 1828, from Elliott Lee to Ferdinand Lee. (see Lee Family, NO. 1-1, App. S and T, respectively). In a deed dated June 12, 1830, he is said to be "now of the state of Georgia" (see App. V - Lee Family). He moved from Chester, S.C., to Selma, Ala., and later (1846 ?) to Claiburn Parish, near Homer, La., called Summerfield Plantation, of 13,000 acres. He d. in Lafayette Parish, La., of yellow fever, Oct. 7, 1866.

They had:

(1) Robert Cobb; executed at Fort Lafayette, NY harbor, a soldier spy for Confederate Army.*

(2) Mary Willis; m. Dr. Thomas B. Hopkins, and had:

HOPKINS

(a) Frank Kennedy; m. Maggie Cobb, and had:

a. Thomas
b. Stafford
c. Mildred
d. Willis

(b) Eliza Cobb

Dr. Thomas Hopkins m. (2) Susan _____ and had:

(c) Martha Lee

(d) Ida

- -

* Hanged Mar.25,1865, ae 26, for his part in the attempt to burn N.Y. City, Nov.26,1864.-See "Confederate Agent" by James D. Horan, 1954.

(e) Thomas Benjamin

(f) Orren Battle

The pamphlet, "Old Purity Cemetery - Chester, S.C." prepared by Mrs. James P. Walker (Mrs. Nannie McAliley Walker) - 1939, gives the following, in the sequence listed, presumably bearing a relation to the cemetery plot layout:

"Kennedy, James
Died October 31, 1816. Age 47 years."

"Kennedy, Jemima
Died September 12, 1812. Age 2 years." (Born 1810)

"Kennedy, Richard
Born September 4, 1811
Died November , 1855."

"Kennedy, Mary S.
Died August 29, 1819. Age 21 years." (Born 1798)

"Kennedy, Theod. S.
Died July 25, 1843. Age 25 years." (Born 1818)

"Kennedy, Elisabeth
Died February 13, 1817. Age 44 years."

The date of death of Jemima is almost exactly 10 years later than the date in the Kennedy Bible record. (The Bible was puchased in 1803 shortly after the recorded date of death of Jemima in Sept. 1802.) The "Mary S." and "Richard Kennedy", although they were of an age that would make it possible that they were children of James and Elizabeth (Bailey) Kennedy, do not appear in the Kennedy Bible. Theod. S. Kennedy, born in 1818, is obviously not a child of James and Elizabeth (Bailey) Kennedy and could hardly have been a child of Robert or John, sons of James Kennedy, and consequently his relationship is unknown.

Susanna Kennedy (2-3); b.Jun.3,1796; d.Apr.20,1877;m. Jan.7,1818.

Susanna Kennedy, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Bailey) Kennedy, was born Jun. 3, 1796. She married Jan. 7, 1818, at Chester Co., S.C., Ferdinand Lee, son of Elliot and Amanda Lucinda (Wright) Lee, born Jan. 16, 1797, in Chester Dist., S.C. He died Aug. 13, 1874, at Walnut Hills, Ark., and Susanna, his wife, died Apr. 20, 1877,* at Walnut Hills. They are both buried in Bradley Cemetery, west of the old Bradley home, in Walnut Hills.

The children of Ferdinand and Susanna (Kennedy) Lee, are given in Lee Family, NO. 1-1 of these NOTES.

- -

* Age 80 yrs., 10 mos., 17 days.

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Account of James Kennedy, Sr. of Chester, S.C.; Born about 1751; Died 1820.	1
B	Account of George Kennedy of Chester, S.C.; Born 1765; Died 1827, and His Wife, Margaret (Adair) Kennedy.	1,2
C	Account of Major John Kennedy of Chester, S.C; Born 1770; Died 1867; (Younger Brother of George Kennedy).	1,2
D	Account of Robert Kennedy of Chester, S.C., Born about 1735; Died 1791.	1
E	Account of Robert and Elizabeth Kennedy of Chester, S.C.	1
F	Account of John and Juliana Kennedy of Chester, S.C.	1
G	Chronological Tabulation of Some of the Kennedys, Mostly from Old Purity Cemetery, Chester, S.C.	1
H	Naturalization of James Kennedy (3-6) - Dated Nov. 18, 1802, Chester, S.C.	2
I	Will of James Kennedy (3-6); Dated Aug. 20, 1816.	2

APPENDIX A

ACCOUNT OF JAMES KENNEDY, SR. OF CHESTER, S.C. BORN ABOUT 1751; DIED 1820.

In the "History of Purity Presbyterian Church, Chester, South Carolina - 1787-1937", by Dudley Jones, AB., D.D., page 130 to 132 there is an account of "The Kennedy Bequest" as follows:

"James Kennedy, one of the first three Elders ordained when Purity was enrolled in 1787, was Purity's first large benefactor. His purpose to aid the church in a liberal way is expressed in a will dated November 26, 1804. His wife, Margaret, according to this paper was sole beneficiary. Upon her death, his entire estate was to go to Purity Church. This will was attested by James Allen, Charles Walker and Agnes Kennedy. Both James Kennedy and Agnes Kennedy signed with their "mark". "I ordain and appoint my beloved wife Margaret and my knafur (sic) John Walker Executors" etc.

This same James Kennedy made another will dated one day before his death September 5, 1820. This instrument is here copied from the records of the Probate Court of Chester County (File No. 33, package 505).

'In the name of God Amen. I, James Kennedy, Senr., of the District of Chester & State of South Carolina, being weak of body but of disposing mind & memory, thanks be to God for his mercies, do make this my last Will & Testament in manner & form following viz., In the first place I resign my soul to God who gave it, my body to be decently interred. In the next place I devise & bequeath unto the Rev. John B. Davis (Davies) of the said district & State, or to such minister of the Gospel in connection with the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church, that may be most adjacent to Purity Congregation, in trust, the sum of Two Hundred Dollars, to be disposed of for charitable purposes in manner following, viz., one-third to be paid into funds of such Bible Society as he (by the advice & concurrence of such ministers of the Gospel in the districts of Chester & York, as he may be appointed with in Presbytery) may judge to be at the time, most productive of usefulness. One other third to be paid into the funds of such Missionary Society, and the remaining third to be paid into the funds of such adjacent Society organized for the purpose of aiding poor & pious young men for the ministry of the Gospel, as may be designated in the aforesaid manner, I leave and bequeath to my negro boy Prince the sum of Fifty Dollars, and the whole remaining part of my estate after

APPENDIX A

-2-

payment of my just debts, I will & bequeath unto Purity Congregation to be disposed of by the Elders of that congregation, either for the purpose of building a house for the worship of God or to any other purpose that may be by them thought best for the support of the Gospel in said Congregation. And I do hereby retain and appoint & constitute Major John Walker & William White, Junr., my Executors, to execute this my last will and testamont.

IN WHITNESS OF WHICH I the said James Kennedy, Senr., have hereunto set my hand & seal this 4th day of September in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty.

Signed, Sealed, declared, published by the above named James Kennedy, Senr., as and for his last Will & Testament in the presence of us, who at his request & in his presence have subscribed our names as witnesses thereto.

James his x mark Kennedy

Witnesses:

Charles Boyd
George Harden

Matthew his x mark McClintock

Recorded Will Book H, pages 48 and 49. Probated by Matthew McClintock on September 8, 1820. Major John Walker and William White, Junior, qualified September 8, 1820. Appraisers were John Douglas, William White, Sr., John Reedy, Matthew McClintock, Wm. Walker.' "

.....

In the South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine, Jan. 1947, Vol. XLVIII - No. 1, pp 13, there appears the death notice of James Kennedy, Sen. as follows:

> "Departed this life, on the 5 of September, James Kennedy, Sen. of Chester Dist., in the 68th year of his age, having no issue, he divided his estate into four dividends ... (Monday, Sept. 25, 1820, City Gazette, Charleston, S.C.)"

APPENDIX A
-3-

This James Kennedy is listed on page 83 of the "History of Purity Presbyterian Church" as a Ruling Elder, ordained and installed before 1787.

In "Old Purity Cemetery, Chester, S.C." - "Roster of Names of Persons Buried in Old Purity Presbyterian Church Cemetery, Chester, S.C." - 1790-1939; prepared by Mrs. James P. Walker (Mrs. Nannie McAliley Walker) there appears the following:

" Kennedy, James, Sr.
Died September 5, 1820.
Age 69 years. "

A James Kennedy, probably this one, was a Revolutionary soldier from Chester, and receipted for his pay by his mark, Dec. 25, 1785.

This James Kennedy was probably the one appearing in the South Carolina, 1790 Census, Camden Dist., Chester Co:

	Free White Males, 16 yrs. & Upwards	Free White Males Under 16 yrs.	Free White Females
Kennedy, James	3	-	1

In the South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine, Oct. 1946, Vol. XLVII - No. 4, p 208, there appears:

"Departed this life, on Saturday night, the 5th instant, Mrs. Margaret Kennedy, wife of James Kennedy, Sen. of Chester Dist. in the 64th year of her age. Her husband and herself had been members of the Presbyterian Church in Chester, before the Revolutionary struggle. He bore arms in the American cause all through the war. She died without issue. (Saturday, Aug. 12, 1820, City Gazette, Charleston, S.C.)"

Margaret (White) Kennedy, her parents, her brother and his wife are listed in the pamphlet on Old Purity Cemetery as follows:

"Kennedy, Margaret White, Wife of James Kennedy, Sr. and Daughter of John and Ann White.
Died August 5, 1820. Age 64 years." (Born about 1756)

APPENDIX A

-4-

"White, John, First ancestor not buried in Purity Cemetery but a marker stands there to his memory."

"White, Ann, Wife of John White
Died January 25, 1818. Age 93 years." (Born about 1725)

"White, William, Son of Ann and John White
Died November 18, 1833. Age 81 years." (Born about 1752)

"White, Jane, Wife of William White
Died May 23, 1841. Age 83 years." (Born about 1758)

Another Kennedy, possibly the mother or aunt of James Kennedy Sr., was:

"Kennedy, Jane. Died October 31, 1790.
Age 73 years." (Born about 1717)

The Agnes Kennedy who witnessed James Kennedy, Sr's. will in 1804 also appears as follows:

"Kennedy, Agnes
Died April 7, 1824. Age 50 years." (Born about 1774)

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

APPENDIX B

ACCOUNT OF GEORGE KENNEDY OF CHESTER, S.C., BORN 1765, DIED 1827, AND HIS WIFE MARGARET (ADAIR) KENNEDY

The following account of Margaret Kennedy, wife of George Kennedy, appears on page 155 of the "History of Purity Presbyterian Church":

"Margaret Adair Kennedy, daughter of James Adair, was born in Chester District, South Carolina, in 1780. In 1801 she was married to George Kennedy, of Chester, formerly of County Antrim, Ireland. She reared a family of seven children, of whom only four survived their mother.

Margaret Kennedy became a member of Purity Presbyterian Church near Chester in 1808, and was for sixty-four years a member of this church.

Margaret Kennedy died at the home of her daughter, Adelaide (Sledge) Erwin, wife of William L. Erwin, at Ranaldsburg (Reynoldsburg) Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, on the 22nd day of November, 1872, "at the age of 92 years, 10 months, and 22 days." Her body was brought to Chester and, in accordance with her request, was buried in the same grave with her husband, George Kennedy, in Old Purity Cemetery."

The list of graves in Old Purity Cemetery gives the following:

"Kennedy, George
Died Jun. 7, 1827
Age 62 years, 3 months, 2 days (Born 1765)
Born in County Antrim, Ireland
Emigrated to South Carolina in 1781."

"Kennedy, Mary, first wife of George Kennedy
Died December 5, 1798. Age 29 years." (Born 1768)

"Kennedy, Margaret (second wife of George Kennedy)
Died November 22, 1873
In her 92nd year." (Born 1782)

"Kennedy, Nancy (Infant daughter of George and Margaret Kennedy)
Died July 23, 1803
Age 1 year, 2 months, 23 days." (Born 1802)

"Kennedy, Chryseis (no dates); m. ____ West; d. and probably buried in Charleston, S.C. (Recently a marker has been placed near the Kennedy Plot in Old Purity "to the memory of ____ West who was the husband of Chryseis (Kennedy) West."

APPENDIX C

ACCOUNT OF MAJOR JOHN KENNEDY OF CHESTER, S.C.
BORN 1770; DIED 1867; (YOUNGER BROTHER OF GEORGE KENNEDY)

The following are listed in "Old Purity Cemetery"

"Kennedy, Maj. John
Born February 12, 1770
Died April 7, 1867."

"Kennedy, George, eldest son of John and Margaret Kennedy
Died August 18, 1835. Age 18 years." (Born about 1817)

"Kennedy, Hannah B.
Born 1825
Died 1827."

Note: He came from Co. Antrim, Ireland.

- - - - - - - -

APPENDIX D

ACCOUNT OF ROBERT KENNEDY OF CHESTER, S.C.
BORN ABOUT 1735; DIED 1791

The following are listed in "Old Purity Cemetery":

"Kennedy, Robert. Native of County Antrim, Ireland.
Died November 13, 1791. Age 56 years." (Born about 1735)

"Kennedy, Catharine, Wife of Robert Kennedy
Died June 6, 1813. Age 68 years." (Born about 1745)

This is probably the Robert Kennedy of Camden Dist., Chester Co., S.C. 1790 Census:

	Free White Males 16 Yrs. & Upwards	Free White Males Under 16 Yrs.	Free White Females
Kennedy, Robert	3	-	7

- - - - - - - - - - - - -

APPENDIX E

ACCOUNT OF ROBERT AND ELIZABETH KENNEDY OF CHESTER, S.C.

The following names are grouped in "Old Purity Cemetery" listing:

"Kennedy, Babe of Robert and Elisabeth Kennedy
Died October 27, 1823. Age 24 hours."

"Kennedy, Margaret, Daughter of Robert and Elisabeth Kennedy.
Born March 24, 1827
Died December 13, 1843."

"Kennedy, Hugh R.
Born Mar. 4, 1830
Died March 30, 1859."

"Kennedy, Robert, C.S.A.
Born March 9, 1834
Died October 29, 1861."

"Kennedy, Alexander, son of Robert and Elisabeth Kennedy
Born August 13, 1844
Died April 25, 1845."

- - - - - - - - - - - - -

APPENDIX F

ACCOUNT OF JOHN AND JULIANA KENNEDY OF CHESTER, S.C.

The following appears in "Old Purity Cemetery":

"Kennedy, John
Died December 4, 1821. Age 55 years." (Born about 1766)

"Kennedy, Juliana, Wife of John Kennedy
Died March 30, 1849. Age 76 years." (Born about 1773)

- - - - - - - - - - - - -

APPENDIX G

CHRONOLOGICAL TABULATION OF SOME OF THE KENNEDYS, MOSTLY FROM OLD PURITY CEMETERY, CHESTER, S. C.

	Born	Died
James Kennedy Had 100 acres in the Province of South Carolina (Vol. 29, S.C. Hist. & Gen.Mag.)	Living 1704	
Robert Kennedy (Co. Antrim, Ireland) (Listed 1790 Census)	C1735	1791
Catharine (____) Kennedy	C1745	1813
James Kennedy, Sr. * (Listed 1790 Census)	C1751	1820
Margaret (White) Kennedy (no issue)	C1756	1820
George Kennedy * (Co. Antrim, Ireland - Came 1781)	1765	1827
(1) Mary (____) Kennedy	C1768	1798
(2) Margaret (Adair) Kennedy	C1780	1873
John Kennedy	C1766	1821
Juliana (____) Kennedy	C1773	1849
James Kennedy (Jr) * Naturalized 1802, Came from Ireland in 1787 - age 17.	1770	1816
Elizabeth (Bailey) Kennedy m. 1795	1775	1817
Major John Kennedy (Co. Antrim, Ireland?)	1770	1867
Margaret (____) Kennedy		
Capt. Jno. Kennedy * (Possibly the same as Major John Kennedy)	Church official	1813
Agnes Kennedy *	C1774	1824
Thomas Kennedy * (Listed 1790 Census)		
John Kennedy *		

*Subscriber to agreement in 1813 re care of Old Purity Cemetery.

- - - - - - - - - - - -

APPENDIX H

NATURALIZATION OF JAMES KENNEDY (2-3) DATED NOV. 18, 1802 - CHESTER, S.C.

Book A, page 6, records of Chester County, South Carolina covering period from 1802 to 1832. Petition of James Kennedy at the fall term of Court, 1802:

"State of South Carolina
Chester District

To the Honorable William Johnson, Esq., Associate Judge of the said State:

The petition of James Kennedy humbly showeth that your petitioner is a native of Ireland from whence he emigrated in the month of October in the year 1787 with the intention to spend the remainder of his days in the United States of America, and landed in the City of Chester in the month of December in the same year, and has resided ever since in this City, and flatters himself that he is able to comply with the requisites of the Law in order to qualify himself for becoming a citizen of the United States of America and in the State of South Carolina.

Your petitioner therefore humbly prays that he may be admitted a citizen of the United States of America and of the State of South Carolina, and your petitioner will ever pray.

Dated November 18, 1802. (Signed) James Kennedy."

On this petition the Court granted James Kennedy citizenship.

APPENDIX F

WILL OF JAMES KENNEDY (3-6) - DATED AUG. 20, 1816

(Apt. 35, Package 535, Chester Co., South Carolina)

In the name of God Amen, I James Kennedy of Chester District and State of South Carolina planter, being weak of body, but of perfect mind and memory, thanks be given unto God, calling unto mind the mortality of my body and knowing it is appointed for all men once to die, do make and ordain this my last will and testament; That is to say, principally and first of all, I give and recommend my soul into the hand of Almighty God that gave it, and my body I recommend to the earth, to be buried in decent Christian Burial, at the discretion of my executors; nothing doubting but at the General resuriction, I Shall receive the Same again by the mighty power of God. And as Touching Such worldly estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me in this Life, I give, demise, and dispose of the same in the following manner and form.

First I give and bequeath to Elizabeth my beloved Wife a Negroe woman named Nelly with a sufecient support During her Natural life or widdowhood and good behavior - but she see cause to marry again she is to have a horse and saddel, two cows and Calves, her bed and bedcloths with her spinning wheel - and I also give and bequeath unto my Loving sons Robert and John my plantation consisting of the Gorrel and Rainey places to be equally devided betwix them by my exacutors or three Judicious men chosen by them and when so divided they are to make choise by lot in presence of these men which is to be finaly conclusive --- And it is my will that my Track of land near Chester known by the name of the Hitchcock Tract should be sold at such time and in such mannor as my executors may judge proper and the proceeds thereof to be put to the use and for the tuetion of my sons Robert and John --- I also give and bequeath to my loving daughter Susana a little Negroe girrel named Juilet with her bed and Bed-cloths and also her other cloths. I also give and bequeath unto my Loving daughter Catharine one negroe girrel named Cleary with her bed and bedcloths and other cloths - and it is my will that all the remainder of my property as well Negroes as other movable property be made into five Equeal shares my wife to have one share and my two sons and two daughters all equal shares only at the death or Marriage of my wife her part to be given to my sons Robert and John equaly My negroes and other property is to be kept on the plantation or hired out as my executors may think best and the proceeds to be for the use of the family in general and in case any of my daughters marry there must be a divide be made, either by selling or making a divide which may be concluded upon or by them thought best and negroes or any other property given by me to my daughter Susana and Catharine is confined to them and the Natural heirs of their body and if either of them should die without ishure their part is to revert back to the family - I also appoint John Kennedy and Adam Walker the sole Executors of this my last Will and Testament and I do hereby utterly disallow revoke and disanul all and every other former testaments, wills, legacies,

APPENDIX I

bequests and executors by me in any wise before named, willed and bequethed ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my last will and testament. In witness whereof, I Have unto set my hand and seal, this twentieth Day of August in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and sixteen ----------

Signed, sealed, published, pronounced and declared by the said James Kennedy as his last will and testament. In the presence of us, who, in his presence, and in the presence of each other, have hereunto subscribed our names.

Greenberry B. Stokes

John Kennedy

Martha her X mark Thompson

James Kennedy (L.S.)

(Seal)

Signed - A true Copy

J. H. Yarborough
Probate Judge for
Chester County, S.C.

Due Mrs. Catarine Patterson from the estate-----	$1627..113/4
Bought at the sale -----	1097.11
Paid her at different times	937..00 3/4
ballance due 18 March 1822	73..84 3/4

Due Mrs. Catharine Patterson	$1627..29 1/2
Bought at sale ----------	1097..11
	530..18 1/2
Expenditure amounting to this sum over her part ----	248..35 3/4
Due Mrs. Patterson	748..53 3/4
Cash advanced to her at different times	863..16
Due Executors	114..62 1/4

Due Mrs. Lee of her fathers estate ----------	$2462..02 1/4
Fer.d Lee bought at this sale	2157..99 3/4
	304..02 1/2
Cash advanced to her ----------	130..28
Ballance due Mrs. Lee ----------	173..74 1/2

The above is a true copy taken from the returns in estate of James Kennedy and filed in Apartment 35 package 535.

Signed J. H. Yarborough

Probate Judge for Chester
County
South Carolina

(SEAL)

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 5 - NOV. 1, 1956

DAVIS FAMILY - NO. 3-1

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	FIRST LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
8	32;96	Dolor Davis	C1593	1673	1624	3
	33;97	(1)Margery Willard	Bp.1602	1658-67		
7	16;48	John Davis	C1626	1703	1648	4
	17;49	Hannah Lynnell	16--			
6	8;24	John Davis, Jr.	1649-50	1729	1674-5	5
	9;25	(1)Ruth Goodspeed	1652	1691		
5	4?	Jabez Davis	C1686		1727	7
	5?	Patience Crocker?				
	- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -					
5	4	Jabez Davis		1778		7
	5	Anne Dimmock	1692	1773		
4	2	Solomon Davis	1720	1803	1747-8	9
	3	Thankful Weeks	1730	1817		
3	1	Temperance Davis	1762	1835	1783	10
	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
		(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

SECOND LINE OF DESCENT

8	96;32	Dolor Davis	C1593	1673	1624	3
	97;33	(1)Margery Willard	Bp.1602	1658-67		
7	48;16	John Davis	C1626	1703	1648	4
	49;17	Hannah Lynnell	16--			
6	24; 8	John Davis, Jr.	1649-50	1729	1674-5	5
	25; 9	(1)Ruth Goodspeed	1652	1691		
5	12	John Davis, Jr.	1684	1738?	1714?	11
	13	Thankful Nye	1691			
4	6?	Nathan Davis	1715			11
	- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -					
4	6	Nathan Davis	1715?	1776	1748	11
	7	Elizabeth Lewis	1704-5			
3	3	Jane Davis	1750?		1775	12
	2	Rufus Fish	1740	1815		
2	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863	1811	
	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
..	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	THIRD LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
7	58	Dolor Davis	C1593	1673	1624	3
	59	(1) Margery Willard	Bp.1602	1658-67		
6	29	Mary Davis	C1631	1687	1653	13
	28	Thomas Lewis	16--	1703		
5	14	Benjamin Lewis	1679	1753	1703	
	15	(1)Elizabeth Crowell		1706-7		
4	7?	Elizabeth Lewis	1704-5			
4	7	Elizabeth Lewis	?		1748	
	6	Nathan Davis	1715	1776		
3	3	Jane Davis	1750			
	2	Rufus Fish	1740	1815		
2	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863	1811	
	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

GENERAL

The facts about Dolor Davis who was in Barnstable, Mass., in 1643, his son John Davis, and his grandson John Davis, Jr., have been very well covered in "Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families - Being a Reprint of the Amos Otis Papers" - revised by C. F. Swift - 1888, and excerpts are given in Appendix B. Also, Appendix A, Excerpts from "Genealogical Dictionary of First Settlers of New England" by James Savage - 1860-62; Appendix C, Excerpts from "Davis and Bancroft Family" - by Davis - 1897; and Appendix D, Excerpts from "The Genealogy of the Cleveland and Cleaveland Families" by E. J. & H. G. Cleveland - 1899 are added to give other presentations of their history. Another similar account of the first three generations in America is given in "Thomas Hatch of Barnstable and Some of His Descendants" by Charles Lathrop Pack, Newark, N. J. - 1930. Also see "One Line of Descendants from Dolar Davis and Richard Everett" by Mrs. William Sumner Crosby, Boston, 1911. There are, however, some confusing points about Jabez Davis (5-4) which are referred to later, and I have followed the ancestry based on Dr. Homer Brainard's manuscript in the Robinson family, for Mrs. Virgil Browne, daughter of John Edwin Robinson. The "Additional Facts" given in Appendix F, are based upon the author's researches.

FIRST LINE OF DESCENT

Dolor Davis (8-32; and 8-96 for Second Line of Descent); b.C1593; d.Jun.1673; m.Mar. 29, 1624 (and 7-58 for 3rd Line of Descent)

The graves of the ancestors of Dolor Davis are said to be at Bennefield, Northamptonshire, England, and that was probably his native town. He married on Mar. 29, 1624 at East Farleigh, England, Margery, daughter of Richard and Margery (----) Willard, of Horsmonden, in the County of Kent, where all his sons were born, and perhaps his daughter Mary. He came over in 1634 with his brother-in-law, Major Simon Willard. His wife with three small children sailed from London for New England in the "Elizabeth" on Apr. 17, 1635. He stopped first at Cambridge in 1635, was one of the first settlers, then removed in 1636. He was one of the proprietors of Concord. In 1638, he was of Duxbury. In 1641, was of Scituate. In August 1643, he and his sons were included among those able to bear arms in Barnstable, Mass., probably coming in 1639 with the first settlers. He was a carpenter and a master builder, as well as his son John. In 1642 he was on the jury of trials, in 1645 a grand juror; in 1652 surveyor of highways, and in 1654 constable.

In 1655 he removed to Concord, Mass. He was one of the original proprietors of Groton, and one of the first Board of Selectmen appointed in 1655 for two years. By 1667-8, he had returned to Barnstable, where he died Jun. 1673, aged about 80 years.

His first wife, Margery Willard, baptized Nov. 7, 1602, probably died in Concord from 1658 to 1667. (See Appendix K.) He married for his second wife, Joanna, widow of John Bursley and daughter of Rev. Joseph Hull. His will was dated Sep. 12, 1672 and names his children then living. (See Mayflower Descendant - Vol. 24, p. 71). The Pioneers of Mass. by Charles Henry Pope, pp. 131-134 states the will was probated July 2, 1673 and mentions "sons Symon and Samuel already had portions; wife Joanna; eldest son John; son-in-law Lewis and Mary his wife; dau. Ruth Hall."

The children of Dolor and Margery (Willard) Davis, were:

1. John (7-16;48) b. C1626 in Eng; d. 1703; m. Hannah Linnell, Mar. 15, 1648, at Nausett.

2. Nicholas; b. ;m. Mary or Sarah (Swift concluded Nicholas was son of Dolor).

3. Mary (6-29); b. C1631 in Eng; m. Thomas Lewis Jun. 15, 1653.

4. Elizabeth; b. C1633 in England; d. y.

5. Simon; b. C1636; m. Mary Blood, dau. of James Blood of Concord, Mass., Dec. 12, 1660; settled there; 7 children; d. Jun. 14, 1713, ae 77.

6. Samuel; b. C1639-40; m. (1) Mary Meads (or Meddiwes) Jan. 11, 1665, settled in Concord, Mass; m. (2) Ruth Taylor.

7. Ruth; b. in Barnstable; bp. Mar. 24, 1644-5; m. Dec. 3, 1663, Stepen Hall; settled in Stowe, Mass; 5 children.

John Davis (7-16;48); b.C1626; d.1703; m. Mar. 15, 1648

John Davis, son of Dolor and Margery (Willard) Davis, was born in Horsmonden, County Kent, England about 1626. He probably came over with his father and mother in 1634. He became a house carpenter and was one of the first settlers of Barnstable, Mass. He was married by Mr. Prince at Eastham, Mass., Mar. 15, 1648 to Hannah Linnell, daughter of Robert Linnell of Barnstable.

Gen. Notes of Barnstable Families - Swift - p 54, Vol. 1, states: "John Davis had a large boat or small vessel at the time of the settlement, which was used in transporting of articles from Scituate and other places to Barnstable." (See also App.J).

John Davis died in 1703. His will dated May 10, 1701, proved Apr. 9, 1703, bequeaths land to his eldest son John. (See Appendix J).

The children of John and Hannah (Linnell) Davis, all born in Barnstable were:

1. John (6-8;24); b. Jan. 15, 1649-50; m. three wives; d. 1729.

2. Samuel; b. Dec. 15, 1651; d. unm. 1711.

3. Hannah; b. Jan. 3, 1653; m. Jedediah Jones.

4. Mary; b. Jan. 3, 1653-4; m.(1) Benjamin Goodspeed in 1676; (2) John Hinckley, Nov. 24, 1697.

5. Joseph; b. Jun. 1656; m. Mary Claghorn, Mar.28,1682.

6. Benjamin; b. Jun. 1656; d. unm. 1718.

7. Simon; b. Jul.15,1658; d. young, no issue, probably.

8. Dolar; b. Oct. 1,1660; m.Aug.3, 1681, Hannah Linnell.

9. Jabez; m. Experience Linnell, Aug. 20, 1689. He was a carpenter and resided in Barnstable. In his will dated Sep. 29, 1710, he named all of his children excepting Reuben and Ebenezer who probably died young. He orders his sons Isaac and Jacob to be put to some trades as soon as they are capable. He d. 1710 and his widow m. Feb. 13, 1711-12, Benjamin Hatch of Falmouth. She d. a widow, Dec. 1736 (See Appendix E for her Davis children).

10. Mercy; b. 1663; d. 1733 unm.

11. Timothy; m. Sarah Perry, Mar. 7, 1690.

12. Ruth; b. 1674; m. John Linnell 1695; d. May 8, 1748.

John Davis Jr.(6-8;24);b.Jan.15,1649-50;d.1729;m.(1)Feb.2,1674-5

John Davis, Jr., son of John and Hannah (Linnell) Davis, was born Jan. 15, 1649-50 in Barnstable, Mass. He was a house carpenter. "Feb. 21, 1677-8, the town granted to him 'liberty to set up a shop on a knowl of ground over against his house adjoining to his father's fence on the other side of the highway.' In Aug. 1683, the neighbors wanted a watering place in the swamp on the south side of his house, and the town agreed to give him five acres of land at the head of Samuel Sargent and Isaac Chapman's lots." ..... His father gave him the fourteen acres of land he owned on the east of the Hyannis road on which he built a house. He removed to Falmouth about the year 1710, and died in 1729, aged 80, leaving an estate appraised at £ 1,810. He names his ten sons and two daughters, and his wife's daughter

Elizabeth Bacon, in his will." (From Gen. Notes on Barnstable Families - Swift).

John Davis, Jr., married, 1st, Ruth Goodspeed, Feb. 2,1674-5. (See Mayflower Descendants, Vol. 4, p 224, Barnstable Vital Records.) She died in 1691. He married, 2nd, Mary Hamlin, on Feb. 22, 1692. She was born Jul. 24, 1664, dau. of James and Mary (Dunham) Hamblin. She died in Nov. 1698. He married 3rd, Widow Hannah Bacon, 1699, widow of Nathaniel Bacon.

The following is taken from the Early History of the Town of Falmouth - Chas. W. Jenkins, Falmouth, Mass., 1889, p 65:

"In 1708, Oct. 10th, the following persons signifying their desire to the church in Barnstable to be dismissed to the work of gathering into a church estate in Falmouth .....

.....

John Davis and Hannah, his wife (grandson of Dolor Davis)

Record of Barnstable Church ' Amen
The above lived in Falmouth ' Jonathan Russell, Pastor, with consent of the brethern"

The children of John and Ruth (Goodspeed) Davis, (see Mayflower Desc. Vol. 4, p 224) presumably born in Barnstable, were*

By 1st wife, Ruth (Goodspeed) Davis:

1. John; b. Nov. 1675; d. Aug. 1681.

2. Benjamin; b. Sep. 8, 1679; d. in infancy.**

3. Benjamin; b. 1682; d. 1718?**

4. John (5-12) (See 2nd Line of Descent); b. Mar. 17 (or 19) 1684; m. Thankful Nye, Dec. 7, 1714 (?); d. 17--.

5. Nathaniel; b. Jul. 17, 1686; m. Rose ____; 1st. child 1702; in Groton.

- -

*Samuel Davis, brother of John Davis, Jr. (6-8;24); d. 1711 and in his will dated Jun. 25, 1711, proved Jan. 4, 1711-2 names: "To Br. John Davis' 10 sons £ 4 each; ... to Br. John Davis' 2 daughters £ 1 ..." This indicates there were another son and another daughter alive in 1711 in addition to those listed above.
**The Swift Family, by K.W.Swift, 1955, states Benj. Davis,b.Sep. 8,1679, m. Mary Robinson,1704 and(2) Mary Dimock,1726,d.A1729.

6. Jabez* (5-4) (first line of descent); b.C1686; bp. May 10, 1691; m.[x] Anne Dimmick, b. 1st of July 1692, dau. of John Dimmock or Dimuck, and Elizabeth Lumbert. John Dimmock was a son of Ensign Shubael Dimmock, and grandson of Elder Thomas Dimmock.

By 2nd wife, Mary (Hamblin) Davis:

7. Shobal; b. Jul. 10, 1694.

8. James; b. Mar. 24, 1696.

9. Ebenezer; b. May 13, 1697.

By 3rd wife, Widow Hannah (Mayo) Davis, dau. of Rev. John Mayo; and widow of Nathaniel Bacon, 2d:

10. Nicholas; b. Mar. 12, 1699; m. Grace Brook of Boston.

11. Jedediah*; b. Jun. 5, 1700.

12. Desire*; b. May 1705.

13. Noah*; b. Sep. 7, 1707; m. Mercy Weeks.

Jabez Davis(5-4); b.C1686;bp.May 10,1691; d.Aug.10,1778;m.-----

Jabez Davis, son of John and Ruth (Goodspeed) Davis, was born about 1686, and was baptized May 10, 1691. Dr. Homer Brainard in a manuscript ancestral history of the Robinson Family, for Mrs. Virgil Browne, daughter of John Edwin Robinson, states that Anna Dimmock, born July 1692, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Lumbert) Dimmock, married Jabez Davis of Falmouth. (Intentions Published Mar. 5, 1718-9 - Falmouth Vital Records - Vol. 1, p. 188). John Dimmock (6-10) died in 1756, and his will dated 1750, mentions daughter Anna Davis. Solomon Davis of Falmouth, son of Jabez Davis, mentions his grandfather Dimmock's land in a deed dated Jul. 9, 1791 (Falmouth Deeds, Vol. 1, p. 126).

In Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families - Swift, p. 297, Vol. 1, the following is given under children of "3-1, John Davis, Jr., son of John and grandson of Dolar, married Ruth Goodspeed ....."

"39 V. Jabez, baptized 10th May 1691, married Patience Crocker, 1727."

- -

* Not in Mayflower Desc., Vol. 4, p. 224 list of children.

[x] Gen. Notes of Barnstable Families and Elwin Gerry Davis records say: "m. Patience Crocker, 1727." See App. L for another version.

There is obviously a discrepancy in these two accounts. The account of Dr. Brainard, appears to be consistent, however, with the following epitaphs, quoted from the Falmouth Enterprise, October 31, 1903, Falmouth Historical Society, Old Burying Ground, Falmouth, Mass:

"In memory of/ Mr/ Jabez Davis who/ died Aug'st 10th 1778 In ye/ 92d Year of His Age"

(Thus he would have been born about 1686)

"In Memory of/ Mrs. Annah Davis wife/ of Mr. Jabez Davis who/ died Jan'ry ye 2d 1773 In/ ye 91st Year of her Age"

(She would have been born about 1682)

It appears that the approximate birth date of Jabez Davis, husband of Annah Davis, is consistent with the baptismal date of 1691 of Jabez Davis, son of John Davis, Jr. (6-8,24). Furthermore, there appears to be no other Jabez Davis who could have been the husband of Annah (see Appendix E for others of the same name, but who were either too young or too old to be this Jabez Davis.) The Elwin Gerry Davis Records, (New Eng. Hist. Gen. Soc. records) shed no light on this problem. Consequently, in absence of better information, this line of descent appears the most likely, in spite of the mention of the marriage to Patience Crocker in 1727 in Swift's Genealogical Notes.

Also, in Swift's Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families, page 223, he lists as a child of Samuel and Sarah (Parker) Crocker: "79 iv. Patience, born 18th April, 1701. She became, in 1727, the second wife of Shubael Davis, sixteen years his senior". This Shubael Davis (Swift, pp. 300 and 301) is given as the son of Dolor and Hannah (Linnell) Davis and to have married (1) Sep. 15, 1720 Hopestill Lumbert. Thus we have a Patience Crocker said to have married in 1727 Shubael Davis and another one, presumably, whose parentage is not given, who is said to have married in 1727 Jabez Davis, Shubael Davis' uncle. Again, we will have to conclude that the matter is far from clear, but that the descent of Jabez Davis (5-4) from John Davis, Jr. (6-8;24) is likely.

The children of Jabez and Anne (Dimmock) Davis (Falmouth Vital Records, Vol. 1, pp. 246 & 247) were:

1. Solomon (4-2); b. May 30, 1720; m. Mar. 24, 1747-8, Thankful Weeks, dau. of John and Mercy (----) Weeks, who was b. Jul. 10, 1730 and d. Feb. 8, 1817. Solomon Davis died Nov. 30, 1803.

2. Suzannah, b. Nov. 18, 1721; d. Mar. 1, 1723.

3. Darcis, b. Mar. 1, 1723.

4. Suzanah, b. Oct. 2, 1725.

5. Temperance, b. Jan. 31, 1728.

6. Zeruiah, b. Jul. 18, 1730.

7. Mercy, b. Aug. 31, 1732.

8. Silucnious, b. Aug. 13, 1735.

Solomon Davis (4-2); b.May 30,1720; d.Nov.30,1803; m.Mar.24,1747-8

Solomon Davis, son of Jabez and Anne (Dimmock) Davis was born May 30, 1720 in Falmouth, Mass. (Falmouth Vital Records, Vol. 1, p. 246). He married on Mar. 24, 1747-8, Thankful Weeks (Falmouth, Mass. Records - Published in Genealogical Advertiser - Vol. 3, p 56) (Falmouth Book of Records #1, p 16) daughter of John and Mercy Weeks, who was born Jul. 10, 1730 and died Feb. 6, 1817.

Solomon Davis, of Falmouth, mentions grandfather Dimmock's land in a deed dated Jul. 9, 1791. (Falmouth Deeds, Vol. 1, p 126).

The History of Cape Cod-Annals of Falmouth-Boston 1862, by Frederick Freeman - Vol. 2, p. 447, (see also "Suckanesset" by Theodate Geoffrey - p. 43) gives the following:

> "In 1756, June 21, we gain a view of the interior of 'the new meeting house' and its pew owners .... 12. Paul Hatch & Solo. Davis ..."

In 1748 or 1749, Solomon Davis, Theophilus Dimick and Theodore Morse made an agreement with Judah West and John Price to have the latter two individuals to build a forty foot sloop. (See Appendix I).

The Falmouth Enterprise of November 7, 1903, Falmouth Historical Society, Old Burying Ground, gives the following epitaph:

> "In Memory of/ Mrs./Thankful Davis/ wife of/ Mr.Solomon Davis/ who died/ Feb'y 8th 1817/ in the 88 year/ of her age."

Solomon Davis died Nov. 30, 1803.

The children of Solomon and Thankful (Weeks) Davis, according to the Falmouth Congregational Church Records (Falmouth Vital Records, Vol. 1, pps. 49,53,56 and 60) were:

1. Abner; bp. May 30, 1762
2. Thomas; " " " "
3. Silvanus; " " " "
4. Anna; " " " "
5. Mercy; " " " "
6. Temperance;(3-1); bp. May 30, 1762 (p. 49); m. Dec. 11, 1783 at Falmouth, Elisha Robinson. She d. Apr. 9, 1835, aged 74 years.
7. John; bp. Apr. 29, 1763. Had a son John and a grandson James H.*
8. Jabez; bp. Sep. 21, 1766. Had a son Thomas G. and grandson Henry T.*
9. Solomon; bp. Sep. 21, 1766. Had a son Samuel P. and grandson Wm. C.* **
10. Hannah; bp. Nov. 26, 1769.

Temperance Davis (3-1); bp.May 30,1762;d.Apr.9,1835;m.Dec.11,1783

Temperance Davis, daughter of Solomon and Thankful (Weeks) Davis, was baptized May 30, 1762 at Falmouth Congregational Church and died April 9, 1835, aged 74 years and is buried in Falmouth Old Burying Grounds. She married Elisha Robinson, Dec. 11, 1783, (Falmouth Book of Records #1, p 85), the son of Isaac and Mary (Robinson) Robinson. Their intentions were published July 20, 1783 (Falmouth Book of Records #1, p 30). He was born Mar. 30, 1763, and died Jun. 21, 1831. For further details see ROBINSON FAMILY NO. 0-0, Vol. 1 of these NOTES.

The children of Elisha and Temperance (Davis) Robinson are given in detail in the Robinson Family, NO. 0-0, (Falmouth Book of Records, #2, p 115) but are listed below for convenience:

ROBINSON

1. Susannah, b. 1785.
2. Isaac (2-0); b. Oct. 3, 1787; m. Sep. 19, 1811, Thankful Fish; d. Dec. 36, 1847.
3. Elijah; b. 1789.

- -

* See Appendix L. ** 1790 Census of Mass., Town of Falmouth, Co. of Barnstable, p 15, lists : Solomon Davis; 2/-/4/-/-.

4. Sylvanus; b. 1792.

5. Tabitha; b. 1796.

6. Moses; b. 1798.

- -

SECOND LINE OF DESCENT

(For earlier generations see First Line of Descent)

John Davis, Jr.(5-12); b.Mar.17,1684; d.1738?; m. Dec.7,1714?

John Davis, Jr., son of John, Jr. and Ruth (Goodspeed) Davis was born Mar. 17, 1684, presumably in Barnstable. He married Thankful Nye on Dec. 7, 1714?, born Aug. 11, 1691, daughter of Nathan and Mary-Mercy? (----) Nye, of Sandwich, Mass. She was mentioned in the will and codicil of her father Nathan Nye dated Sep. 18, 1741 and Nov. 28, 1744, respectively, so presumably died after Nov. 28, 1744. The Falmouth Enterprise, Oct. 31, 1903, lists in the Old Burying Ground, Falmouth "12Gl. In Memory of/ Mr. John Davis/ died Jan'ry ye 7th/ 1738 In Ye 54th year of his age." This would make the age of this John Davis correspond with that of the ancestor John Davis, Jr. (5-12).

The only child of John, Jr. and Thankful (Nye) Davis recorded in Falmouth (Falmouth Book of Records, Vol. 1, p 225) was:

1. Nathan (4-6); b. Oct. 30, 1715. It is believed that this is the Nathan Davis who m. (Int. Publ.) Jan. 1, 1748, Elizabeth Lewis (spelled Luis).

Nathan Davis (4-6);b.Oct.30,1715; d.1776; m.(Int.Pub.) Jan.1, 1748

Nathan Davis, son of John, Jr. and Thankful (Nye) Davis was born Oct. 30, 1715, in Falmouth (Falmouth Book of Records - Vol. 1 p. 225). A Nathan Davis and Elizabeth Lewis (-Luis) published their intentions to marry, Jan. 1, 1748. (Falmouth, Mass. Records - Gen. Advt. - Vol. 3, p 58; (Falmouth Book of Records #1, p 61). He died in 1776. This Elizabeth Lewis may be the "Elizabeth Lewes" daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth, born Jan. 24, 1704/5 (Falmouth Book of Records #1, p 150).

The supposed child* of Nathan and Elizabeth (Lewis) Davis was:

1. Jane (3-3); b. 1750?; m. Nov. 11, 1775 at Falmouth, Rufus Fish.

There is a reference in the Falmouth Church Records regarding the dismissal to Harwinton, Conn. of "Nathan Davis and Elizabeth, his wife" voted Dec. 17, 1738. However, this appears to refer to the Nathan Davis, son of Jabez, son of John (see Appendix E) who married Elizabeth Phinney in 1714. The facts leading to this conclusion, also indicate that Nathan Davis had a son Nathan Davis, Jr., born in Connecticut, and not listed by Swift in his Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families. They are given in Appendices F, G and H.

Jane (or Jean) Davis (3-3); b. 1750?; d. ; m. (Int. Pub.) Nov. 11, 1775

Jane Davis, supposed daughter of Nathan and Elizabeth (Lewis) Davis, was born 1750?, presumably in Falmouth. She married (Intentions Published - Falmouth Book of Records, Vol. 2, p 22) Nov. 11, 1775 at Falmouth, Rufus Fish, son of Rowland and Elizabeth (Harding) Fish, born Jul. 1740 (Falmouth Book of Records #1, p 175, "Ruefas Fish & Jean Davis, both of Falmouth, published Nov. 11, 1775") died Apr. 15, 1815 (see Fish Family, NO. 2-1 for references to his will). The Falmouth Church Records, Vol. 1-2, p 45 (73) state that: "Jane Fish, wife of Rufus Fish was baptized Oct. 20, 1795." The date of death of Jane (Davis) Fish is unknown.

The Florence Marguerite Davis manuscript "Genealogical Records of the Dolor Davis and Other Families" (SG-DAV-32; New Eng. Hist. Gen. Soc. files) and the Perley E. Davis manuscript "Genealogical Dictionary of Early Davises of New England" (SG-DAV 31; New Eng. Hist. Gen. Soc. files) were consulted and they shed no new information on the above. The Perley E. Davis manuscript listed a "Jean Davis, born Barnstable, 1750, daughter of James & Jean". Swift in his Genealogical Notes also gives the following; p 289 "(68-1) James Davis, son of Dea. Gersham, married, Oct. 3,

- -

*Dr. Homer W. Brainard in his manuscript notes for Mrs. Virgil Browne says Rufus Fish married "Jane Davis, probably daughter of Nathan and Elizabeth (Lewis) Davis of Falmouth. The birth of Jane Davis is not on record at Falmouth."

1745, Jean Bacon .... His children were .... 3. Jean, April 24, 1750; ...". The Town of Barnstable records confirms Swift in the marriage of James Davis and Jean Bacon (Vol. 2 p 413) and in the birth of Jean (Vol. 2, p 327). However, in Vol. 3, p 291 there appears the following: "Marriages solemnized by the Rev. Mr. Timothy Hilliard: Thomas Crocker Jr., Jr. and Jane Davis (Jr.) both of this town, January 28, 1773." There is no marriage of "Jean Davis". Thus this disposes of the only other known Jane Davis of this time in this vicinity.

The children of Rufus and Jane (Davis) Fish born in Falmouth are given in the Fish Family, NO. 2-1 of these Notes.

- -

THIRD LINE OF DESCENT

(For Previous Generations see First Line of Descent)

Mary Davis (6-29); b.C1631; d. 1687; m.Jun. 15, 1653 (or 1650)

Mary Davis, daughter of Dolor and Margery (Willard) Davis, was born about 1631, in England. She married Jun. 15, 1653 (or 1650), Thomas Lewis, son of George and Sarah (Jenkins) Lewis. (See Lewis Family, NO. 4-7, of these Notes.)

The children of Thomas and Mary (Davis) Lewis are given in Lewis Family, NO. 4-7. Mary (Davis) Lewis died Nov. 18, 1687 at Falmouth, Mass. (Lewisiana- Vol. IV, p 185.)

--- - - - - - - - - --

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE OF TEXT
A	Excerpts from "Genealogical Dictionary of First Settlers of New England" - by James Savage	3
B	Excerpts from "Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families Being a Reprint of the Amos Otis Papers" - Revised by C. F. Swift - 1888 - re Dolor Davis (8-32); John Davis (7-16) and John Davis,Jr.(6-8)	3
C	Excerpts from "Davis and Bancroft Family" - by Davis - 1897	3
D	Excerpts from "The Genealogy of the Cleveland and Cleaveland Families" - by E. J. and H. G. Cleveland - 1899 - 3 Vols.	3
E	Excerpts from "Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families" by C. F. Swift -1888- Giving the Children of Jabez and Experience (Linnell) Davis	5,8,12
F	Additional Facts Regarding Nathan Davis, son of Jabez, son of John Davis (7-16;48) son of Dolor Davis (8-32) Who Removed from Falmouth to Harwinton, Conn. About 173-	3,12
G	Excerpts from Will of Nathan Davis, Town of Harwinton, Litchfield Probate Dist., Conn. No.1761 - Dated Dec. 8, 1783; Proved Oct. 12, 1785	12
H	Excerpts from Will of Nathan Davis of Harwinton Conn. formerly of Camden, in Co. of Oneida, N.Y. - Harwinton, Litchfield Probate Dist., Conn. - 1812; No. 1762 - Dated Oct. 4, 1811 - Proved Apr. 30, 1812	12
I	Agreement by Solomon Davis and Others About 1748 for the Building of a Sloop - (Collection of Rowley-Gifford Papers) (From "Suckanesset" by Theodate Geoffrey - 1930)	9
J	Excerpts from "Pioneers of Mass" by Charles Henry Pope - Re John Davis (7-16;48).	4
K	Excerpts from "Planters of the Commonwealth" by Charles Edward Banks - 1930 - Re Margaret Davies.	4
L	Excerpts from "History of Barnstable Co. (Town of Falmouth)" - by Simeon L. Deyo - 1890	7,10

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS FROM GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND - by James Savage - 1860-62

Davis, Dolor, Dollard, or Dollar

Cambridge, 1634, is said to have m. perhaps in Eng.,Margery, sis. of Simon Willard, if so he is probably from Kent, and this conject. is confirm. to me by collat. evid. Yet the grave-yd. at Benefield in Co. Northampton as Dr. Palfrey assures me, contains the names of his ancestors. He rem. a. 1640, and had ld. that yr. in Duxbury, and was of that Church when he rem. to Barnstable and join. that 27 Aug. 1648, with his w. but had his d. Ruth bapt. at B. 24 Mar. 1645; was freeman of that col. 1646;and in the list of those able to bear arms 1643, is this man's name "and his sons", who may be intend. by the last word is not precisely understood, but prob. John alone. Yet at the end of the list stand John and Nicholas, wh. might well, therefore, be thot. brs. certain. not s. But two s. he did have, Simon and Samuel, both younger by much than John who was excer. of his will. Bef. rem. to D. he lived some years at Concord, and was one of the propr. of Groton 1655, engag. in its first sett. and made one of its selectmen by the Gen. Court of the Col., still it is not likely that he ever enhabit. in the new plantation but leav. his younger sons to reside at Concord, went back to B. and there d. 1673. His d. Ruth m. 1663, it is said Stephen Hall; and Mary, wh. m. 15 June 1653, Thomas Lewis of B. was prob. ano.

John, Barnstable, eldest son of Dolor, b. in Eng. m. 15 Mar. 1649, Hannah Lynnell, d. of Robert, had John b. 6 Jan. 1650; Samuel, Dec. 1651; Hannah and Mary, tw. 3 Jan. 1654; Joseph & Benjamin, tw. June 1656; Simon, July 1658; Dolor, Oct. 1660; and Jabez. Mary married Benjamin Goodspeed.

John, Barnstable, son of John of the same, m. 2 Feb. 1674, Ruth, dau. of Roger Goodspeed, had John, b. Nov. 1675, d. bef. 6 years; Benjamin, 8 Sept. 1679; John, again, 17 Mar. 1684; and Nathaniel, 17 July 1686; these three bapt. 3 May 1691, the f. hav. joined the ch. two weeks bef. and had Jabez, bapt. 10 May foll. A sec. w. Mary Hamblen, m. 22 Feb. 1692, had Shobal or Shubael, b. 10 July 1694; James, 24 Mar. 1696; and Ebenezer, 13 May 1697. She d. Nov. 1698, and he m. 8 May 1699 wid. Hannah Bacon, had Nicholas, b. 12 Mar. 1700.

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS FROM "GENEALOGICAL NOTES OF BARNSTABLE FAMILIES BEING A REPRINT OF THE AMOS OTIS PAPERS" Revised by C. F. Swift - 1888

"In 1643, five of the name of Davis were "able to bear arms" in Barnstable, viz: Dolar or Dollard and his sons John, Nicholas, Simon, and Samuel; and in Yarmouth, Robert Davis, afterwards of Barnstable. Dr. Palfrey informed Mr. Savage that the graves of the ancestors of Dolar Davis were at Bennefield, Northamptonshire, and that was probably his native town. He married as early as 1618, Margery, daughter of Richard Willard, of Horsmonden, in the County of Kent, where all his sons were born, and perhaps his daughter Mary. He came over in 1634, in company with his brother-in-law, Major Simon Willard, a man of note in the history of the Massachusetts Colony. He stopped first at Cambridge, and in 1635 was one of the first settlers, and had a house lot on Water street. He sold his lands in Cambridge in 1636, and removed. He was also one of the proprietors of the lands in Concord. In 1638 he was of Duxbury. April 6, 1640, lands and meadows were granted to him and others, at North Hill, in that town, and on the 31st of August following, he had granted to him fifty acres of upland, and a proportion of meadows on the Namassacuset river. May, 1641, he was bondsman for George Willard of Scituate, and is called of that town.

August, 1643, he and his sons were included among those able to bear arms in Barnstable. He probably came to Barnstable in 1639 with the first settlers, though he did not make it the place of his permanent residence until 1642 or 3. He was a carpenter, and a master builder; his son John was also a carpenter, and his sons Nicholas, Simon, and Samuel, probably assisted their father. This fact furnishes an explanation of his frequent removals from place to place. In the new settlements he found more employment than in the older. .....

Neither Dolar Davis or his sons were ambitious of political distinction. In 1642 he was on the jury of trials, in 1645 a grand juror; but was excused from serving on account of sickness, in 1652 surveyor of highways, and in 1654 constable.

In 1655 he removed to Concord, Massachusetts. He was one of the original proprietors of Groton, and he and Mr. Thomas Hinckley of Barnstable, were of the first Board of Selectmen appointed by the Legislature May 23, 1655, and to hold office two years. The Selectmen managed the prudential affairs of the town, laid out the lands into lots, and disposed of them to the first settlers.

In 1656, Dolar Davis was a resident at Concord, and in receipt dated April 9, of that year, calls himself of that town.

APPENDIX B

In a deed executed in that town July 17, 1658, describes himself as a house carpenter late of Barnstable. Feb. 16, 1667-8, he had returned to Barnstable, where he died June 1673, aged about 80 years.

Dolar Davis' house lot was the most northerly on the east side of the ancient Mill Way, discontinued in 1669. In his deed to Abraham Blush, dated July 17, 1658, he says, "all my house lott of lands lying by a place commonly called Old Mill Creek" containing two acres, and was bounded northerly by his own meadow in the Mill Pond, easterly partly upon Mr. Dimmock's marsh, and partly upon his own land; southerly, partly on the common, and partly by Goodman Huckins, and westerly, partly on Goodman Huckins and partly by Nicholas Davis. His house stood not far from the water mill built by the first settlers on the spot where the present mill stands.

He also owned three lots of land at Stony Cove, containing twelve acres, ten acres of meadow on the north of his house lot, and on the opposite side of Mill Creek, twelve acres in the old commonfield, and a lot of four acres adjoining his houselot on the south-east, bounded westerly partly upon the common, and partly by his own land, easterly by Nicholas Davis, northerly by Mr. Dimmock's marsh, and southerly by Goodman Foxwell's land.

The above described lands and meadows he sold to Abraham Blush, by deed dated 17th July, 1658. The common land named in the above description, consisted of two acres of swamp, a little distance north-west of the Agricultural Hall, afterwards granted to John Davis, and by him sold to Abraham Blush.

Dolar Davis' great lot of sixty acres, "butted easterly upon the Indian Pond, westerly into the commons, bounded southerly by John Crocker, northerly by Henry Brown." This he sold to Mr. Thomas Allen, who re-sold the same 22d Feb. 1665, to Roger Goodspeed.

The causeway across Mill Creek to the Common Field, which was then, and now is, the mill dam. Mill Creek is frequently named in the description of the lands and meadows in the vicinity; but the owners of the Mill are not named in the earliest records now extant. Nicholas Davis owned the land adjoining the spot on which the Mill stood. No description of his lands except the grant made to him by the Indian Sachem at Hyannis, is found on the town records. After his death his lands were set off to his creditors, and no particular description is given. John Bacon, Esq., was an early owner in the mill, and was part owner of the landing or dock on the west side of the mill formerly owned by Nicholas Davis, and yet the property of the Bacons. Dolar Davis

APPENDIX B

sold his farm, including his dwelling-house and meadows, for $75. Nicholas Davis' real estate, not including the twelve acres sold to John Bacon, or the Caleb Lumbert farm which was set off to his widow as her portion, was apprised at $180. He did not own so many acres as his father, and it is evident that the superior value of his property consisted in the buildings and improvements thereon. He had a warehouse at Hyannis, the first building erected by the English at South Sea, and a warehouse on his lot at Mill Creek. The latter contained not more than two acres, and on this there was, sixty years ago, a large and valuable frame dwelling-house, built in the style of the first comers. In absence of all evidence to the contrary, the presumption is that this ancient house and the Mill, were originally the property of Nicholas Davis.

..... Dolar Davis. As a man, he was honest, industrious, and prudent; as a Christian, tolerant and exact in the performance of his religious duties; as a neighbor, kind, obliging, and ever ready to help those who needed his assistance, and as a father and the head of his family, he was constantly solictious for the welfare of all its members, cultivating those kindly feelings and amenities of life, which render home delightful. His sons and his grand-sons followed in his footsteps. They were men whose characters stand unblemished. It is pleasant to read their wills on record, and note the affection with which they speak of the members of their families, and their desire to provide not only for their immediate wants, but for the future prospective misfortunes or necessities of any of their kindred. The latter remark, however, will apply more particularly to Samuel, of whom a more particular account will be given. .....
.....

John Davis was a house carpenter and was one of the three last survivors of the first settlers. His houselot, containing eight acres, was the first on the west of Baker's Lane, now called Hyannis road. The lot was originally laid out to Edward Fitzrandolph, who sold the same in 1649 to John Chipman; but the deed was not executed till Aug. 13, 1669, and was never recorded. John Davis' deed of the same lot recorded in the Barnstable town records is dated Oct. 15, 1649, and signed by John Scudder.

Jan. 14, 1658, he sold six acres of his houselot to Samuel Normon, bounded northerly by his little fenced field, easterly by the Hyannis road, southerly by the woods, and westerly by the land of Mr. Wm. Sergeant. On the 26th of February, 1665, Norman re-conveyed this land, with his dwelling house thereon, to John Davis; but the land yet retains the name of Norman's Hill. He

APPENDIX B

also owned thirteen acres on the east side of the Hyannis road, bounded northerly "upon Mrs. Hallet's set of" easterly by Mrs. Hallett, westerly by the Hyannis road; and an addition of five acres on the south, extending on both sides of the Hyannis road. He also owned three acres in the old, and two acres in the new common-field, half an acre on the north side of the County road, opposite his house, improved as an orchard and garden, and a quarter of an acre bought of Henry Cobb near where David Bursley's house now stands, four acres of meadow at Sandy Neck, and two acres within the present dyke, bounded westerly by Rendevous Creek.

In his will, dated May 10, 1701, proved April 9, 1703, he bequeaths to his "eldest son John all that parcel of upland and swamp that he now possesses and dwells on contained within his fence on the eastward side of the highway that leads up into the woods, estimated to be about fourteen acres, upon condition that he shall pay $30 in money to my executors as shall be hereafter ordered. And what he hath already paid to be deducted out of ye said $30.

Itt-I give and bequeath to my daughter Mercy for her tender care and labor past done for me and her mother, $20 in money, and $5 a year so long as she continues to attend me and her mother, or the longest liver - her diet, washing, and lodging, in the family with her brother Benjamin, 1 cow and heifer, 2 sheep, 2 swine, and at her mother's decease, 1/2 the household stuff and bedding forever, and the southward end of the house so long as she shall live a single life.

Names son Samuel, to whom he gives 1 yoke of Oxen and a great chain. Son Benjamin, to whom he gives nearly all his estate in consideration of his taking care of him and his mother during life.

Names sons Dollar, Timothy, Jabez, daughters Ruth Linnell, Hannah Jones' 5 children, son John's four eldest sons, grand-daughter Mary Goodspeed, grand-son Joseph Davis, Daughter Mary Hinckley.

Benjamin Davis, Executor.
Signed with his mark, J.D.

Witness - Joseph Lothrop, James Cobb, Samuel S. Sergeant, (his mark).

Appraisers - James Lewis, Jeremiah Bacon, Edward Lewis.

Am't of Inventory 268,12,4.

.....

APPENDIX B

John Davis, Jr., was a house carpenter. Feb. 21, 1677-8, the town granted to him "liberty to set up a shop on a knowl of ground over against his house adjoining to his father's fence on the other side of the highway." In August, 1683, the neighbors wanted a watering place in the swamp on the south side of his house, and the town agreed to give him five acres of land at the head of Samuel Sergeant and Isaac Chapman's lots. That now within fence, was afterwards re-sold by the town to Ebenezer Lewis.

His father gave him the fourteen acres of land he owned on the east of the Hyannis road on which he built a house. He removed to Falmouth about the year 1710, and died in 1729, aged 80, leaving an estate appraised at $1,810. He names his ten sons and two daughters, and his wife's daughter, Elizabeth Bacon, in his will, which is similar to that of his brother Samuel's. He orders a fund of $500 to pay legacies, &c. "

.....

APPENDIX C

EXCERPTS FROM
DAVIS & BANCROFT FAMILY - DAVIS - 1897

"Introduction -

"The following pages contain the ancestry as far as known of Governor John Davis, and Eliza Bancroft his wife"

(Chart shows: John, son of Isaac, son of Simon, son of Simon, son of Samuel, son of Dolor Davis.)

p. 17.

Dolor Davis, Cambridge 1634, Immigrant. Born about 1593, according to Amos Otis. The first positive knowledge of him is contained in the will of Edward Clarke, gent. of East Farleigh, Co. Kent, England, made 13 July, 1614, proved 1 Nov. 1614, containing this clause: "I give to my servant Dolor Davis my house and lands in the parish of Marden".

Ten years later, on 29 Mar. 1624, Dolor Davis and Margaret Willard were married at East Farleigh. She was dau. of Richard Willard, yeoman of Horsemonden, Co. Kent, by his sec. wife, Margery, and was christened 7 Nov. 1602. Margery's mother was buried 12 Dec. 1608; Willard died in Feb. 1617, and his widow Margery's stepmother, Joan followed him soon after. By his will he left considerable property, mainly in lands, part of which came to Margery. Simon Willard, her brother, sailed with his family for N. Eng. in May 1634, and probably Davis came in the same vessel leaving his family behind him.

On 4 Aug. 1634, Davis and Willard were granted lands in Cambridge, Mass. On 17 April 1635, "Margaret Davies", with three small children, sailed from London for New Eng. in the "Elizabeth". On 4 June 1635, Davis was granted house lot in Cambridge.

In August 1635, he sold his lands, and probably moved to Duxbury, where we find him in 1638-39 and where he received two grants of land in 1640. The same year, he took part in founding Barnstable, though he did not move there until 1643.

In 1641, he went on the bond of George Willard, his brother in law, signing as a "Planter of Scituate."

On Mar. 1641-2, on a jury at Plymouth.

In 1643, on list of inhabitants of Barnstable able to bear arms.

APPENDIX C

On 4 June, 1645, member of Grand Inquest of Plymouth Colony

On 2 June 1646, admitted Freeman.

On 27 Aug. 1648, dismissed from Duxbury Church to Barnstable Church.

On 3 June 1652, chosen surveyor of Highways.

On 6 June 1654, chosen constable.

In 1655 removed to Concord, Mass.

William Martin and others having petitioned the general court of Mass. Colony for a grant of land in what is now Groton, Mass., Davis and seven others, on the 25 May, 1655, were appointed selectmen for this new settlement, and in 1656, his name appears on a petition for remission of taxes in Groton, but he seems never to have made Groton his home, for on 20 Aug. 1655, he bought of Roger Draper his farm and house in Concord. In the conveyance he is called a "husbandman."

Meantime, he sold his Barnstable property for "corn and cattle", the documents recording the various payments, and the transfer itself being in the Plymouth records. In them he is styled a "house carpenter". Margery Davis joins in the acknowledgment, which is the last record of her. She probably died at Concord, between 1658 and 1667.

In 1659, lands were granted to him in Concord, and in 1664 he signed a petition to the General Court as an inhabitant of Concord.

Of the three children brought over from England, John and Mary were married and settled on the Cape. Elizabeth probably died young. Three more children were born in America, and there two were married and settled, but near or in Concord.

In 1666, Davis left Concord and returned to Barnstable, and was again admitted as an inhabitant there, where his name appears on various documents.

He married, probably in 1671, Mrs. Joanna Bursley, widow of Capt. John Bursley, and dau. of Rev. Joseph Hull. On 13 Sept. 1672, he made his will, which was proved 2 July 1673; inventory taken 19 June 1673. He probably died early in June, 1673 at the ripe old age says Amos Otis, of eighty years.

APPENDIX C

His widow, Joanna was living in 1683. His will recites that he provided for his sons Simon & Samuel, and then he bequeathes his house and land in Concord, in all one hundred and three acres, to his son John, adding: "I also bequeath to him my carpenter's tools and my serge suit and cloke." His personal property goes mainly to his widow and daughters. He mentions his "dwelling house - in Barnstable", but disposes of no real estate there; perhaps it belonged to his son John, who afterwards occupied it. The widow, probably, had property in her own right, received from Capt. Bursley. The inventory of Davis's real estate and personal property in Concord was approved at £ 125 5s 7d.

Children - all by wife Margery:

1 John, born in Eng. about 1626

2 Mary, born in Eng. about 1631

3 Elizabeth, born in Eng. about 1633

4 Simon, born in America about 1636

5 Samuel, born in America about 1639-40

6 Ruth, born in America, Bapt. 24 Mar. 1644-5 "

APPENDIX D

EXCERPTS FROM
"THE GENEALOGY OF THE CLEVELAND AND CLEAVELAND FAMILIES"
BY E. J. & H. G. CLEVELAND - 1899 - 3 Vols. - pp 1813

Davis Ancestry

Dolor, Dollar, or Dollard, prob. from Kent, England, though his ancestors are buried in graveyard at Benfield, County Northampton, Eng., of Cambridge, Mass., 1634, Concord, Mass., Duxbury, Mass., 1640, Barnstable, freeman 1646, a propr. of Groton at its first settlement, made a selectman of G. by Gen. Court, d. Barnstable 1673, m. perhaps in Eng., Margery Willard[2]; Mary[2] Davis m. Thomas Lewis[3].

Willard Ancestry

Richard Willard, baron of the Cinque Ports temp. Richard II (a tablet is in the church of Horsmonden, County Kent, Eng., parish Church marked Willard, 1587) was ancestor of: Richard[1] of Horsmonden, England: Margery[2] Willard m. Dolor Davis[1].

APPENDIX E

EXCERPTS FROM GENEALOGICAL NOTES OF BARNSTABLE FAMILIES - By C. F. Swift - 1888

Giving the Children of Jabez and Experience (Linnell) Davis

The children were:

(1) Nathan, b. Mar. 2, 1690 (Town and Church Records)*

(2) Reuben (Church Records)

(3) Samuel, b. Sep. 25, 1692. Removed to Connecticut.

(4) Bathsheba, Jan. 16, 1694

(5) Isaac, b. Apr. 23, 1696; d. 1718

(6) Abigail, b. Apr. 26,1698; m. Sep.1718, Joseph Hamblin.

(7) Jacob, Oct. 1699

(8) Mercy, b. Feb. 6, 1701

(9) Ebenezer, bp. Jun. 23, 1706

(10) Solomon, b. Sep. 4, 1706**

*Nathan Davis was a wheelwright; he m. Nov. 24, 1714 Elizabeth Phinney, and had:

(a) Jabez, b. Oct. 7, 1715
(b) Sarah, b. Aug. 12, 1717
(c) Elizabeth, b. Sep. 15, 1718
(d) Isaac, b. Jun. 9, 1720. He administered on his brothers estate in 1710.

**Solomon, son of Jabez Davis, m. Mehitabel Stertevant of Sandwich and removed to that town.

APPENDIX F

ADDITIONAL FACTS REGARDING NATHAN DAVIS, SON OF JABEZ, SON OF JOHN DAVIS (7-16;48), SON OF DOLOR DAVIS (8-32) WHO REMOVED FROM FALMOUTH TO HARWINTON, CONN. ABOUT 173-*

There is a reference in Falmouth Church Records, Vol. 1, p. 10 which might cause confusion with our Nathan and Elizabeth (Lewis) Davis (4-6 and 4-7 respectively), but which is believed to be clarified by the information given later from Connecticut records, which shows the "Nathan Davis and Elizabeth Davis" to be another couple. This reference states:

> "Dec. 17, 1738, Nathan Davis and Elizabeth Davis, his wife. Their recommendation and dismission to the Church of Christ in Harwinton (in Connecticut) voted by the Brethern."

In the Harwinton, Conn. Vital Records, Vol. LR-1- p 2, there is the following:

> "Davis, Nathan, Jr., s. Nathan & Elizabeth, b. Aug. 10, 1735."

No other references appear concerning Nathan and Elizabeth Davis in the Index of Vital Statistics, Index of Church Records, Index of Bible Records or the Barbour Collection of Vital Records in the Connecticut State Library.**

However, in the Harwinton, Conn. Old Cemetery records, appear the following inscriptions:

> "Lieut. Nathan Davis: Dec. 17, 1785, aged 96 years" and "Elizabeth Davis: Dec. 30, 1786, aged 96 years, widow of Nathan."

Excerpts from the will of this Nathan Davis is given in Appendix G, which mentions his wife Elizabeth; children Nathan, John, Sarah Hopkins and daughter Matthew Presten (?); and grandsons Nathan and Josiah. The will was dated Dec. 8, 1783 and proved Oct. 12, 1785. The discrepancy of two months between the probable date of death from the will record and the tombstone inscription can probably be resolved in favor of the date indicated by the will.

Thus it appears reasonably certain that this Nathan Davis having a wife Elizabeth Davis, was the Nathan born Mar. 2, 1690,

* Proprietors Records, Harwinton, Conn.-Vol.P,1729-48, folio 82, shows that Nathan Davis, of Harwinton, Co. of Hartford bought land Jun.20,1735 of James Scovell of Wallingford, Conn.

**Microfilm of Vol.1-V.R.-1738-1921,p.96, shows that "Phinney" has been added as the last name of Elizabeth, m. Nathan Davis, 1734, ch. Nathan Davis,b.Aug.10,1735,m. Zerviah Smith, Apr.21,1757

APPENDIX F

who married Elizabeth Phinney in 1714, the son of Jabez and Experience (Linnell) Davis of Barnstable (see pp 4 of this Davis Family, NO. 3-1). Jabez Davis died in 1710, and his widow married in 1711-12, Benjamin Hatch of Falmouth when her son Nathan was about 22 years of age. Thus it is natural to find Nathan and Elizabeth (Phinney) in Falmouth. Apparently some time after his son Isaac was born in Falmouth in 1720 and before his son Nathan, Jr. was born in 1735, he moved to Harwinton, Conn.; later, in 1738 having his church membership transferred there.

The children of Nathan and Elizabeth (Phinney) Davis, based upon Swift's list, the Harwinton Vital Records, and Nathan's will, were:

1. Jabez, b. Oct. 7, 1715.

2. Sarah*, b. Aug. 12, 1717; m. Jun. 3, 1742, Hezekiah Hopkins (Harwinton V. R. LR 1-27).

3. Elizabeth, b. Sep. 15, 1718.

4. Isaac, b. Jun. 9, 1720.

5. John*.

6. Nathan*, b. Aug. 10, 1735 (Harwinton V.R., LR-1-pp 2) m. Zerviah Smith of Hartford, Apr. 21, 1757 (H.V.R. LR, 2-7).

7. Matthew(?) (daughter)*, b. ; m. _____ Preston.

8. Martha ?, b. m. Dec. 10, 1755, Amos Catling, both of Harwinton (H.V.R. - LR 2-17).

*Mentioned in will dated 1783.

Nathan Davis, born 1735, married Zerviah Smith, April 21, 1757. He died in April 1812, and left a will (see Appendix H) dated Oct. 4, 1811 and proved Apr. 30, 1812. His will mentions his wife Zerviah and names a number of his children.

The children of Nathan and Zerviah (Smith) Davis, based upon the Harwinton Vital Records, the will of Nathan Davis, Sr., and Nathan Davis, Jr. were as follows:

1. Zerviah, b. Aug. 25, 1758°; m. Oct. 30, 1782 George Catlin Jr. of Harwinton. (Har. V.R. - LR 3-47).

APPENDIX F

-3-

2. Elizabeth**, b. Sep. 4, 1760⊙; m. Feb. 7, 1781, John Wilson, Jr. (Harwinton V.R. - LR 3- p 27).

3. Rebeckah, b. Mar. 27, 1763⊙.

4. Rachel**, b. Jun. 2, 1765⊙; m. ____ Frisbie.

5. Sabra**, b. Aug. 30, 1767⊙; m.Samuel Cleaveland.[x]

6. Nathan*; b. .

7. Josiah*, b.** ; m. Sep. 17, 1798, Obediance Miles** (Harwinton V.R. - LR 4, 642).***

*Mentioned in Nathan Davis, Sr's. Will
** " " " " Jr's. "
⊙Harwinton V. Records
***Microfilm of Vol.1-1738-1921, Vital Records, Harwinton, also gives children of Josiah Davis and Obedience Miles, Josiah Davis, their son, who m. Chloe Barber, [illegible], and of their grandson John Jay Davis (son of Josiah) who m. Fannie Lloyd Park, Oct. 18, 1854, in Marietta, Ga.

---

[x] Appendix H suggests "Samuel Chorland."

APPENDIX G

EXCERPTS FROM WILL OF NATHAN DAVIS, TOWN OF HARWINTON, LITCHFIELD PROBATE DIST., CONN. - DATED DEC. 8, 1783 NO. 1761 - PROVED OCT. 12, 1785

.... Nathan Daviss of Harwinton in the County of Litchfield ..... being soundness of Health, Mind and Memory ....

1. .... to my well beloved wife Elisabeth Daviss, the north end of my dwelling house for her life .... my son Nathan Davis do provide for my said Wife ....

2. to my son John Daviss, five shillings

3. to my two daughters, viz Sarah Hopkins and Matthew (?) Preston all my household goods ....

4. To my son Nathan Daviss ... the remainder.

... son Nathan Davis Executor ....

... my grandsons Nathan and Josiah, each of them a gun

.... eight day of December ... one thousand seven hundred and eighty-three.

L.S. Nathan Davis

In presence of:

David Perry
Joel Catlin
Isaac Cowles

..... Proved Harwinton Oct. 11, 1785.

George Catlin, Justice Peace.

Bond - signed by Nathan Davis - Oct. 12, 1785.

APPENDIX H

EXCERPTS FROM WILL OF NATHAN DAVIS OF HARWINTON, CONN. FORMERLY OF CAMDEN, IN CO. OF ONEIDA, N. Y. - HARWINTON, LITCHFIELD PROBATE DIST., CONN., 1812; NO. 1762 - DATED OCT. 4, 1811 - PROVED APR. 30, 1812

.... Nathan Davis in Camden in the County of Oneida in the state of New York being of sound mind Blessed by God .....

.... to Samuel Chorland of Camden in the Co. of Oneida ... 10 acres of land in Harwinton ... to be taken of the West end of my home lot ...

... to my daughter Elizabeth Wilson all the household furniture now in her possession.

... the remainder of my land and property ... to my son Josiah Davis and Obediance his Wife ... and after their death to all the sons of the sd. Josiah Davis ...

... to my two daughters Sabra Chorland and Rachel (Irvisher?) .....

... to my son Nathan Davis my Large Bible and one Half of my waring a Parrel after the decease of myself and my beloved wife Zerviah and I hereby appoint my son Josiah Davis and Lewis Catlin the executors ... at Harwinton, this 4th day of October 1811.

Nathan Davis

In presents of

Clarissa Catlin
Lewis Catlin, Junr
Lewis Catlin

Proved Harwinton April 18, 1812

James Brenn?, Just. Peace

APPENDIX I

AGREEMENT BY SOLOMON DAVIS AND OTHERS, ABOUT 1748 FOR THE BUILDING OF A SLOOP -

(Collection of Rowley-Gifford Papers)
(From "Suckanesset" by Theodate Geoffrey - 1930)
(pp. 100-101)

"A memerandum of A Bargain or An Agreement made Between Judah West and John Price Both of falmouth in ye County of Barnstable on the one Part and Theophilus Dimick, Solomon Davis and Theodore Morse on ye other Part, all of falmouth Abovesaid, Have Bargained and Agreed as foloweth, that is to say, The former Part doth promise upon the forfeiture of All Damigies to Built a Sloop By 30th day of Ogust next which will be In the year Ang dy 1749 To Build Hir Good and strong Workmanlike in every perticular Part and Pece About Hir And By the Dementions As foloweth That is forty feet straight Rabit Sixteen foot Beam and six foot and ** inches deep in the Hoole and to finish Hir off in ******* according to Comon Custom of ship Carpendry. By the time aforesaid and also to find Keel **** Kilson and Weals in the shipyard where the abovesaid West Built his last sloop and We the later Part dew Oblige our **** upon the same forfeiture to find in the Aforesaid shipyard All the remaining timber Plank and Iron Work And All Tools Customary to be found in such a call suitable for the aforesaid sloop and find them as they want them without aney detrement or Hindrance to the Work of the said sloop and we the aforesaid Theophilus Dimuck, Solomon Davis and Theodore Morse do give unto the aforesaid Judah West and John Price for Building the aforesaid sloop Eleven Pound Ten Shillings old tener per ton and twenty Five Pound old tener for the Keel Kilson and Weals found as abovesaid. This we have all agreed unto thereunto we have set our hands in presence of, further we are to find a ship saw set bolts king bolts file and Rain Ropes stable for sd sloop.

Judah West
John Price
Theophilus Dimuck
Solomon Davis
Theodore Morse

Witnesses: Joseph Bairn
Saml Hatch "

APPENDIX J

EXCERPTS FROM "PIONEERS OF MASS" BY CHARLES HENRY POPE - RE JOHN DAVIS (7-16;48)

"John* (Barnstable) Brought goods from Weymouth to Sandwich in his boat for Michael Turner in 1637; did not deliver them at once because T. placed no signal to show the mouth of the harbor, (court case). He m. at Nocett March 15, 1648 --9, Hannah Linnett or Linnell; ch. John b. at Barnstable Jan. 1649, Samuel b. Dec. 1651, Hannah and Mary, b. Jan. 3, 1653, Joseph and Benjamin b. June 1656, Simon b. July 1658, Dolor b. Oct. 1660.

Will of J. D. Sen. of Barnstable dated 10 May, 1701, prob. April 9, 1703, beq. to sons John, Samuel, Benjamin, Dollor, Timothy and Jabez; daus. Mary, Hinckley, Ruth Linel; dau. Hannah Jones' five ch; gr. dau. Mary Goodspeed.

*This may be son of Dolor "

APPENDIX K

EXCERPTS FROM "PLANTERS OF THE COMMONWEALTH" BY CHARLES EDWARD BANKS - 1930 - RE MARGARET DAVIES

p 147

"

.. in 1635 - the 'Elizabeth' of London, William Stogg, master, left in April and arrived in Boston in midsummer. Most of the passengers were certified by 'Ministers and Justices of the Parish' (not stated) with the exception of those named below. Among the passengers was Margaret Davies, 32, who settled in Boston, also John Davies, 9, Mary Davies, 4, and Elizabeth Davies, 1."

APPENDIX L

EXCERPTS FROM "HISTORY OF BARNSTABLE CO.(TOWN OF FALMOUTH" BY SIMEON L. DEYO - 1890

p 684

Henry T. Davis, born in Woods Hole in 1838, is a son of Thomas G. Davis, whose father Jabez, born 1766, was a son of Solomon, born 1720, and a grandson of Jabez, and Annah (Wicks) Davis, all of whom have been residents of Falmouth. Thomas G. Davis was born May 15, 1808, and died March 14, 1877. He was married in 1835 to Mahola E., dau. of Joseph & Rebecca Eldridge ...

.....

p 685

James H. Davis of Quissett was born in 1831. His father, John Davis, was a son of John Davis (son of Solomon) who lived in an old house on the place now owned by James H. Mrs. James H. Davis is Hattie, daughter of Sanford Herendeen, who with the exception of Christopher G. Bearse, is the only survivor of all the men engaged in the building and fitting of whaling ships from Woods Hole. Mr. Davis's family consists of three children: Etta L., Alonzo O. H. and Theodore L. His business is farming.

William C. Davis was born in 1854. His father, Samuel P., born in 1809, died in 1888, was a son of Solomon Davis, and a grandson of Solomon Davis.

- -

NOTE: The above names another person as wife of Jabez Davis (5-4), b. C1686, namely: Anna Wicks. The Genealogy of George Weekes - by Robert D. Weeks - 1885, gives no information about Anna Wicks.

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 6 - NOV. 12, 1956

WRIGHT FAMILY - NO. 3-5

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
5	20 ?	George Wright	C1682	1764	17--	2
	21 ?	Elizabeth McGehee	----	A1760		
4	10 ?	Richard Wright	17--	1773?		11
4	10	Richard Wright	17--	1773	B1753?	11
	11	Mary ———	17--	A1773		
3	5	Amanda Lucinda Wright	1770	1846	1792	18
	4	William Elliott Lee	1749	1832		
2	2	Major Ferdinand Lee	1797	1874	1818	
	3	Susan Kennedy	1796	1877		
1	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877	1847	
	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1852	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1861	1923	1882	

GENERAL

The majority of the material herein is based upon original records, or, in some instances, printed copies of original records.

Some early references to individuals by the name of Wright who might conceivably be connected with this Wright family because of their place of residence or similarity of given names, are given below.

Rappahannock Co., Va. (old) was the county from which Essex Co. was formed in 1692 and since a probable ancestor George Wright (5-20) apparently moved from Gloucester Co. to Essex Co. about 1726, the following early Rappahannock records may be of interest even though George Wright apparently was never located in Rappahannock Co. (old):

Records 1656-64, p. 81. Estate of Wm. Wright, deceased.

Records Book 4, p. 20. Deed of Thos. Right to Hugh Wilson of London, Jan. 1657.

Ibid, p. 201. Thos. Wright and Jane his wife for the valuable consideration received from John Wright and Phillip Sherwood all right to 1/6 of the land conveyed to us from Robert Clark being 1/2 of the land. 8 Oct. 1661.

Thomas T. R. Wright

Deed Book No. 5, p. 1. Thos. Chetwood and Elizabeth his wife to Edward Carter of Lancaster Co. 1/2 of 600 a. of land in Co. of Rappahannock, the land now being in the possession of Mr. Thos. Wright. 25 June 1672.

Ibid, p. 117. Mary Wright assigns to Thos. Madison a cow which her husband Thos. Wright gave Elizabeth Ogrado. 6 May 1673.

Deed Book No. 6, p. 95. Mary Wright of Rappahannock Co. to Briant Young, son of Robt. Young, a cow. 1 Jan. 1679/80.

Another early Wright reference in Virginia is found in Patent Book 6, Land Patent Book, Va., p. 511. Sir William Berkely granted to Henry Wright, son and heir of John Wright, deceased, 140 acres in "Gloster" Co. adjoining land lately patented by Robert Beverly and Robt. Elliott. 8 April 1674, being due for transportation of three persons into this Colony - Jane Davis, Thos. Richards, John Boone.

There was a family descended from Capt. Richard Wright of Northumberland Co. which appears to have no connection with George Wright of Essex Co. In App. N there are also references to other apparently unconnected families, namely John Wright of Coply parish, Westmoreland Co., Va., and Richard, John, Frances, William, Charles and Joseph Wright of Prince William Co.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

George Wright (5-20?); b. C1682; d. 1764; m.

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 38, p. 84 states without date or references: "George Wright of Essex Co., Va. married Elizabeth McGehee. In the will of Edward McGehee, Cumberland Co., Va., 1771, he names his daughter Elizabeth wife of Thomas McGehee, but what connection there may be, if any, to the wife of George Wright, is unknown.

George Wright of Co. of Gloucester, Va., and later of the Parish of South Farnham of Essex Co., Va., who on Jan. 30, 1761 deposed that he was 79 years of age (born about 1682), and whose will was dated Sep. 9, 1760 (Essex Co. Will Book 12) seems to be the George Wright who appears in the following references:

Essex Co. (Va.) Deed Book 18, p. 244.

10 Dec. 1726 between John Griggs of Co. of Essex, psh. of South farnham and George Wright of the Co. of Gloucester, for 55 pds 125 acres in Essex Co. adjoining Robert Nash and sd. Griggs and Col. Wm. Ayletts. Wits: Thos. Barden, John Burnet. 17 Jan. 1726.

Note: Essex Co., Va. was taken in 1692 from Rappahannock (old).

Essex Co. D.B. 19, p. 9

14 Feb. 1728, between Thos. Osborne of Richmond Co. and George Wright of Essex Co. for 16 pds, 179 acres in Essex near Wm. Cox's land. 18 March 1728. Wits: Thos. Heely, James Brown.

Essex Co. D.B. 19, p. 435

10 July 1733 between Massey Yarrington of Essex Co. and George Wright of same for 12 pds. Wits: Henry Cox, Matthew Cox.

Cumberland Co. Deed Book 2, p. 309

20 Nov. 1756 between George Wright of psh. of South Farnham, Essex Co. and George Wright, Jr. of Cumberland Co. for 100 pds, all right to 400 acres in Cumberland adjoining Ambrose and Thomas Wright.

Note: Cumberland Co., Va. was taken in 1749 from Goochland.

Cumberland Co. D.B. 2, p. 310

20 Nov. 1756 George Wright Sr. to Thomas Wright. Same amount.

Ibid, p. 313

20 Nov. 1756, George Wright, Sr. to Ambrose Wright, Same amount.

Va. Land Patent Book 31, p. 44

12 Sept. 1757, for 6 pds, to George Wright, 1200 acres in Cumberland Co. adjoining Jos. Dobbs, Wm. Mays and Joseph Woodson.

Essex Co. D.B. 28, p. 183

4 (or 6) June 1758 between John Wright of Cumberland Co. and George Wright of Essex, for 35 pds. 75 acres in South Farnham Psh., Essex Co. Wits: Ambrose Wright, Thomas Wright, James Wright. Rec. 16 July 1758.

Cumberland Co. D.B. 2, p. 394

8 July 1758 between George Wright of Essex Co. and John Wright of Cumberland Co. for 100 pds, land in Cumberland, formerly Goochland.

Essex Co. D.B. p. 332

George Wright age 79 years, deposition, "old William Cox - when I asked him why he should give away all his negroes, he replied that he had not given them away." 30 Jan. 1761.

George Wright

Wits: Thos. Roane, John Upshaw.

Thos. Barker, age 65, same deposition. Elizabeth Cox, age 21, deposition re her grandfather, Wm. Cox.

Essex Co. Will Book 12, p. 378

Will of George Wright of Essex Co. To son John Wright 400 a. whereon he now lives. To son George Wright 400 a. where he now lives. To son Ambrose Wright 400 a. that he has in his possession in Cumberland Co. To my son Thomas Wright, 400 a. in Cumberland Co. To four sons:

John)
George) 1 shilling
Ambrose)
Thomas)

To wife Elizabeth all the rest of my estate and after her decease; estate that I have not given to be divided between my ten other children:

James Wright
William "
Samuel "
Benjamin "
Griffin "
Richard Wright
Stephen "
Ann Cox
Susannah Gatewood
Elizabeth Wright

Appoints son Ambrose, James & William, exors. Will Dated: 9 Sep. 1760. Wits: Thos. Barker, Samuel Allen, Jos. Ryland.

Essex Co. Order Book 25, p. 97 states: George Wright, Andrew Wright, Jos. Ryland and John Croxon appraise estate of John Smith 1763.

George Wright's will was presented in court, Dec. 18, 1764 but not proved until March 14, 1770. His estate was settled Oct. 18, 1773. He must have died in 1764.

Essex Co., Va. Order Book 27, p. 305 states: "Last will and testament of Geo. Wright, Dec., administration granted the exors. therein named according to law and proved by Samuel Allen one of the witnesses."

"Ambrose, James & Wm. Wright, exors. of last will of Geo. Wright, dec. with Samuel Wright, Richard Wright and John Evans, Jun. Their securities acknowledge bond. 18 Dec. 1769."

Essex Co., Va. Order Book 28, p. 266 gives the following: "James Wright & Wm. Wright exors. of Geo. Wright, dec. against Clark Rowe. Judgement granted them against the said Clark & Dianah Evans." (about 1772-3).

On Sep. 16, 1771, Elizabeth Wright acknowledges deed to James Webb and Archibald Ritchie. (Essex Co. Order Book 28, p. 152).

The children of George and (presumably) Elizabeth (McGehee) Wright were:

1. John, b. 17--; d. A1772 - B. 1810. In Orange Co., Va. Order Book 4, p. 466, there is a reference to a John Wright: Upon prayers of John Wright, he is exempted from paying tax, 27 Mar. 1746. In Albemarle Co. D&W Book 1, p. 16 there appears: 14 Feb. 1748 between John Chiswell of Hanover Co., St. Martin's parish, and John Wright of St. Ann's parish, Albemarle Co., for 40 pds, land in St. Ann's parish, Albemarle Co., containing 800 acres beginning at Alex. Montgomery's. Wits: Thomas Wright, Jos. Barnett, James Armor. Rec. Mar. 1748.

   In Va. Land Patent Book 31, p. 564, 10 Sept. 1755, there is a record of a grant to a John Wright of 200 acres in Lunenburg Co. at the head of Rocky Branch and adjoining John Patrick. (There is one on the same date (p. 697) to William Wright of 2000 acres in Co. of Albemarle on Davis Creek, adjoining Col. John Chiswell.)

   In Essex Co., Va. Deed Book 28, p. 183, 6 June 1758, there is a deed between John Wright of Co. of Cumberland and George Wright of Essex for 35 pds, 75 acres in South Farnham parish, Essex Co. Wits: Ambrose Wright, Thomas Wright, James Wright. Rec. 16 July 1758.

   In Cumberland Co., Va. Deed Book 2, p. 394, 8 July 1758, there is a deed between George Wright of Essex Co. and John Wright of Cumberland Co. for 100 pds, land in Cumberland, formerly Goochland Co., Va.

   Note: Orange Co. was taken in 1734 from Spotsylvania. Albemarle Co. was taken in 1744 from Goochland, Louisa and certain Islands in Fluvanna River. Lunenburg Co. was taken in 1746 from Brunswick. Cumberland Co. was taken in 1749 from Goochland.

In Albemarle Co. Deed Book 3, p. 32 there is: 20 Aug. 1760, between John Wright of Orange Co., N.C. and Thos. Jopley of Albemarle Co. for 100 pds. 400 a. in Albemarle, part of 800 acres purchased by John Wright of John Chiswell.

He was mentioned in his father's will of 1760.

In Cumberland Co. Deed Book 5, p. 70, 27 July 1772, there is a deed between John Wright of Littleton Parish, Cumberland Co. and John Lee* of same for 55 pds, a tract of land in Cumberland Co.

In Cumberland Co., Va. Deed Book 5, p. 73, 27 July 1772, there is a deed between John Wright of Littleton parish, Essex Co., Va. to Saymour Wright and Bej. Wright, infants, for 20 shillings, land adjoining John Lee.*

*Apparently not John Lea (4-8) who was in N.C. at that time.

In Cumberland Superior Court Book A, 1809-1827, p. 7, 28 Dec. 1810, between George Wright, son of John Wright, dec. of Cumberland Co. and David Blanton for $130 his share of land willed him by his father John Wright, decd. 50 acres in Cumberland Co.

Thus it will be seen that John Wright had at least these three children:

(1) Saymour Wright (infant in 1772).

Note: See App. M - A "Saymore" or "Saymor Wright" appeared in Cumberland Co. Tax Lists for 1782 and 1784.

(2) Benjamin Wright - (infant in 1772).

Note: See App. M - A "Benjamin Wright", probably not this one appeared in Amhurst Co. Tax Lists in 1783.

(3) George Wright.

2. George, b. 17--; d. A 1765. George Wright, Sr. of South Farnham, Essex Co., Va., planter, deeded to George Wright Jr. of Cumberland Co. for 100 pds, all right to 400 acres in Cumberland adjoining Ambrose and Thomas Wright. 20 Nov. 1756 (Cumberland Co. Deed Book 2, p. 309). He was mentioned in his father's will dated 1760.

In Essex Co. Order Book No. 26, p. 73, there is: Henry Griggs against Henry Purkins, executor of Henry Purkins,

dec. Geo. Wright, Jun. & Sarah his wife and Caleb Hynes, 1765; on p. 153, George Wright against Wm. Edmondson, May 1765.

3. Ambrose, b. 17--; d. A1769. George Wright, Sr. deeded 400 acres in Cumberland Co. to Ambrose Wright on 20 Nov. 1756 (Cumberland Co. Deed Book 2, p. 313). Witness to a deed dated 6 Jun. 1758 between John Wright of Cumberland Co. and George Wright of Essex (see above). Executor of his father's will dated 1760.

In Essex Co. Order Book, 25, p. 113, there is a reference to Richard Gregory, Executor and Ambrose Wright and his wife widow and executor of Ambrose Bohanon, dec. 1764. In Order Book 26, p. 99, there is a reference to Richard Hodges against Ambrose Wright 21 May 1765; and on p. 472, 18 May 1767, John Edmundson the elder, George Wright, Ambrose Wright and James Brooks appraise estate of John Smith, dec. In Order Book 27, Ambrose Wright as executor of will of George Wright, dec. acknowledges bond, 18 Dec. 1769. In Essex Co. Order Book 28, p. 152, the will of Ambrose Wright was presented by Elizabeth Wright, executrix and proved by oath of Wm. Fletcher.

4. Thomas, b. 17--; d. A1760. Land Patents Book 13, p. 475. Thomas Wright of St. Geo. Parish, Spotsylvania Co., Va. 250 acres on Great Fork of Rappahannock River. 8 Sept. 1728. Adjoining Rich. Right, John Finlayson, Chas. Simmerman.

Orange Co., Va. Order Book 4, p. 11, Trespass brought by Mary Jones against Thomas Wright. 23 Sept. 1740.

In Orange Co., Va. Deed Book 7, p. 6, 27 Oct. 1742, Thomas Wright and Frances Wright of Orange Co. deeded to John Coleman 25 acres, part of 250 acres granted Thomas Wright of Spotsylvania. Signed with the marks of Thomas Wright and Frances Wright.

In Albemarle Co. D&W Book 1, p. 23 John Chiswell to Frances Wright, 300 a. (about 1748).

Note: The relationship of Frances Wright is unknown.

Note: Spotsylvania Co. was taken in 1721 from Essex, King William and King & Queen Co's. Orange Co. was taken from Spotsylvania Co. in 1734.

Orange Co. Va. Order Book 4, AA, p. 117. Richard Wright security for Thomas Wright in suit William Russell against Thomas Wright. 22 Feb. 1746.

A "Thomas Wright" was a witness for a deed mentioned above - Albemarle D&W Book 1, p. 16, 14 Feb. 1748 between John Chiswell of Hanover Co. and John Wright of Albemarle Co.

A "Thomas Wright" appears as follows in Albemarle D&W Book 1, p. 124. 10 Nov. 1749 between Samuel Birk of Albemarle and Thomas Wright of same for 5 pds, 50 a. of land.

George Wright, Sr. deeded 400 acres in Cumberland Co., Va. to Thomas Wright on 26 Nov. 1756 (Cumberland Co., D.B. 2, p. 310.)

Witness to a deed dated 6 Jun. 1758 between John Wright of Cumberland Co., and George Wright of Essex Co. (see above)

5. James, b. 17--; d. A1772. Executor of his father's will dated 1760. (Essex Co. Order Book 27, p. 305, 18 Dec. 1769, Bond acknowledged)

Essex Co. Order Book 28, p. 260 - "On the motion of James Wright, certificate is granted him for obtaining administration on the estate of Wm. Wright, dec. Martha Wright the widow having relinquished her rights 21 April 1772." (see below)

Note: Another "James Wright" is mentioned in Orange Co., Va. Order Book 2, p. 437. 24 July 1741. Certificate is granted for obtaining letters of administration on the estate of James Wright to Wm. Crawford, with Henry Davis and Edward Herndon, Gent. security.

6. William, b. 17--; d. 1772. In Land Book 31, p. 697, there is a deed to William Wright of 2000 acres in Albemarle Co. on Davis Creek, adjoining Col. John Chiswell, 10 Sept. 1755. Executor of his father's will dated 1760, acknowledged Bond 18 Dec. 1769. Wife's name was Martha, died 1772 (see above).

7. Samuel, b. 17--; d. A1769. In Land Patent Book 13, p. 189, there is a deed to Samuel Wright of 400 acres in St. George's Parish, Spotsylvania Co., adjoining John Finlason. 13 Oct. 1727.

Note: There was a grant to Thomas Wright of 250 acres adjoining John Finlason, 8 Sept. 1728 and to Richard Wright of 250 acres on 28 Sept. 1728, so it seems those three were associated and probably sons of George Wright, later of Essex Co.

In Orange Co., Va., Order Book 1, p. 13, there appears: Samuel Wright, deed to Nicholas George, and Elizabeth the wife of Samuel Wright relinquishes her dower. May 20, 1735.

In Orange Co., Va. Deed Book 3, p. 69, there is a deed 20 Feb. 1738 between Samuel Wright of St. Mark's Parish, Co. of Orange, and Wm. Nash of same for 5 shillings, a tract of land containing 200 acres in the Great Fork of the Rappahannock River in St. Mark's Parish and John Symdeson and Mattison Lewis adjoining Augustine Smith & Nicholas George, the land being transferred to said Samuel by Francis Michael by patent granted said Michael, 28 Sept. 1728. Elizabeth, wife of said Samuel relinquishes her dower.

Mentioned in his father's will dated 1760, and was security and acknowledged bond, 18 Dec. 1769.

8. Benjamin, b. 17--; d. A1769. In Louisa Co., Va. Order Book 1742-48, p. 233, Benjamin Wright was fined for absenting himself from church, Jan. 1746. Mentioned in his father's will dated 1760. In Essex Co., Va. Order Book, p. 243, "10 Sept. 1765, on the motion of George Wright it is ordered that Benjamin Wright be added to his list of tithables in the original one taken by John Corrie, Gent." In Order Book 27, p. 147, there is a reference to "Benj. Wright and Africa his wife against Jos. Reeves, Debt, 21 March 1769." There is also a Benjamin Wright in Amherst Co., Va. in 1783 (App. M).

9. Griffin, b. 17--; d. A1783; In Louisa Co., Va. Order Book 1742-48, p. 82, Griffin Wright appears vs. Andrew Wade. Debt. 12 Sept. 1743. Mentioned in his father's will dated 1760. A "Griffin Wright" appears in Cumberland Co. Tax List for 1782. (see App. M) In Cumberland Co. Deed Book 6, p. 167, there is a deed, 27 Oct. 1783 between Griffin Wright of Cumberland Co. and Baldwin Pearce of same for 250 pds, for 300 acres in Cumberland Co. adjoining Pleasants and John Brown. Signed by Griffin Wright. Delphe, wife of Griffin Wright acknowledged her dower rights, 27 Oct. 1783.

10. Richard (4-10); b. 17--; d. 1773; m. B1735?. There was a "Richard Wright" (Vestry Book, Petsworth Parish, Gloucester Co. Va., p. 128) who was mentioned as not paying tithe, April 10, 1714. However, there is nothing to connect this early Richard Wright with Richard Wright who died in 1773 in Louisa Co., Va., except that George Wright (5-20), Richard's father, was of Gloucester Co. in 1726.

The following six references appear to apply to one Richard Wright:

Va. Land Patent Book 13, p. 475. 28 Sept. 1728. To Richard Wright of St. George's Parish, Spotsylvania Co., 250 acres in the great fork of (Rappahannock ?) Rapidan River, adjoining Simmerman, John Finlayson, John Quarles.

Note: As noted above, Spotsylvania Co. was taken in 1721 from Essex, King William and King & Queen Counties.

Spotsylvania Co., Va. Deed Book B, p. 507. 1 March 1733. Between Goodrich Lightfoot of parish of St. Mark's, Co. of Spotsylvania, and Richard Wright of same, for 5 shillings, 50 acres of land in Spotsylvania Co., in Great Fork of Rappahannock. Wits: Jane Toole, Anthony Sculthorpe, W. Russell, Released for 4 pds.

In Orange Co. Va. Order Book 1, p. 224, there is: Richard Wright having obtained attachment against estate of Geo. Home* for 16 pds. 15 shil. Oct. 1737.

Ibid p. 253. Attachment brought by Richard Wright against the estate of Geo. Home for 1 pd. 15 shil. 25 Nov. 1737.

*Note: A "George Home" m. 1727 Elizabeth, dau. of George and Mary ( ) Proctor, and granddaughter of George and Elizabeth ( ) Proctor (Nos. 7-76 and 7-77).

Ibid p. 374. Richard Wright made oath that he attended 2 days as a witness for Frederick Coble against Wm. Johnson. 24 Aug. 1738.

Orange Co., Va. Deed Book 3, p. 474. 20 May 1740. Between Richard Wright of Co. of Orange, and William Russell of same, tract of land on Great Fork of Rappahannock, formerly in Spotsylvania Co., now in Orange, granted Goodrich Lightfoot by patent. Wits: Mary X Duet, Jane Johnson, Ann X Wright.

Richard X Wright

Orange Co. Order Book 4, AA, p. 117. Richard Wright, security for Thomas Wright in suit Wm. Russell against Thos. Wright. 22 Feb. 1746.

Note: Orange Co. was taken from Spotsylvania in 1734.

Note: It is not clear that the above six references refer to the same Richard Wright as that Richard Wright whose will was probated in Louisa Co., Va. Mar. 8, 1773, the father of Amanda Lucinda Wright (No. 4-10) below.

However, it should be noted that Richard Wright, son of George Wright, disappears from Spotsylvania and Orange Co., Va., having sold land in Orange Co., Va. in 1740 and Richard Wright of Louisa Co. (taken from Hanover Co. in 1742, and Hanover Co. records it is understood have been mostly destroyed) appears in 1749.

It is also interesting to note that persons by the same name as two other sons of George Wright of Essex Co., Va. appeared in Louisa Co. records as shown below namely:

Benjamin Wright - Jan. 1746 (later, Sept. 1765, some one by this name appeared in Essex Co.)

Griffin Wright - Sept. 1743 (later, 1783, some one by this name appeared in Cumberland Co.)

Note: There is another reference to a "Richard Wright" in Essex Co., Va. in 1773 and it is not clear whether it could refer to the Richard Wright of Spotsylvania Co., above, son of George Wright of Essex Co., or some other person. It obviously could not be the Richard Wright of Louisa Co. since he had died by Feb. in 1773. This reference is:

Essex Co., Va. Order Book 28, p. 490, "Richard Wright appointed Surveyor of Roads in room of Leonard Burnet, 17 May 1773."

11. Stephen; b. 17--; d. A1760. Mentioned in his father's will dated 1760.

12. Ann; b. 17--; d. A1760. Married ——— Cox. Mentioned in her father's will. (See Elizabeth Cox deposition, p. 4)

13. Susannah; b. 17--; d. A1760. Married ——— Gatewood. Mentioned in her father's will.

14. Elizabeth; b. 17--; d. A1760. Mentioned in her father's will.

Richard Wright (4-10); b. 17 ; d. 1773; m. B1735?

Richard Wright of Louisa Co., Va., was born probably in 170- to 171-, possibly the son of George and Elizabeth (McGehee) Wright, described above.

Christ Church Parish Records, Middlesex Co., Va., p. 145, states that Sarah, dau. of Richard Wright (probably not this Richard Wright) was born Sept. 9, 1727.

The following references apply to Richard Wright of Louisa Co:

Louisa Co., Va. Deed Book A, p. 492. 1 June 1749, Goodwin Price of Louisa Co. deeded a tract of land on Little Rock Creek to Richard Wright of Louisa Co. for 6 pds.

Note: Louisa Co. was taken in 1742 from Hanover Co.

Louisa Co., Va. Deed Book B, pp. 219-220-221. 21 Nov. 1757. Richard Wright of Louisa Co., Va., planter and wife Mary deeded to Richard Wright, Jr., of same, 130 acres partly in Hanover Co. and partly in Louisa Co., part of a greater tract granted to Thos. Carr, Gent., dec'd, and conveyed to Robt. Symes, Dec'd. by deed from Robert C. Symes and coming to Wm. Hall by heir, and by a deed from Wm. Hall conveyed to said Richard Wright as recorded in Hanover Co., on East Fork of Little Rocky Creek adjoining Richard Wright, Nathaniel Dickinson, John Waller, Wm. Thomas, and Richard Davenport.

Richard Wright
Mary Wright
his
Witnesses: Wm. Pettus, Wm. Wright, John (H)Hall
mark

Note: Hanover Co. was taken in 1721 from New Kent.

Louisa Co., Va. Deed Book B, pp. 221, 222, 223. 22 Nov. 1757. Deed from Richard Wright and wife Mary to William Wright. Conveys 50 acres.

Louisa Co., Va. Order Book 1760-1774, p. 7. Cochran & Co. vs. Samuel Paris deft. Richard Right, Sen. Same vs. Richard Wright, debt. 12 May 1766.

Louisa Co., Va. Order Book 1766-1772, p. 72. Andrew Cochran ag. Richard Wright, 10 Aug. 1767. Same against Richard Wright, Sen.

Louisa Co., Va. Order Book, 1766-72, p. 313. "Richard Wright appointed Surveyor of Roads in place of Wm. Wych (or Wash), 12 June 1769."

Louisa Co., Va. Order Book 1760-1774, p. 422. Thos. Coldman appointed to serve as Overseer of Roads in the room of Richard Wright. 12 Nov. 1770.

Richard Wright's will was dated Jan. 1, 1773 and probated Mar. 8, 1773 in Louisa Co., Va. (See Appendix B) He named his wife Mary, and gave one third each of the tract whereon he then lived, on the South Fork of Little Rocky Creek, to three of his sons: Clayburn, Lartelott (Bartlet) and David. He mentioned his deceased son John and a daughter Clorenda Snelson. He stated that his sons William

and Richard had already been given their shares. He mentioned a granddaughter Sarah Sims and other children: Lamender Wright, David Wright, Mary Wright, Betty Wright, Candace Wright, Bartelott Wright and Clayburn Wright. He named as executors, his sons: William Wright, David Wright, and Bartelott Wright.

Louisa Co., Va. Order Book, 1760-74, p. 1. Last will and testament of Richard Wright, dec., presented in Court by David Wright and Bartlett Wright, exors. therein named and proved by oath of John Smith and Thomas Smith, witnesses. 8 Feb. 1773.

John Hall, John Smith, Wm. Petus and Wm. Wash appraise estate of David Wright, dec. 8 Feb. 1773*.

*This is evidently meant for Richard Wright, p. 12 Last Will of Richard Wright further proved by Thos. Coleman.

The children of Richard and Mary (----) Wright, based upon the will of Richard Wright were:

1. Richard, Jr; b. C1735; d. 1805; m. Judith ——. He was deeded, as of Louisa Co., Va. in 1757, 130 acres by his father, partly in Hanover Co., and partly in Louisa Co., Va. (see above under Richard Wright (No.4-10). He sold this land to Nathaniel Snelson (possibly the husband of his sister Clorender (Clarinda ?) Snelson) Jan. 10, 1770, describing himself as a Planter of the Co. of Charlotte, Va. (See Appendix C)

   In 1766 and 1767 he was in Louisa Co., Va. courts (see above).

   On Feb. 14, 1771 (Deed Book 2, p. 405, Charlotte Co., Va.) John Asburn and Elizabeth, his wife, of Charlotte Co., parish of Cornwall deeded to Richard Wright of the same parish, for 42 £, a tract of land in Charlotte Co., on the branch of Little Roanoke containing 168 acres bounded by land of John Nelson, Edmund Archdeacon, Wm. Nelson, Wm. Russell and James Bowers.

   Note: Charlotte Co. was taken in 1765 from Lunenburg.

   In his father's will, dated 1773, he was mentioned as having had his part of his father's estate, presumably the above specified land, deeded in 1757.

   On July 5, 1773 (Charlotte Co., Va. Deed Book 3, p. 232) there is a deed between Richard Wright of Charlotte Co.

and John Leith of Chesterfield Co., for 44 £ 6 shil. 2 pence which said Richard Wright is indebted to John Leith for Dreglome, Murdock & Co., to secure payment for a tract of land in the parish of Cornwall containing 168 acres which Richard Wright purchased of John Ashburn, also a negro man slave named Cyrus.

On Jan. 11, 1779, Richard Wright had entered a Land Grant in Caswell Co., N.C. for 185 acres on the waters of Hyco Creek. This grant was issued Nov. 10, 1784 (Book 56, p. 80, File 763).

In April 1786, Richard Wright, his brother Clayburn (Claiborne) and his sister Amanda Lucinda Lee's brothers-in-law Carter Lea, Owen Lea and Edmond Lea were appointed to assist the Overseer of the Roads from Rosebrough's Branch to Hyco Creek, Caswell Co. (See App. D)

On Nov. 15, 1788, Richard Wright of Caswell Co. deeded land on the east side of South Hico Creek to Reuben Parrott. A John Wright (not the deceased brother) was a witness. (See App. E)

Richard Wright was listed in the Camden Dist., Chester Co., S.C. 1790 Census (p. 14) as being head of a household with three white females. His name appears directly between those of "Edmond Lea" and "Owin Lea".

In South Carolina - "Stub Entries to Indents for Revolutionary Claims", Book L-N, p. 321, there is found the following:

No. 440) L.b N	Issued ninth April 1785 to Richard Wright for Fifty Pounds 15/ Sterling 378 days Duty in the Militia in 1781 and 1782. pr. Account Audited. Principal £ 50..15 Interest £ 3..1

Richard Wright's will was dated Mar. 4, 1805, as of Rutherford Co., N.C., naming Judith Wright (his wife, presumably, although no relationship was stated); daughter Nancy Lee, and rest of children; John, Mary, Elizabeth Lee, Sarah McCombs. The executors were: Owen Lee and George Hambrich. (See App. F) The witnesses were Bartlet Wright and Benjamin Daley.

2. William; b. 17--; d. ; m. Mary ——. Was deeded in 1757, 50 acres by his father partly in Hanover and partly in Louisa Co., Va., and was a witness to a similar deed to his brother Richard. (See App. A)

He, with his brother Richard, sold land to Nathaniel Snelson (possibly husband of his sister Clorender Snelson) on Jan. 10, 1770, describing himself as a planter, of Louisa Co., Va.

He was named in his father's will as having had his part of the estate, but was named as a co-executor with his brothers David and Bartelott, possibly because they were still living nearby.

In Caswell Co., N.C. Court of Pleas & Quarter Sessions - 1777-1781, June Court 1778, a deed from Benjamin Peeler to William Wright dated Aug. 4, 1777 for —— acres of land was proved by Thomas Person and on motion ordered to be registered. (p. 66) William Wright was designated as having been from Granville Co.

In Granville Co. Deeds, Mar. 31, 1779 William Wright of Granville County deeded to Thomas Person of Granville County, for £ 175, 200 acres of land on both sides of Deep Creek, beginning at the upper end of Blackleys Tract.

In Tax Return of Knap of Leeds District, Granville Co. in 1782, William Wright appeared - £03.

However, in Caswell Co. deeds, Dec. 5, 1793, Wm. Wright of Caswell sold to Thomas Slade of Caswell Co. for £ 550, 139 acres of land beginning at a pine ... on Ley's (Lea's) line ... Witnesses were John Washington (or Wallington); Alex Porter and David Porter. (Book H, p. 281)

In the 1790 Census for Caswell Co., N.C., St. David's Dist., p. 82, there appears the name of William Wright. However, there was a William Wright listed in the 1790 S.C. Census for Camden Dist., York Co., where Bartelott Wright was also listed, in addition to six other William Wrights in S.C.

There are wills of William Wrights in South Carolina at this time, as follows: Fairfield Co., Vol. 1, 1787-1819, Section 2, p. 105; Abbeville Co., Vol. 1, 1787-1815, p. 396; and York Co., William Wright, Sr., Planter, Vol. 1, 1770-1815, p. 471; William Wright, Vol. 1, 1770-1815, p. 529; and William Wright, Vol. 3, 1840-1853; p. 419. Consequently, it is difficult to be certain about William Wright after he left Virginia, if he actually did leave.

There is also a will of William Wright proved in Granville Co., N.C., Nov. Court, 1815, with Legatees: Martha Wright, Judeth Jones, Jordan Wright, Thomas Wright, Elizabeth Wright, Sally Fletcher, Miles Parker, Francis Parker, and William Parker. (Granville Co., N.C. Will Book 7, p. 556)

3. Clayburn; b. 17--; d. 1825; m. Elizabeth ———. Was a witness to a deed from his brothers William and Richard, Jr. in 1770 to Nathaniel Snelson, recorded in Louisa Co., Va.

He was named in his father's will in 1773 to receive one-third of his tract of land, and as a co-executor.

Louisa Co. Va. Order Book 1774-1782, p. 182. Deed between David Wright and wife and Claiborne Wright & Elizabeth his wife to Samuel Newton, acknowledged by said Claiborne and Elizabeth, 8 Dec. 1777.

He was in Caswell Co., N.C. in 1779 when he entered a land grant for 391 acres on waters of County Line Creek. (Entered Oct. 1, 1778; issued Dec. 20, 1779; Book 41, p. 166, File 168).

In the April 1785 Court, Caswell Co. Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions, a deed from Clayborne Wright to Samuel Robinson for 100 acres of land (Location not given) and a deed from Clayborne Wright to Wm. Stephens for 300 acres of land, were ordered recorded.

Caswell Co. Deeds, Book C, p. 64, shows that Claiborne Wright owned property and probably lived on County Line Creek in Caswell Co., as evidenced by a deed from him to Wm. Stephens of Caswell in 1785.

In April 1786, along with Richard Wright, Carter Lea, Owen Lea and Edmond Lea, he was appointed to assist the Overseer of Roads from Rosebrough's Branch to Hyco Creek. (See App. D)

On Oct. 23, 1788 (Caswell Co. Deeds, Book F, p. 85) Clayborn Wright of Caswell deeded to Wm. McDaniel of Caswell, for £ 100, land on both sides of South Hico Creek along Daniel Sargeants Line, etc.

On Aug. 27, 1788 (Book G, p. 161) Claybourn Wright of Caswell deeded to Edward Doyle of Caswell, for £ 50, 60 acres of land beginning at a pine, etc. ... to a white oak on Edmond Lea's line. Witnessed by: Daniel Seargent and Dolpg(?) Seargent.

He appeared in the 1790 Census as of Camden Dist., Chester Co., S.C. 2/2/5/-/-.

In Cumberland Co., Va. Deed Book 13, p. 74, dated Dec. 9, 1814, there is a deed from a "Claiborne Wright" to Francis Bransford for $1,000, for 21 acres in Cumberland Co., formerly the property of Thos. S. Thompson, Dec.,

which was allotted as the dower right of the widow of said Thos. S. Thompson, containing 141½ acres. This deed was signed by Claiborne Wright and witnessed by Newton Fero, Epa Hobson and Benj. Hobson.

His will was dated Jan. 24, 1824 and probated Aug. 25, 1825 in Chester Co., S.C. He mentions his wife Elizabeth, sons Reuben and William; daughter Nancy Trussel; children of son Richard Wright deceased; mentions John Wright, Reuben Wright, William Wright, Elizabeth Tollison, Annis Trussel, and Mary Coleman. Executors John, Reuben and William Wright. (See App. G)

4. Bartelott, b. 17--; d. A1805; m. Sarah ——. He was a witness to a deed in Louisa Co., Va. in 1770. (See App. C).

He was named in his father's will dated 1773, as receiving one-third of his father's home tract in Louisa Co., Va., and as a co-executor.

Louisa Co., Va. Order Book, 1760-74, p. 80. "8 Feb. 1773. Bartelott Wright pltf. ag. Wm. Smith. Suit dismissed."

Bartelott Right and his wife Sarah of Spottsylvania Co., Va. deeded 81 acres of land in St. Martins Parish, Louisa Co., Va. to Barrett Smith for 70 ₤ 17 shil., 6 d., Recorded May 11, 1788. (Louisa Co. Order Book, 1774-1782, p. 94). (See App. H) Adjoining Nathaniel Snelson's land.

In the 1790 Census, he was listed in Camden Dist., York Co., S.C. 1/3/4/-/-.

He was a witness to his brother, Richard Wright's will in Rutherford Co., N.C. in 1805. No will has been found for Bartelott Wright.

5. David, b. 17--; d. A1773; m. ——. Named in his father's will as of 1773, receiving one-third of his home tract, and as a co-executor.

A deed dated 8 Dec. 1777 was given with Claiborne & Elizabeth Wright (see above).

A David Wright appears in the 1782-6 white-tax return for Frederick Co., Va.

6. John, b. 17--; d. C1766. There was a John Wright of Hanover Co., Va. who bought 125 acres in Louisa Co., Va. from Zachariah Colley on Nov. 9, 1762. (See App. I).

   In Louisa Co. Va. Order Book 1760-74, p. 11. John Richardson appointed guardian to Mary Wright, orphan of John Wright, dec. with Sandie Richardson & Robt. ..... rec. 11 Aug. 1766.

   He was mentioned in his father's will dated 1773 as deceased.

7. Lamender? (Amanda Lucinda) (3-5); b. 1770; d. Dec. 27, 1846; m. Oct. 16, 1792, William Elliot Lee (Lea).

8. Mary, b. 17--; d. A. 1773.

9. Betty, b. 17--; d. A. 1773.

10. Clorender? (Clarinda); b. 17--; d. A.1773; m. —— Snelson (possibly Nathaniel Snelson) However, a Nathaniel Snelson m. Sally Spicer, Jan. 29, 1786, James Waller, minister. (See App. J)

Amanda Lucinda Wright (3-5); b.1770; d.Dec.27,1846; m. Oct.16,1792

Amanda Lucinda Wright was born according to her tombstone record, in 1770, and if we are to believe the preponderance of evidence associating her brothers Richard and Clayburn Wright with her husband's brothers Owen, Carter and Edmond Lee, and the spelling of her name as "Lamender", she was the daughter of Richard and Mary (----) Wright, of Louisa Co., Va. She married, according to Person Co., N.C. records, on Oct. 16, 1792, Elliott Lea, with Carter Lea, his brother, as bondsman. Her date of marriage is given in her pension application (See Lee Family NO. 1-1, App. F) as of Caswell Co., N.C. in "the month of January in the year seventeen hundred and ninety or 1791". Since Person County was separated from Caswell Co., N.C. in 1791 (and Caswell from Orange in 1777), the discrepancy in place of marriage is readily understandable. Since her father had died in 1773, when she was only three years old, and her brother Richard was in Caswell Co., N.C. as late as 1788, William as late as 1793 (if we have the correct William Wright), and Clayburn as late as 1788, it is not unlikely that she should have had a home in Caswell Co. (later Person Co.)

Elliott Lee is listed in the South Carolina 1790 Census, Camden District, Chester Co., as being the head of a household. It is possible, therefore, since he was born in 1749, that he may have been married previously, but there is no evidence of this other than the census record showing he had two free white males, over 16, including himself, one under 16, and three free white females, and five slaves. He apparently returned to North Carolina where he was born, to marry Amanda Lucinda Wright. Elliott Lee died Feb. 20, 1832 leaving a will (See Lee Family NO. 1-1, App. B), in which he mentioned his wife Lucy and his children.

In the 1840 Census in Chester, S.C. Lucinda Lee appears as the head of a household of "one female between 15 and 20; one female between 60 and 70." She died Dec. 27, 1846. It is believed she is buried in Liberty Baptist Cemetery, Chester, S.C. where Elliott Lee is buried.

The children of Elliott and Amanda Lucinda (Wright) Lee are given in Lee Family, NO. 1-1 of these Notes.

- - - - - - - - - - - - -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpts of Deeds for land partly in Hanover Co. and Louisa Co., Va. from Richard Wright (4-10) and Mary Wright (4-11) of Louisa Co., Va. to Richard Wright, Nov. 21, 1757 and to William Wright on Nov. 22, 1757. (Louisa Co. Deed Book B, pp. 219-221)	14
B	Will of Richard Wright of Louisa Co., Va. dated Jan. 1, 1773, probated Mar. 8, 1773. (Louisa Co. Will Book 2 - pp. 157-158)	12
C	Excerpts from Deeds by Richard Wright, Jr. of Charlotte Co., Va. to Nathaniel Snelson, Jan. 10, 1770. (Louisa Co. Deed Book "D½", pp. 190-192)	13,17
D	Excerpts from Caswell Co., N.C. Court of Pleas & Quarter Sessions dated April 1786 - Re Overseer of Roads naming Richard Wright, et al.	14,16
E	Excerpts of Deed for Land in Caswell Co., N.C. from Richard Wright of Caswell Co., N.C. to Reuben Parrott, Nov. 15, 1788. (Book G, p.15)	14

LIST OF APPENDICES
(cont'd.)

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
F	Excerpt of Will of Richard Wright of Rutherford Co., N.C. dated Mar. 4, 1805. (Vol. 3, p.104)	14
G	Will of Clayburn Wright of Chester Co., S.C. dated Jan. 24, 1824, probated Aug. 25, 1825. (Will Book M, pp. 273-274)	17
H	Excerpts of Deed for land in Louisa Co., Va. from Bartelott and Sarah Right of Spottsylvania Co., Va. to Barrett Smith Recorded May 11, 1778. (Louisa Co. Deed Book E, pp. 255-256)	17
I	Excerpt of Deed for land in Louisa Co., Va. from Zachariah Colley to John Wright of Hanover Co., Va. dated Nov. 9, 1762. (Louisa Co. Deed Book D, pp. 27-28)	18
J	Excerpts from "A History of Louisa Co., Va." by Malcolm H. Harris, Richmond, Va., 1936.	18
K	Excerpts from Louisa Co. Marriage Bonds - 1769-1856 - Copied from Material Typed by Genealogical Society of Utah.	
L	Excerpts from Chester Co., Chester Dist., S.C. Census for 1790.	
M	Excerpts from Virginia Tax Lists for 1782-1784.	6,9
N	Various Wright Families Apparently Unconnected with the Wright Family of These Notes.	2

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS OF DEEDS FOR LAND PARTLY IN HANOVER CO. AND LOUISA CO., VA. FROM RICHARD WRIGHT (4-10) AND MARY WRIGHT (4-11) OF LOUISA CO., VA. TO RICHARD WRIGHT, NOV. 21, 1757 AND TO WILLIAM WRIGHT ON NOV. 22, 1757

DEED
Dated: November 21, 1757

Richard Wright of Louisa County and Colony of Virginia, Planter, and wife Mary

To

Richard Wright, Jr., of County and Colony aforesaid.

Consideration: 39 lbs.

Conveys land partly in Hanover County and partly in Louisa County 130 acres, part of a greater tract granted to Thos. Carr Gent., dec'd., and conveyed to Robt. Symes, dec'd. by deed from Robert C. Symes and coming to Wm. Hall by heir and by Wm. Hall conveyed to said Richard Wright. On East Fork of Little Rocky Creek adjoining Richard Wright, Nathaniel Dickinson, John Waller, Wm. Thomas and Richard Devenport.

Signed: Richd. Wright (Seal)
Mary Wright (Seal)

Witnesses: Wm. Pettus, Wm. Wright John his H mark Hall

Recorded: November 22, 1757.
Deed Book "B" pages 219-220-221.

- - - - - - - - - - - -

Deed from Richard Wright and wife Mary

To

William Wright

Recorded: November 22, 1757 Conveys 50 acres

Deed Book "B", pages 221-222-223.

- - - - - - - - - - - -

APPENDIX B

WILL OF RICHARD WRIGHT OF LOUISA CO. VA., DATED JAN. 1, 1773 PROBATED MAR. 8, 1773 (BOOK 2 - pps. 157-158)

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN, I Richard Wright of Louisa County, being at this time Weak in Body, But Blessed be God of Good Sence and Memory, Do this seventh day of January One Thousand Seven hundred and seventy three make and publish this my Last Will and Testament, in Manner and form following - -

IMPRIMIS I Lend to my beloved Wife Mary Wright, all the Tract of Land Whereon I Now Live During her Natural Life - - - - -

ITEM I Give and Bequeath unto my Son Clayburn Wright his heirs and Assigns for Ever (After my wife's Decease) One third part of the said Tract of Land whereon I Now Live, to Include the Dwelling house and What Other houses that shall be on the said third part - - - - -

ITEM I Give unto my Son Bartelott Wright his heirs and Assigns for Ever (After my Wifes Decease) One third part of the said Tract of Land whereon I now live, to be laid off to him on both sides of the South fork of Little Rocky Creek - - - - - - -

ITEM I Give unto my Son David Wright his heirs and Assigns for Ever One third part (or Remainder) of the said Tract of Land whereon I Now Live (After my Wifes Decease) - - - - -

ITEM Whereas when my Son John Died he left by a Verbal Will to my Son Clayburn Wright Effects to the Amount of about three pounds value and as I've Never paid the same to my said Son Clayburn my Will and Desire is that the said Sum of Three pounds be paid him out of my Estate by my Executors hereafter Named - - - - - -

ITEM I Lend unto my Beloved wife During her Natural Life, all the Remainder of my Estate, and after her Decease my Will and Desire is that it be Divided as followeth - - - - -

ITEM I Give unto my Son Clayburn Wright Ten pounds Curr't money.

ITEM I Give unto my Daughter Clorender Snelton One Cow & Calf and two Sheep, to her her heirs and Assigns forever.

ITEM My Will and Desire is that my Sons William Wright and Richard Wright have no part of my Estate as I have already Given them their parts - - - - - - - - - -

APPENDIX B

-2-

ITEM As I have Given my Son David Wright a Feather Bed my Will and Desire is that the Value of it be Deducted out of his part of my personal Estate.

Turn Over

ITEM I Give unto my Grand Daughter, Sarah Sims, One Feather Bed and furniture, to her her heirs and Assigns for Ever.

ITEM My Will and Desire is that all the Remaining part of my Estate be Equally Divided among my Children hereafter Named, (Viz) Lamender Wright, David Wright, Mary Wright, Betty Wright; - Candace Wright, Bartelott Wright, and Clayburn Wright, to them their heirs and Assigns forever - - -

ITEM I Constitute and Appoint my Sons William Wright; David Wright and Bartelott Wright my Whole and Sole Executors of this my Last Will and Testament. In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal the day and year before written.

January the 7: 1773

his
Richard X Wright (SEAL)
Mark

Signed Sealed and published)
In presence of)
John Smith
Thomas Coleman
Thomas Smith

- - - - - - - - - -

At a Court held for Louisa County on Monday March 8th 1773. This will was this Day prov'd by the Oaths of John Smith, Thomas Coleman, and Thos Coleman and Ordered to be Recorded and is Recorded.

Test

John Nelson C. L. C.

Recorded: Louisa County Circuit Court Clerk's Office, Will Book No. 2, pages 157-158

APPENDIX C

EXCERPTS FROM DEEDS BY RICHARD WRIGHT JR. OF CHARLOTTE CO., VA. TO NATHANIEL SNELSON, JAN. 10, 1770

DEED
Dated: January 10, 1770

William Wright, Planter and wife Mary of the County of Louisa, Colony of Virginia, and

Richard Wright, Jr. and wife Judith of the County of Charlotte, and Colony aforesaid.

Consideration: 90 lbs.

To

Nathaniel Snelson

Conveys land partly in Hanover County and partly in Louisa County, 230 acres, part of a greater Tract granted to Thos. Carr, Gent., dec'd. and by deed conveyed to Robt. Symes, dec'd. and by said Robt. Symes, part conveyed to Wm. Hall and part left by will to James Syme and by deeds to aforesaid William and Richard Wright, adjoining Richard Wright, the Creek, Richard Davenport, and Bank of Creek.

Signed: Wm. Wright (seal)

her
Marry X Wright (seal)
mark

Richd. Wright (seal)

her
Juda Wright X (seal)
mark

Witnesses: Richard Wright, Bartelott Wright, Claban Wright
Recorded: March 12, 1770.
Deed Book "D½", pages 190-191-192.

- - - - - - - - - -

APPENDIX D

EXCERPTS FROM CASWELL CO., N. C. COURT OF PLEAS & QUARTER SESSIONS DATED APRIL 1786 - RE OVERSEER OF ROADS, NAMING RICHARD WRIGHT, ET AL.

"Ordered that James D. Henly be appointed Overseer of the Roads from Rosebrough's Branch to Hyco Creek with following hands, to wit Richard Wright, Carter Lea, Owen Lea and Edmund Lea, Claiborne Wright, Wm. Rainey, Joseph Gold, Benjamin Smith, Edward Roberts, Thos. Van Hook, Ambrose Lea, Wilson Vermillion and Th'o Watkins."

Note by Mr. Wm. H. Bason, Genealogist, of Raleigh, N.C., June 30, 1954, on the above:

The foregoing entry should be clarified. The roads were so important in those days that the appointment of an Overseer usually fell to a man of means and responsibility. The "hands" were the able bodied young men along the route designated. This entry shows the neighbours of Richard and Claiborne Wright.

APPENDIX E

EXCERPT OF DEED FOR LAND IN CASWELL CO., N. C., FROM RICHARD WRIGHT OF CASWELL CO., N. C. TO REUBEN PARROTT, NOV. 15, 1788. (BOOK G, p 15)

Nov. 15, 1788 - Richard Wright of Caswell to Reuben Parrott of same - for £ 35 - Land on east side of South Hico (creek) .... on Sterling Daniel's line ..... Charles Bostok's line .... Dub. Healey's corner. Wit: Charles Bostick, Richard Bostick, John Wright. Book G, p 15.

APPENDIX F

EXCERPTS FROM WILL OF RICHARD WRIGHT OF RUTHERFORD CO., N.C., DATED MAR. 4, 1805 - VOL. 3, p 104

Richard Wright - March 4, 1805.

Legatees: Judith Wright (relationship not stated) ... "all my personal estate during her lifetime, and after her decease, I give", etc.

"My daughter, Nancy Lee" (probably a married daughter).

".... the rest of my children, viz: John Wright, Mary, Elizabeth Lee (probably married daughter), Sarah McCombs (probably married daughter). Executor - Owen Lee & George Hambrick. Wit. Bartlet Wright & Benjamin Daley.

(From Rutherford Wills (original will) 1784-1833, Vol. 3, p. 104, N. C. State Archives, Raleigh, N.C.)

APPENDIX G

WILL OF CLAYBOURN WRIGHT OF CHESTER CO., S.C.
DATED JAN. 24, 1824, PROBATED AUG. 25, 1825

In the Name of God Amen. I Claybourn Wright of Chester district and State of South Carolina being in my usual health, but knowing that it is appointed unto men once to die I do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following In the first place I allow my Body to be decently buried and all my debts to be fully paid -- 2dly I will appoint and ordain that my beloved wife Elisabeth Wright Shall continue to hold enjoy and possess all the property which we now possess both real and personal untill her death and at her death I will and bequeath my tract of land to my Sons Reuben and William to be equally divided between them as can conveniently be done, the divisional line to begin at the mulbury above my spring. Reuben to have the half whereon our house and Spring is and William the other half 3d I will and bequeath to my daughter Nancy Trussel one dollar. 4th I will and bequeath to the Children of my Son Richard Wright's diseased one dollar and lastly I will and ordain that all the remainder of our personal property Shall be sold at publick Sale and equally divided between John Wright, Reuben Wright, William Wright, Elizabeth Tollison, Annis Trussel and Mary Coleman ------

And I do hereby appoint and ordain my three Sons John Reuben and William to be the Whole and Sole Executors of this my last Will and Testament In witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and Seal this 24th day of january Anno Domine 1824

Signed Sealed and)

acknowledged In) Claybron Wright (L.S.)

presence of)

Robert Simonton

Archd, Me, quiston

Mary Mc her O mark Quiston

Probated Aug. 15, 1825

Recorded in Book H Page 273 & 274

Apartment No. 71

Package No. 1125

W[illegible]
NO. [illegible]5

APPENDIX H

EXCERPTS OF DEED FOR LAND IN LOUISA CO., VA. FROM BARTELOTT AND SARAH RIGHT OF SPOTTSYLVANIA CO., VA. TO BARRETT SMITH RECORDED MAY 11, 1778

DEED
Bartelott Right and wife Sarah of Spotsylvania County
To
Barrett Smith of County of Louisa
Consideration: 70 lbs. 17 shil., 6d.
Conveys 81 acres of land in St. Martins Parish, Louisa County, adjoining Saml. Newton, David Smith, Nathaniel Snelson and Nathaniel Dickenson.
Signed: Bartelot Wright (Seal)
her
Sarah X Wright (Seal)
mark
Witnesses: Geo. Lumsden, Charles Gunter, Thomas Terrell
Recorded: May 11, 1778
Deed Book "E", pages 255-256.

- - - - - - -

APPENDIX I

EXCERPT OF DEED FOR LAND IN LOUISA CO., VA. FROM ZACHARIAH COLLEY TO JOHN WRIGHT OF HANOVER CO., VA. DATED NOV. 9, 1762

DEED
Dated: November 9, 1762
Zachariah Colley of County of Louisa
To
John Wright of County of Hanover
Consideration: 10 lbs.
Conveys 125 acres in County of Louisa, Parish of Trinity, on north side of Dirty Swamp, conveyed by Saml. Gentry to said Zachariah Colley, by deed dated 6/7/1762.
Signed: Zachariah Colley (Seal)
Witnesses: Thomas Paulett, Richd. Jones, Jno. Byars
Recorded: Nov. 9, 1762
Deed Book "D", pages 27-28.

- - - - - - - - - -

APPENDIX J

EXCERPTS FROM "A HISTORY OF LOUISA CO., VA." BY MALCOLM H. HARRIS, RICHMOND, VA. - 1936

p 155

"A list of Tithes, Land & Wheels Carriages in St. Martin's Parish, Louisa Co., 1770.

	Tithe	Land	Car.
....			
Nathaniel Snelson	1	100	
William Snelson	2		
John Snelson	13		
....			
Richard Wright	3	205	
....			

- -

pp 168-170

"List of Tithes for Year 1777. Trinity Parish.

....	
Col. Shelson	18
....	
Wm. Wright	2
....	

- -

p 66

"List of Soldiers - Louisa Co. - Revolution,

Snelson, Nathaniel, Private.

- -

p 261

"Marriage Bonds at Louisa - 1767-1800.

....	
James Wright and Elizabeth Gooch	July 14, 1790.
....	

- -

APPENDIX J
--2--

p 265

"Loose Marriage Bonds Found Later Than List.

....
James Sandidge and Elizabeth Wright Feb. 11, 1782

- -

p 266

"Scattering Bonds Taken From Lists Above

....
Wm. Trill and Ann Snelson Aug. 16, 1790
Bartelott Snelson and Elizabeth Luck May 13, 1793
James Armstromg and Lucy Snelson Feb. 15, 1790

- -

pp 270-281

"Ministers Returns of Marriages Prior to 1800.

....
Nathaniel Snelson and Sally Spicer Jan. 29, 1786
(John Waller, Minister)

....
Wright, Jo. and Fanny Thomason Feb. 5, 1783
" Joseph and Elizabeth Douch ... 25, 1790
....

- -

p 302

James Cosby, b. C 1715, d. 1789, m. 1745, Sarah Snelson, b. 1725, d. 1807.

- -

APPENDIX K

EXCERPTS FROM LOUISA CO. MARRIAGE BONDS - 1769-1856
COPIED FROM MATERIAL TYPED BY GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY OF UTAH

GROOM	BRIDE	DATE	BONDSMAN
Wright, Charles	Sally Jarvis	22 Oct.1792	James Poindexter
" Dabney	Matilda Carpenter	15 Sep.1823	Wm.Carpenter, Father
" Dabney, Jr.	Jane M. Estes	31 May.1839	Thos. Estes, Father
" Granville	Mary M. Crank	24 Feb.1853	Ann M. Crank
" James	Martha Sims	23 Sep.1828	Geo. & Sarah Buck
" John	Elizabeth Walker	24 Sep.1794	Claborne Gooch
" Joseph	Elizabeth Gooch	14 Jul.1790	" "
" Joseph M.	Eliza L. Bragg	8 Jan.1844	John W. Boatwright, Guard.
" Moses	Febe (Phebe) Bunch	14 Nov.1806	David Bunch
" Richard	Ann Timberlake	27 Dec.1803	Phillip Timberlake
" Thaddeus S.	Harriet H. Grubbs	10 Jul.1834	Alex Wright, Father Thos. Grubbs "
" Wm. T.	Damaris B. Watkins	24 Dec.1828	Stephen Watkins"
" Wyatt	Susan Tate	10 Mar.1825	Robt. Tate, "

- -

Watkins, Wm. P.	Amanda Wright	19 Jan.1828	Stephen Watkins, Father Richd. Wright "
Bullock, Leo	Ann V. Wright	21 Aug.1820	Chas. Wright "
Bunch, David	Elizabeth Wright	13 Jan.1806	John Wright "
Sandridge, Joseph	" "	11 Feb.1782	Jas. Byars
Nelso, John	Jane Wright	11 Jul.1808	Richard Wright
Whitlock, Hughelot	Lucy "	23 Dec.1806	Thos. Wright
Busby, Robt.	Sarah E. Wright	26 Apr.1847	Wm. J. Busby
Busby, Wm. J.	Mahala F. "	3 Apr.1843	Dabney Wright, Father
Edwards, Howard B.	Patsey C. "	29 Jul.1833	Chas. Wright
Estes, James R.	Martha A. "	14 Dec.1846	Richard Wright, Father
Gentry, John P.	Mary Wright	18 Mar.1831	" " "
Roberts, John A.	Mary O. Wright	26 Nov.1838	Chas. Wright, "
Sims, Richard	Peggy "	19 Sep.1800	John Peay
Armstrong, Ellis	Phebe "	4 Nov.1818	Geo. Wright, "
Powers, Thomas	Sally "	9 Dec.1812	John Wright
Biggers, Richard F.	Sarah R. "	20 Jan.1838	Chas. Wright "
Johnson, Horatio J.	Susanna "	6 Aug.1838	Richard Wright, "

APPENDIX L

EXCERPTS FROM CHESTER CO., CHESTER DIST., S.C. CENSUS FOR 1790

Wright,	Abram	p 15	-	
	Clayburn	14	2/2/5/-/-	
	John	16	1/-/1/-/-	
	Richard	13	1/-/3/-/-	
	Richard	14	1/-/3/-/-	(see note)
	Randle	16	2/2/3/-/-	

Note: This Richard Wright was listed directly between Edmund Lea and Owin Lea (brothers of Elliott Lea (Lee), and was probably the brother of Amanda Lucinda Wright.

APPENDIX M

EXCERPTS FROM VIRGINIA TAX LISTS 1782-1784

Benjamin Wright, p. 48 - Amherst Co., 1783 - 7 whites, 3 blacks

Note: Amherst Co. was taken in 1761 from Albemarle. Albemarle Co. was taken in 1744 from Goochland, part of Louisa and certain islands in Rivanna River.

George	"	p. 16 -	Cumberland Co.	1782 -	4 whites, 9 blacks
"	"	p. 67 -	" "	1784 -	2 whites, 1 dwelling, 2 other bldgs.
Griffin	"	p. 16 -	" "	1782 -	4 whites, 9 blacks
John	"	p. 67 -	" "	1784 -	4 whites, 1 dwell., 2 other bldgs.
Richard	"	p. 69 -	Gloucester "	1784 -	9 whites, 1 dwell., 4 other bldgs.

Note: Richard Wright (4-10) of Louisa Co. died in 1773; and from 1779 to 1805 Richard Wright Jr. was in North Carolina. Consequently, this Richard Wright does not appear to be of this family.

Seymore	"	p. 16 -	Cumberland Co.	1782 -	4 whites, 7 blacks
Saymor	"	p. 62 -	" "	1784 -	4 whites, 1 dwell., 2 other bldgs.
Thomas	"	p. 67 -	" "	1784 -	11 whites, 2 dwell., 5 other bldgs.

APPENDIX N

VARIOUS WRIGHT FAMILIES APPARENTLY UNCONNECTED WITH THE WRIGHT FAMILY OF THESE NOTES

In Prince William Co. Va. records there appears:

Note: Prince William Co. was formed 1731 from Stafford and King George.

Deed Book B, p. 63. 10 July 1733, between Filkin of Prince William Co., and Richard Wright of same, for 5 shil. 50 a. in psh of Hamilton on a small run called Spillers run.

Deed Book D, p. 127, 27 May 1739. Francis Wright of Hamilton psh, Prince William Co. to Benjamin Grayson for 5 shil. 333 a. in Prince William 1/3 part of 1000 a. formerly conveyed by Henry Lee to John Wright, dec., father to sd. Francis. 25 June 1725. Ann Wright relinquishes her dower.

Deed Book E, p. 343. Francis Wright and Ann his wife of Prince William Co. to Henry Lee of Westmoreland Co. 27 July 1741.

Deed Book M, p. 74. Wm. Wright of Overwharton psh, Stafford Co. to Shadrock Parker of Prince William Co., 150 a. 28 May 1750.

Ibid, p. 169. John Wright to his son William Wright, 185 a. in Hamilton psh, Prince William Co. 26 Aug. 1751.

Deed Book 1, p. 169. John Wright for love and affection to his son Wm. Wright 185 a. in Hamilton psh, P.W. Co. part of a greater dividend taken up by Waugh Darnell, 17 Jan. 1725. 26 Aug. 1759.

Deed Book P, p. 36. 22 May 1761. Between Lewis Reno and Elizabeth his wife to Richard Wright, 130 a. in Prince William.

Deed Book M, p. 86. Chas. Wright of Prince William to his son Joseph Wright for love and affection, 125 a. of land.

Deed Book T, p. 131. 3 April 1775, between Mary Ann Wright and Joseph Wright her son of Co. of Prince William to Wm. Sidebottom, 70 a. in sd. Co., part of a greater tract taken up by Henry Filkins which pact was afterward bought by Richard Wright. 3 April 1775.

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND HIS SISTER STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 7 APRIL 25, 1955

BAILEY FAMILY - NO. 3-7

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
4	14	John Bailey ?	175-?	1836	177-?	1
	15	Susannah ?	175-?	1800-1804		
3	7	Elizabeth Bailey	1775	1817	1795	3
	6	James Kennedy	1770	1816		
2	3	Susan Kennedy	1796	1877	1818	
	2	Ferdinand Lee	1797	1874		
1	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877	1847	
	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

This information is from records, deeds, wills and the other sources stated. Grateful appreciation is due Miss Mary Guthrie Sledge of Chester, S.C., for her helpful information and searches.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

John Bailey ? (4-14); b. 175-?; d. 1836; m. 177-?

In the 1790 Census, Camden District, Chester Co., South Carolina, there was the following listing:

	Free White Males 16 Yrs. & Upwards	Free White Males Under 16 Years	Free White Females
Bailey, Jno.	3	1	7

There are deeds dated Feb. 28, 1797 and April 5, 1800, signed by John Bailey, with renunciation of dower by Susannah Bailey, wife of John Bailey. These sell land on the waters of Rocky Creek, "being a bounty originally granted to .... John Bailey", Feb. 5, 1787. (See Appendices A and B.) There is another deed, dated May 7, 1804, by John Bailey in Chester District to the Session of Catholic Congregation (Catholic Presbyterian Church) to which there is no renunciation of dower. (See Appendix C.) A survey, dated Feb. 3, 1827 (see Appendix D) also mentions the deed of John Bailey to Catholic Meeting House.

The John Bailey associated with Catholic Presbyterian Church is the only "Bailey" listed on a monument to "Revolutionary soldiers of Catholic Presbyterian Church, Founded 1759."

There is in the records of the Probate Court at Chester, S.C., (Chester Co. Wills, Vol. 2, Book M, pp . 10-11) (see Appendix E) a will of John Bailey dated Oct. 22, 1832, probated Mar. 7, 1836, which mentions son Thomas, daughters Letty Bailey, Susan Bailey and Mary (or Molly) Bailey and great grandson James B. Little, son of James Little. (Elizabeth (Bailey) Kennedy had died in 1817, prior to this will.) Robert Jamison and Richard Bailey (relationship not stated) were named as executors.

There is also a deed by Robert Bailey (Book M, page 553) to Samuel Erwin, dated 1804, and dower signed by Margaret Bailey.

Assuming that the parents of Elizabeth Bailey were John and Susannah Bailey, and that the John Bailey of the 1790 Census, and the one who died in 1836, are the same and also her father, this gives the following possible children for John and Susannah (----) Bailey:

1. Robert (?); b. ;m. Margaret ____.
   Living in 1800 and 1804. (Also see mention in deed - Appendix B, where his land adjoined that of John Bailey.)

2. Thomas; living in 1832.

3. Elizabeth (3-7); b. Mar. 3, 1775; m. Feb. 5, 1795, James Kennedy; d. Feb. 15, 1817.

4. Letitia (Letty); living in 1832.

5. Susan; living in 1832.

6. Mary (Molly); living in 1832.

Elizabeth Bailey(3-7);b.Mar.3,1775;d.Feb.15,1817;m.Feb.5,1795

Elizabeth Bailey, presumably the daughter of John and Susannah (_____) Bailey of Camden Dist., Chester Co., S.C., was born Mar. 3, 1775, according to the Kennedy Bible (See Appendix H - Lee Family, NO. 1-1 of these NOTES.) She married Thursday evening Feb. 5, 1795, James Kennedy. She died Feb. 15, 1817, aged 45 years, 2 mos. 13 days, according to the Kennedy Bible. (Feb. 13, 1817 according to the list of inscriptions in "Old Purity Presbyterian Church Cemetery in Chester, S.C." prepared by Mrs. James P. Walker (Mrs. Nannie McAliley Walker) 1939.)

The children of James and Elizabeth (Bailey) Kennedy are given in the Kennedy Family, NO. 2-3, of these NOTES.

- -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpts from Deed of John Bailey (4-14?) to James Galaspie - Feb. 28, 1797	2
B	Excerpts from Deed of John Bailey (4-14?) to Thomas Stanford - April 5, 1800	2
C	Excerpts from Deed of John Bailey (4-14?) to Catholic Presbyterian Church May 7, 1804	2
D	Copy of Text of Document Shown in a Photographic Print Given by Dr. W. R. Wallace Chester, S.C. - Showing Survey of Lot Around Catholic Meeting House, Chester, S.C. - Dated Feb. 3, 1827.	2
E	Copy of Will of John Bailey (4-14?) Dated Oct. 2,1832, Probated Mar. 7,1836, Chester Dist., S.C.	2

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS FROM DEED OF JOHN BAILEY (4-14?) TO JAMES GALASPIE - DATED FEB. 28, 1797

(Book F, page 18, Office of the Clerk of Court for Chester Co.,S.C.)

John Bailey conveyed a tract of 100 acres of land in Chester County, located on the waters of Rocky Creek. Date of deed February 28, 1797, "being a bounty originally granted to me, the said John Bailey." Bounded by lands of George Weir, Thomas Bradshaw, James Galaspie, James Parks, et al. Deed witnessed by Joseph Gaston, Thomas Gillespie and John McCreary. Renunciation of dower by Susannah Bailey, wife of John Bailey.

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS FROM DEED OF JOHN BAILEY (4-14?) TO THOMAS STANFORD - DATED APRIL 5, 1800

(Book G,page 305, Office of the Clerk of Court for Chester Co.,S.C.)

This deed conveys a tract of 100 acres of land on the waters of little Rocky Creek, bounded by lands of Robert Bailey, Adam Harbison, Burnsides, "granted to me the said John Bailey the 5th day of February, 1787." Deed witnessed by William Norton and James Baillie. Renunciation of dower by Susannah Bailey, wife of John Bailey, 5th day of May, 1800.

APPENDIX C

EXCERPTS FROM DEED OF JOHN BAILEY (4-14?) TO SESSION OF CATHOLIC (PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH) CONGREGATION - DATED MAY 7, 1804

(Book K, page 129, Office of the Clerk of Court for Chester Co., S.C.)

Deed of John Bailey in Chester District, dated 7th day of May, 1804. Consideration $3.00. Conveys to the Session of Catholic Congregation in the District and State aforesaid. Conveys to Abraham Miller, James Harbison, Samuel Ferguson, John Graham, John Brown, elders of Catholic Congregation* and their successors, for use by the congregation of Catholic Church a tract of three acres of land. No renunciation of dower.

*Catholic Presbyterian Church

APPENDIX D

COPY OF TEXT OF DOCUMENT SHOWN IN A PHOTOGRAPHIC PRINT GIVEN BY DR. W.R. WALLACE, CHESTER, S.C. - SHOWING SURVEY OF LOT AROUND CATHOLIC MEETING HOUSE, CHESTER, S.C. - DATED FEB. 3, 1827

South Carolina

I do hereby Certify that the above is a true Representation of the Lot Laid off Round Catholick Meeting house & conveyd to the Elders or Sexton of D. Church, by Mr. James N. Calla three acres, of which had been Reservd by Mr. John Baley for D. Church, & three acres of it is a present to the Church, from the D. James N. Calla, making six acres in all, having such shape & marks as the above plot Represents Laid off this 3d day of February 1827.

Wm. M. Daniel D.S.

The above Lot was conveyd, by James N. Calla to Jas. Harbinson Esq. James Ferguson, George Brown William Corder Thomas Peden, & David Jamison, & their Heirs & successors, being the acting Commitee, on behalf of the Church Called Catholic By deed bearing date the 24th Day of Dec. 1827.

Wm. M. Daniel D.S.

APPENDIX E

COPY OF WILL OF JOHN BAILEY (4-14?) DATED OCT. 2, 1832 PROBATED MAR. 7, 1836, CHESTER DIST., S.C.

State of South Carolina)

Chester District) In the name of God Amen. I John Bailey, of the District and State aforesaid, being aged, enfirm and weak in body, but of sound and disposing mind, memory and understanding, praised be God for the Same, do make this my last will and testament in manner following.

I give, devise and bequeath all that plantation or tract of land whereon I now live, Situate in the District and State aforesaid, containing about one hundred and ninety-two acres and bounded by lands of the widow Jamison, Wm Hicklin, John Ferguson and Vincent Brown, to my Son Thomas Bailey and my daughters Letty Bailey, Susan Bailey and Molly or Mary Bailey, equally Share and Share alike, to them their heirs and assigns forever, but if either of them Shall happen to die before me, or Shall die without issue then I give and bequeath the Share of him or her So dying to the Survivor or Survivors of them.

I give, devise and bequeath to my great grand Son James B. Little, Son of James Little the Sum of forty dollars to be expended by my Executors hereinafter named in his education.

All the rest, residue and remainder of my estate and effects of what kind or nature Soever which I have the right to dispose of I give devise and bequeath to my Said Son Thomas Bailey and my Said daughters Letty, Susan and Molly or Mary Bailey equally to be divided between them, Share and Share alike, but if either of Shall die without issue then I give and bequeath the Share of him or her So dying to the Survivor or Survivors of them.

And I do hereby nominate, constitute and appoint Robert Jamison and Richard Bailey Executors of this my last will and testament, hereby revoking and making void all and every other will and wills at any time heretofore by me made and do declare this to be my last will and testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and Seal this Twenty Second----day of October Eighteen 32 in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and thirty-two.

Signed, Sealed, declared and published by the above named John Bailey as and for his last will & testament in the presence of us,

APPENDIX E
-2-

who at his request & in his presence have Subscribed our names as witnesses thereto.

Attest

William Anderson

Gardinr Jamison

Joseph Anderson

John Bailey L.S.

Probated Mar. 7, 1836 by Peter Wylie Ordy

Recorded in Book M Page 128

Apartment No. 6

Package No. 111

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 8 - DEC. 7, 1956

WEEKS FAMILY - NO. 4-3

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NUMBER NO.SUFFIX	FIRST LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
9	96	Robert Wickes of Staines, Middlesex, Eng.	-	C1638	-	2
	97	----- -----	-	-		
8	48;20;2	William Weeks	C1625	1688-9	B1645	2
	49;21;3	(1) ----- -----		C1658		
7	24	John Weeks	C1655	1730	1675	4
	25	Mary Rowley	1653	-		
6	12	William Weeks	1680	1733-4		7
	13	Mehitabel -----	-	-		
5	6	John Weeks	1700	1730		7
	7	Mercy -----	-	-		
4	3	Thankful Weeks	1730	1817	1748	8
	2	Solomon Davis	1720	1803		
3	1	Temperance Davis	Bp.1762	1835	1783	
	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1881	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

SECOND LINE OF DESCENT

9	96	Robert Wickes of Staines, Middlesex, Eng.	-	C1638	-	
	97	----- -----	-	-		
8	20;2;48	William Weeks	C1625	1688-9	B1645	2
	21;3;49	(1) ----- -----		C1658		
7	10	William Weeks	1645	A1685	1669-70	8
	11	(2?) Mary(Mercy)Robinson	Bp.1647	C1740		
6	5	Mehitabel Weeks	1671	-	1699	9
	4	Timothy Robinson	1671	A1719	1699	
5	2	Thomas Robinson	1703	-	1725	
	3	Mary Robinson	1704	C1741		
4	1	Mary Robinson	1738	1825	1760	
	0	Isaac Robinson	1730	1814		
3	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831	1783	
	1	Temperance Davis	Bp.1762	1835		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Robinson	1814	1881	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	THIRD LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
9	96	Robert Wickes of Staines, Middlesex, Eng.	-	C1638	-	2
	97	----- -----	-	-		
8	2;48;20	William Weeks	C1625	1688-9	B1645	2
	3;49;21	(1) ----- -----		C1658		
7	1;9	Elizabeth Weeks	C1645-50	-	1667	9
	0;8	John Robinson	1640	16--		
6	0;6	Isaac Robinson	1669-70	1749	1690	
	1;7	Hannah Harper	1670	-		
5	0	Peter Robinson	1701	A1772	1727	
	1	Martha Green	1705	1773		
4	0	Isaac Robinson	C1730	1814	1760	
	1	Mary Robinson	1738	1825		
3	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831	1783	
	1	Temperance Davis	Bp.1762	1835		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Robinson	1814	1881	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

GENERAL

The following is based largely upon the "Genealogy of the Family of George Weeks of Dorchester, Mass." by Robert D. Weeks, 1885, (See Appendix B), "History of Martha's Vineyard" by C. E. Banks, 1911-1925, the "Early History of Naushon Island" by Amelia Forbes Emerson, 1935, (See Appendix A), the "Early History of Town of Falmouth" by Jenkins, (See Appendix C), "The Swift Family" by Katharine Whitin Swift, 1955, a manuscript prepared by Dr. Homer Brainard for Mrs. Virgil Browne, daughter of John Edwin Robinson, Falmouth and other records of vital statistics, and other sources.

FIRST LINE OF DESCENT

William Weeks (8-48;2;20); b. C1625; d. 1688-9; m. B1645

As given in The Swift Family by Katharine W. Swift, William Weeks was probably a brother of John Weeks of Plymouth, 1637 and Portsmouth, R. I., and a son of Robert Wickes of Staines, Middlesex, England, who in 1638 leaves a bequest to his son, John, in New England and a son William, who was either going away or absent from England at that time. William was in Edgartown on May 8, 1653 when he participated in the first recorded division of lands there (Appendix D). On April 10, 1655 he was granted more land. He was

married at this time, as indicated by a deposition of Goodwife Weeks in 1655. Some time after 1658 he married a second time.* His name occurs in 1656, '57, '59 and '60 in the town records, and in 1660 he was elected constable. He kept an ordinary, or inn, which was probably the first in Edgartown. He also did a packet business between Rhode Island and the Vineyard, and in 1667, while making a trading trip from the Vineyard in his vessel of "15 tunnes" he was wrecked at Quick's Hole and his vessel seized and looted by the Indians of the Elizabeth Islands. His son, William, was on board and the father testified that "they tooke away a new hatt and a new paire of shooes from my sonne and a suite of cloathes from me, two pre. of shooes and all my tooles." John Dixey "brought the deponents with his sloop out of their bondage" and carried the news to the Governor of New York, who wrote back to Governor Mayhew to deal with the piratical Indians for their unlawful acts and require restitution of the vessel and all the stolen cargo. (Appendix E). In 1671 he had his lands recorded on the town books - over 100 acres in all.** He owned land at Holmes Hole in 1680. In 1679 William was juryman at Nantucket and in 1680 at Edgartown. A complaint was entered against him in 1681 by Arthur Blive for serving rum half diluted with water and for having no lodging for him or food for his horse, which shows that he was still keeping his tavern at this time. He was active in business and had much litigation. His last appearance on the records is a sale of land on December 29, 1688. Between that date and August 3, 1689, he died, as his widow, Mary, sold the house lot then and he is referred to as deceased. There is no record of a will.

The children of William Weeks and his first wife were:

1. William (7-10); b.1645; m. (2?) Mar. 16, 1669-70, in Falmouth, Mary Robinson (to whom Miles Standish left £ 3 in his will), daughter of Isaac and Margaret (Hanford) Robinson; (3) Mary Hatch. (See Second Line of Descent)

2. Elizabeth (7-1;9); b. C1645-50; m. 1667 John Robinson, son of Isaac and Margaret (Hanford) Robinson. (See Third Line of Descent)

- -

*One account credits Mary Lynde, b. 1628, d.A1693, widow of John Butler, and daughter of Deacon Thomas Lynde (in Charleston, 1634) who was the second wife of William Weeks, as the mother of his children, but the dates of the children's births, all by 1658, do not confirm this. (See Hist. of Martha's Vineyard - Banks - 1925 - Vol. 3, p.48)

**In Barnstable Wills, 1637-1685, an Inventory of the Estate of Nicholas Davis of Plymouth lists, as of July 4, 1673, debts due from William Weeks, Senr, 06 06-6, and from William Weeks, Junr, 01 01-0.

3. Samuel; b. 1651. Living in Edgartown, 1681.

4. Richard; b. 1653.

5. John (7-24); b. C1655; m. Jul. 7, 1675, Mary Rowley, dau. of Moses and Elizabeth (Fuller) Rowley.

6. Abigail; b. 1658; m. Jonathan Hatch, Dec. 4, 1676.

John Weeks (7-24); b. C1655; d. 1730; m. Jul. 7, 1675*

John Weeks, son of William Weeks and his first wife, was born about 1655. He married July 7, 1675*, Mary Rowley, who was born Mar. 20, 1653, daughter of Moses and Elizabeth (Fuller) Rowley of Barnstable, Falmouth and East Haddam, Conn., and granddaughter of Capt. Matthew Fuller. He had land allotted to him in Falmouth, March 1, 1687, and was admitted freeman in 1689.

Amelia Forbes Emerson in her Early History of Naushon Island, privately printed in Boston in 1935 states on page 169:

"John Weeks was born about 1655, son of William, the first settler of the name on Martha's Vineyard. William was a seaman and has been mentioned in connection with the wreck of his vessel in Quick's Hole in 1667 and the plundering of the wreck by the Indians. John Weeks was given liberty to 'take up' land at Falmouth, which he did, and became a large land owner in the east section. His brother William took up lands in 'the plains' of Falmouth also.

"It is not known in what year John Weeks came to the Dairy Farm (on Naushon Island), probably in 1700 or 1701. He is mentioned as a teacher and missionary to the Indians on Naushon, and it is clear that for years he was a tenant farmer, who paid rent to Winthrop. His brother William succeeded him on the farm. Winthrop's first letter to John Weeks is dated 1707, and his sons were still upon the island twenty years later.

Ray, Fuller and Blaney were also tenant farmers at this time, their farms being at West End."

p. 71 - "The Rev. Dr. Grindall Rawson, pastor of the Church of Mendon, and the Rev. Mr. Samuel Danforth, pastor of the Church in Taunton, spent from May to June 24, 1698, in visiting the several plantations of Indians within this province of Massachusetts of which they gave the following account.

'At Major Winthrop's Island. Mr. John Weeks, an English man, teaches them on the Sabbath. An Indian named Asa,

- -

* "Genealogy of the Family of George Weeks of Dorchester" - 1892 - p. 103, says Jan. 7, 1675.

chief ruler among them, and a person well reported of, teaches them when Mr. Weeks cannot attend it ...' "

p. 72 - "The account of teaching on the islands is confirmed by a like description by Experience Mayhew.

1694-1720

Besides the Indians on the Vineyard there is a small assembly on Winthrop's Island, the Eastmost of Elizabeth's Island before mentioned, and these also have ordinarily an Indian minister to preach the word of God to them, and Mr. John Weeks an Englishman formerly preached to them, but has lately as I am informed desisted from the work."

In the will of Wait Winthrop, dated 1717, but not executed, appears the following: "I give devise and bequeath to my only daughter Ann Lechmere afore mentioned and the heirs of her body lawfully begatten and to be begotten forever all my Island called by the Indians Katamuck, otherwise known and called by the name of Elizabeth Island, als Tarpolin cove Island lying over against Marthas Vineyard, with all the lands stock, and improvements thereon, in the present tenure and occupation of John Weekes and ...."

On pages 162-3 a letter from Matt: Mayhew to Wait Winthrop dated Dec. 10, 1700, includes this: "Sr. you may please call to mind you promised to let me have Cedrs for inclosing my field, out of the Swamps at Nashawna, but John Weeks will expect your license ...."

On page 169, appears the following:

"1706

	Personal Estate			Real Estate			Pol
	£	S.	D.	£	S.	D.	
Major Winthrop	..	..	8	4.	. .	.8	. . . . .
John Weeks	2 .	9 .	9	1 .	9.	2.	1 . . . 10
Joseph Fuller	..	17 ..	6	..	5.	10.	1 . . .

The above is a copy of Tax Bill from Chilmark for E. Islands in ye year 1706."

There are also a number of letters to and from John Weeks showing he was behind in payments of his rents, and was thrown into gool by the Vineyard authorities in October 1719, and released in November "upon his three sons security" to make sale of his land.

There was a great deal of litigation over ownership of the Island: "The Tuppers having by right of inheritance from their grandmother, Martha Mayhew, claimed Nonamesset, and having received no satisfaction, decided to take forcible possession. William Weeks, son of John and incumbent of the "dairy" farm, sent a letter dated Falmouth, Aug. 28, 1724 to Mr. Winthrop telling how the Tuppers "have taken possession of nonemasot ... with neere about twenty men and with a small house raddoy framed and ... set up the house and inclosed it ... all this in about three or four ours time."

On May 9, 1726, at Falmouth "William Weeks Jun.; Shubal Weeks and Ebenezor Weeks" wrote to Mr. John Winthrop telling of casting "The Tuppers at Plymouth Court."

John Weeks died in 1730, and letters of administration were granted Aug. 7, 1730 to William Weeks and Ebenezer Weeks (Barnstable Probate, Vol. 5, p. 119).

The children of John and Mary (Rowley) Weeks, according to the George Weekes Genealogy, were:

1. Nathaniel, b. 1676; went to Hardwick, Mass., m. Feb. 16, 1701-2, Margaret Shewerick. Had four children.

2. John, b. Aug. 18, 1678; m. Nov. 21, 16--, Mary Rowley, lived in Attleboro. Had two children.

3. William (6-12); b. Feb. 11, 1680; m. Mehitable ---- (Falmouth Book of Records, Vol. 2, p. 29) d. 1733-4.

4. Elizabeth, b. May 17, 1683.

5. Shubael, b. Mar. 15, 1685.

6. Ebenezer, b. Mar. 28, 1688; m. Mar. 8, 1710-11, Mary Rowley.

7. Abigail, b. Jan. 28, 1690; m. as of Chilmark, Dec. 2, 1714*, Ichabod Hatch of Falmouth.

8. Mehitabel, b. Jan. or Feb. 28, 1693-4; m. as of Chilmark, Nov. 26, 1718, Ichabod Johnson of Falmouth.

9. Uriah, b. Feb. 3, 1693-4; d. Mar. 13, 1693-4.

10. Mary, b. Sep. 3, 1696; m. as of Chilmark, Dec. 2, 1714* (same day as sister Abigail) to Nathan Hatch of Falmouth

- -

*Banks History of Martha's Vineyard says Sep. 2, 1714.

William Weeks (6-12); b. Feb. 11, 1680; d. 1733-4; m.

William Weeks, son of John and Mary (Rowley) Weeks, was born Feb. 11, 1680. He married Mehitabel ----. He died in 1733-4. She is said to have married (2) Thomas Hatch, Jr. On June 14, 1734, Nathan Lewis, Thomas Shiverick, Rowland Robinson, William Green and James Hinckling, were commissioners to "set out" to the widow her dower. On date of July 4, 1757 after her death, the land was "set off" to her daughter Mehitable, to son Jabez, to Lemuel and Shubael Weeks as "legal Representatives of Wait Weeks", to Wait and Abigail Hatch and Rebecca Rowley - children of Rebecca Hatch, and to Thankful Davis, daughter of John Weeks.

The children of William and Mehitabel (----) Weeks, according to Falmouth Vital Statistics, Vol. 1, pp.183 & 246 (and George Weeks Genealogy - 1892) were:

(1. Jonathan, b. Apr. 25, 1700.
(2. John (5-6); b. Apr. 25, 1700 (twin); m. Mercy ----.

3. Rebecca, b. Oct. 30, 1707; m. Aug. 17, 1729, Edward Hatch.

4. Jabez, b. Oct. 30, 1701*.

5. Mehitabel.

6. Wait, b. Jul. 6, 1718.

John Weeks (5-6); b. Apr. 25, 1700; d. 1730; m.

John Weeks, son of William and Mehitable (----) Weeks was born in Falmouth, Apr. 25, 1700. He married Mercy ----. He died in 1730. The probate records mention daughter Thankful, and her mother is appointed her guardian. Thankful's age is not stated, but she appears to be the Thankful who, in 1748, married Solomon Davis.

The only known child of John and Mercy (----) Weeks was:

1. Thankful (4-3); b. Jul. 10, 1730; m. in 1748, Solomon Davis; d. 1817.

- -

*Genealogy of Family of George Weekes" - 1892, says "May 19, 1711."

Thankful Weeks (4-3); b.Jul.10,1730;d.Feb.8,1817;m. Mar.24,1747-8

Thankful Weeks, the daughter of John and Mercy (----) Weeks, was born July 10, 1730. (George Weekes Gen. 1892 - p.119) On Mar. 24, 1747-8 she married Solomon Davis, both of Falmouth (Falmouth Book of Records #1, p.16), presumably son of Jabez and Anne (Dimmick) Davis. She died Feb. 8, 1817 and is buried in Falmouth Old Burying Ground.

The only known child of Solomon and Thankful (Weeks) Davis is given in Davis Family, NO. 3-1, but is listed below:

DAVIS

1. Temperance (3-1); bp. May 30, 1762, at Falmouth Cong. Church; m. Dec. 11, 1783 at Falmouth, Elisha Robinson. She d. Apr. 9, 1835, aged 74 years.

- -

SECOND LINE OF DESCENT

(For 8th Ancestral Generation - see First Line of Descent)

William Weeks (7-10); b. 1645; d. A1685; m. (b) 1669-70*

William Weeks, son of William Weeks and his first wife, was born in 1645. He married (a) in 1662, according to the Genealogy of the Family of George Weekes, Mary Robinson, and (b) according to Falmouth Vital Statistics, Mar. 16, 1669-70*, Mercy Robinson, daughter of Isaac and Margaret (Hanford) Robinson of Falmouth. He is supposed to have married (c) Mary Hatch, who was born Jul. 16, 1647**, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Rowley) Hatch. Land was allotted to him in Falmouth, Jul. 23, 1677. He lived some years at Edgartown, then returned to Falmouth, conveying land in Edgartown to his son Samuel in 1685. In the Early History of Naushon Island, by Amelia Forbes Emerson, privately printed, Boston, 1935, is given the will of "Thomas Mayhew" of Edgartown upon the Vineyard in ... ninetieth year", dated June 16, 1681, and witnessed by William Weeks.

The children of William and Mercy (Robinson) Weeks are given in detail in the Robinson Family NO. 0-0, page 37, but are listed

- -

*The Swift Family - says 1668/69.

**George Weekes Gen. - 1892 - says "July 19, 1648."

here for convenience;

1. William*
2. Samuel*
3. Mary (Mercy), b. Jan. 16, 1669-70; d. young.
4. Mehitabel (6-5), b. Oct. 16, 1671; m. May 3, 1699; Timothy Robinson; had dau. Mehitabel, b. Feb. 28, 1700.
5. Sarah, b. May 6, 1674.
6. Experience, b. Jun. 24, 1677.
7. Mercy (Mary) b. Apr. 29, 1679.
8. Jonathan, b. May 1, 1681.
9. Benjamin, b. Apr. 4, 1685.
10. Lydia, b. Jun. 30, 1687.
11. John.

Mehitabel Weeks (6-5); b. Oct. 16, 1671; d. ;m. May 3, 1699

Mehitabel Weeks, daughter of William and Mercy (Robinson) Weeks was born Oct. 16, 1671 in Falmouth, and married May 3, 1699 in Falmouth, Timothy Robinson, son of John and Elizabeth (Weeks) Robinson. (see Robinson Family NO. 0-0, pp 37 and 38, Volume 1, of these Notes) The exact dates of death of Timothy and Mehitabel (Weeks) Robinson are not known.

The children of Timothy and Mehitabel (Weeks) Robinson are given in detail in the Robinson Family NO. 0-0, p. 38, Volume 1.

- -

THIRD LINE OF DESCENT

(For 8th Ancestral Generation see First Line of Descent)

Elizabeth Weeks (7-1;9); b. C1645-50; d. ;m. 1667

Elizabeth Weeks, daughter of William Weeks and his first wife, was born C1645-50. She married John Robinson in 1667, son of

- -

*Named in Weeks Genealogy by R. D. Weeks - 1885, but not in History of Martha's Vineyard - Banks - 1925.

Isaac and Margaret (Hanford) Robinson.

The children of John and Elizabeth (Weeks) Robinson are given in detail in Robinson Family, NO. 0-0, p. 23, Volume 1, but are listed here for convenience:

ROBINSON

1. John, b. Mar. 20, 1668.

2. Isaac (6-0), b. Jan. 16, 1669-70; m.(1) 1689, Hannah Harper, (2) 1741, Alice Dexter; d. A.Jul. 1749. (B:128,134; E.192,198.)

3. Timothy, b. Oct. 30, 1671.

4. Abigail, b. Mar. 20, 1674.

5. Fear, b. Jun. 16, 1676.

6. Joseph, b. Mar. 31, 1679-80.

7. A son, b. Dec. 12, 1683.

8. A daughter, bp. May 1, 1688.

9. Mercy, bp. Oct. 21, 1688.

- -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpts from A Genealogical Dictionary of The First Settlers of New England - James Savage - Boston - 1862	2
B	Excerpts from Genealogy of the Family of George Weeks of Dorchester, Mass. - By Robert D. Weeks - Newark, N.J. 1885	2
C	Excerpts from Early History of Town of Falmouth - Jenkins	2
D	Excerpts from Early History of Naushon Island by Amelia Forbes Emerson - Boston - 1935 (Brief Accounts of Naushon Tenants)	2
E	Excerpts from Early History of Naushon Island by Amelia Forbes Emerson - Boston - 1935 (Account of Shipwreck of William Weeks (8-48; 2;20)	3

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS FROM A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND - JAMES SAVAGE - BOSTON-1862

James Savage - Boston-1862

p 454

Weeks, William, Falmouth, C.C. m. 16 Mar. 1669 or 70, Mercy, d. of Isaac Robinson by his first w. In 1834, Farmer says three of th. name had been gr. at Harv., one at Yale and five at other N.E. Coll.

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS FROM GENEALOGY OF THE FAMILY OF GEORGE WEEKS OF DORCHESTER, MASS. - BY ROBERT D. WEEKS - NEWARK, N.J. 1885

William & John Weeks of Falmouth, Mass.

p 298

William, m. 1662, in Falmouth, Mary Robinson (to whom Miles Standish left £3 by his will) He had children, ---- William, Samuel; Mary, b. 1669; Mehitabel, 1671; Sarah, 1674; Experience, 1677; Mercy, 1679; Jonathan, 1681, (m. Mercy Robinson Oct. 26, 1704); Benjamin, 1685, (m. Mary Chase); Lydia, 1687. He lived for some years at Edgartown; returned to Falmouth; in 1685 he conveyed land in Edgartown to his son Samuel.

Elizabeth, probably a sister of William, m. John Robinson, brother of Mary, w. of William.

John, probably brother of William, m. July 7, 1675, Mary Rowley; admitted Freeman 1689; had children, - Nathaniel, 1676; John, Apr. 18, 1678; William, Feb. 11, 1680; Elizabeth, 1683; Shubael, Mar. 15, 1685; Ebenezer, March 29, 1688.

William, s. of William had Jonathan and John, twins, Apr. 25, 1700; Jabez, Oct. 30, 1701.

APPENDIX C

EXCERPTS FROM EARLY HISTORY OF TOWN OF FALMOUTH - JENKINS

p 18

"The Records say: on the 23rd July 1677, there was a meeting of the inhabitants of Succonesset .... lots .... assigned to:

William Weeks "

.....

p 19

"The year following, 1678, the lands at Hog Island or West Falmouth were laid out. The first settlers here were ..... John Weeks and William Weeks."

p 8

.... At a meeting held Aug. 23d. 1704, Wequamquissett Neck was given to John Weeks, his heirs and assigns, forever .....

p 25

From 1685 to 1689 liberty was given to sundry individuals to take upland in the eastern part of the township .... There settlers were: ..... James Lewis ... Joseph Hull, Robert Harper, and John Weeks."

APPENDIX D

EXCEPTS FROM "EARLY HISTORY OF NAUSHON ISLAND" BY AMELIA FORBES EMERSON - BOSTON - 1935

William Weeks (8-48;2;20); William Weeks (7-10); John Weeks (7-24); and William Weeks (6-12)

" BRIEF ACCOUNTS OF NAUSHON TENANTS

.....

William Weeks was one of the shareholders of the first division of land in Edgartown in 1653, and it was he and his son William who were wrecked on Pasque in 1667 and complained to the New York authorities of the seizure of their sloop by the Indians. William was a mariner and carried on a trading business between the Vineyard and Rhode Island. His two sons, William and John, took up land in Falmouth and settled there. John came to Naushon in 1699, and while he is spoken of as a missionary to the Indians he was living at the Farm as the tenant farmer. His religious activities which brought him in a salary of ten pounds a year, paid by the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel, were probably subordinate to his business of farming. He was succeeded by his sons, William, Shubael, and Ebenezer; his daughters married Robinsons and other men of island families and the name of Weeks continued on Naushon until 1815."

.....

APPENDIX E

EXCERPTS FROM "EARLY HISTORY OF NAUSHON ISLAND" BY AMELIA FORBES EMERSON - BOSTON - 1935

Chapter V - Pirates and Privateers - Account of Shipwreck of William Weeks (8-48;2;20)

" The earliest depredation committed upon the shores of the Elizabeth Islands, probably on Pasque, is reported by Thomas Mayhew to the Governor of New York, and concerns the wreck of a vessel commanded by a Vineyard captain, William Weeks. It is probably the same Weeks whose descendants later lived upon Naushon.

1667

Statement respecting the seizure of a Vessel by the Indians. A true declaration of the Carriadge of the Indians about the vessell lost.

One Mondaye night the 18 . 9 . 1667 about 2 or 3 a clock in the morning, by reason of the violence of the wind, my anch^{rs} remaining home, my vessell drove a shoare in the harbo^{r} at the west end of that Iland next to Quickshole. Myselfe and company then went to warme o^{r}selves at an Indian howse, the Indians saied the vessell and the goods were theirs, wee answered noe, they had noe right to it, they sent to the Sackym & to the other Indians who all came together, and while they were consulting about the vessell and goods they bid us to goe to the other howse; wee answered noe, they need not turn us out of the howse wee did not hinder them; then the Indians went out of the howse to the next howse & wee went aboard, & about an hower & halfe after wee being returned to the howse the Indians came thither allso, and toll'd us they had determined all together wee should neither have o^{r} vessell o^{r} goods, they would take them. I desired my chest of them, some of them answered noe there was sum cloth in it & they would have it, I desired my weareing cloathes wh^{ch} they graunted and some provisions to eate while wee were there wch they graunted. They tooke away a suite of cloathes from me, 2 pre of shooes, all my tooles, the sachim had my saw in his hand wch I would have had, but he woulld not gyve it to me, nor my axe. They tooke away a new Hatt and a new paire of shooes from my sonne: the partycu-lars lost are my vessell of 15 tunns wth all due furniture belonging to it, and a foresaile to spare, my Cables and ancho^{rs} I desired of them but they woulld not gyve them unto mee, my vessell was not seene to be staved when we viewed hir at low water, onely the back of hir rudder broken off; My freight aboard was 48^{li} Indian corne, fower barrels of pork, 4 hydes, 1 firkin of buter, 1 smele gaske of suett about 40^{r}, on barrell of tobacco, about 34 or 35^{l} cotton wool; 26 bushells meale, 8 bushells of it wheate

APPENDIX E

meale, the rest Rye of Indian meale, 1 bushell wheate, 1 bushell of Rye, 2 bushells turnepps, one bushell of Inions, Red cloth 6 yards, 3 or 4 yards pemistone, My leade and lyne with divers other things out of my chest and vessell. Shooes, one payre womens shooes, two Iron potts, 3 paire Chilldrens shooes, 2 paire new Russett shooes, 40^{l} tallow, two gunns, a greene blankett, a woman's cloake from Goody Doggett, this is the truth of the case at present to o^{r} best remembrance.

This declaration above written was attested upon oathe by William Weexe the master of saied vessell, and by his son William and by thomas the Indian who was seaman in the vessell.

Goody Doggett testifies that the Indyans did take away & wtholld the vessell & goods from the master and shee did entreate them to lett him have his vessell againe but they would not, but they allso denied the meale and meate and fetcht it away, all these were taken uppon oathe 22 november 1667 upon the Vynyard. This is the Coppy of what is under oathe

Thomas Mayhew

Endorsed
"22 Novemb^{r} 1667
A Declaracon of the
Carriage of ye Indians
about a vessell taken by them"

Endorsed further down
"a declaration about a vessell
of Will Weexes taken by indians
at one of the Elyzabethes Isles: No^{bre} 1667."

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 9 - JUNE 1, 1954

HARDING FAMILY - NO. 4-5

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
8	80	John Harding	1567	1637		2
	81	----- -----				
7	40	Joseph Harding		1630	1624	2
	41	Martha Doane		C1633		
6	20	Joseph Harding	C1629	A1685	1660	2
	21	Bethia Cook		A1685		
5	10	Amaziah Harding	1671	1734		4
	11	Hannah Rogers	1668			
4	5	Elizabeth Harding	1708	A1749	1730	5
	4	Rowland Fish	1708	A1749		
3	2	Rufus Fish	1740	1815	1775	
	3	Jane Davis	1750			
2	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863	1811	
	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following is taken from: the "Genealogical Register of Several Ancient Puritans", by Rev. Abner Morse, vol. IV, Boston 1864, in which a Harding Genealogy is contained on Pages 9 to 11. These include "The Hardings in America" by Wilbur J. Harding - Keystone, Iowa - 1925 and "History of the Harding Family" by Alena Brown Hartwell - Boston - 1936; the manuscript of Dr. Homer Brainard for Mrs. Virgil Browne, daughter of John Edwin Robinson, and other sources mentioned, including "The Harding Genealogy" by Alfred A. Doane, Everett, Mass., which appeared in the Yarmouth Herald, Oct. 25, 1910.

John Harding (8-80); b.1567; d. Jan. 14, 1637; m.

The following is taken from "Basset-Preston Ancestors" by Belle Preston, New Haven, Conn. - 1930:

"John Harding was born 1567 and died Jan. 14, 1637 in Northampton, England. He had a younger brother, William, whose daughter Mary married Gov. Gorges. He was a husbandman, and a direct descendant of Fitz-Harding. His will, filed Mar. 3, 1637 gave property to his brother William and to his sons Richard, Amos, John, Lemuel and Oliver."

The children of John Harding were:

1. Richard, b. C1580; d.C1657; m.(2) Elizabeth Adams.
2. Joseph (7-40); b. ;d. 1630; m. 1624, Martha Doane.
3. John; d. 1650; m. Mary -----.
4. Lemuel.
5. Amos.
6. Oliver.

Joseph Harding (7-40); b. ; d.1630; m. 1624

Joseph Harding, son of John Harding, settled first at Braintree, Mass., and his sons were at Braintree and Wessagussett (Weymouth). He married Martha Doane, sister of Deacon John Doane, in 1624. His widow died at Plymouth, Mass., in 1633, leaving personal property inventoried at £20,18,6. Deacon John Doane, later of Eastham, was administrator and guardian of the two sons. From this circumstance, it has been conjectured that Mrs. Harding was a Doane, sister of Deacon John Doane.

The children of Joseph and Martha (Doane) Harding were:

1. John, b. C1624; m. Hannah ----, and had Sarah, who m. 1669, John Tower of Hingham, and John, who m. 1707 and moved to Bridgewater.
2. Joseph (6-20); b. C1629; m. Apr. 4, 1660, Bethia Cook.

Joseph Harding (6-20); b. C1629; d.A1685;m. Apr. 4, 1660

Joseph Harding, son of Joseph and Martha (Doane) Harding, was born about 1629. He completed his majority with Deacon John Doane at Eastham. Between 1650 and 1659 he is mentioned as living

on his father's land at Braintree. He returned to Eastham and there married, April 4, 1660, Bethia Cook, daughter of Josiah and Elizabeth (Ring) (Dean) Cook of Eastham.

In "A Comprehensive History of Eastham, Wellfleet, and Orleans" by Rev. Enoch Pratt of Brewster-Yarmouth-1844, p 25, there is stated:

"1660. Joseph Harding was married to Bethia Cook, and had ten children. This is the first notice of him. He was ancestor of all this name. His sons were John, Joshua, Josiah, Jesse and Ebenezer."

The date of his death is unknown.

The children of Joseph and Bethia (Cook) Harding, born at Eastham were, probably:

1. Martha, b. Dec. 13, 1662; m. Feb. 19, 1682, Samuel Brown.

2. Mary, b. Aug. 19, 1665.

3. Joseph, b. Jul. 8, 1667.

4. Josiah, b. Aug. 15, 1669; m. Hannah ----.

5. Amaziah (Maziah) (5-10); b. Nov. 1, 1671; m. Hannah Rogers; d. 1734.

6. John, b. Oct. 9, 1673; m. Susannah ----; d. Jun.14,1697.

7. Nathaniel, b. Dec. 25, 1674*; m.(1) Mar. 20, 1700-1, Hannah Collins; (2) Hannah Young.

8. Joshua, b. Feb. 15, 1676**; m. Jun. 26, 1702, Sarah Smith.

9. Abiah, b. Jan. 1679-80; m. Sep. 24, 1713, Rebecca Young.

10. Samuel***, b. Sep. 1, 1685; m. Aug. 28, 1707, Elizabeth Eldred; d. 1735. Vol. 5, pp 17 - First Parish in Brewster, formerly the First Parish in Harwich, Mass., has the following: "Sam[ll] Hardins children of Eastham, viz, Nicholas, Sam[ll], John, Zephania, and Elizabeth, all baptized on Sept. 29, 1717."

- -

*Leon Clark Hills in "The Mayflower Planters"-Vol II, p 70, says: 1676.
** " " " " " " " " " " " " " 1675.
*** " " " " " " " " " " " " " does not include Samuel.

Amaziah Harding (5-10); b. Nov. 1, 1671; d. Jun. 1734; m.

Amaziah Harding, son of Joseph and Bethia (Cook) Harding was born at Eastham, Mass., on Nov. 1, 1671. He married, date not found, Hannah Rogers, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Snow) Rogers of Eastham. She was born May 20, 1668.

Amaziah Harding had from his grandfather Josiah Cook 300 acres of land at Little Compton, R.I., but his (Amaziah's) father sold it and Amaziah himself confirmed the sale when he became of age, Dec. 16, 1692. In 1701, he and Richard Cook gave a quit-claim of their interests in Little Compton to Major James Fitch of Plainfield, Conn., in return for 1800 acres in Connecticut.

Maziah (Maaziah) Harding is listed as one of the Proprietors of Eastham, 1715, (Lot 36) (Woodlot 74), along with his brothers: Abia, Joshua, Josiah, and Samuel.

Amaziah's will is dated April 12, 1734, and was proved July 5, 1734. He gives to his son John, his rights in Windham, Conn., and to James, Nathan and Cornelius his homestead in Eastham. His will also mentions daughters Hannah Fish, Elizabeth Fish and others.

The children of Amaziah and Hannah (Rogers) Harding, were:

1. Amaziah, b. ; d. young or unmarried.
2. Hannah, b. Feb. 15, 1694; m. Bartholomew Fish.
3. John, b. ; m. 1731, Elizabeth Young; d. 1761.
4. Thomas, b. Nov. 13, 1699; d. 1772, unm.
5. James, b. Nov. 2, 1702; d. Apr. 30, 1732; m. Mary ----.
6. Mary, b. Apr. 2, 1706; m. ---- Clark.
7. Elizabeth (4-5); b. Apr. 1708; m. Rowland Fish, Feb. 16, 1730.
8. Phebe, b. Apr. 1710; m. ---- Rogers.
9. Nathan, b. Oct. 29, 1711; m. Ann Brown.
10. Cornelius, b. Mar. 31, 1716; m. Priscilla Curtis.

Elizabeth Harding (4-5); b. Apr. 1708; d A1749; m. Feb. 16, 1730.

Elizabeth Harding, daughter of Amaziah and Hannah (Rogers) Harding, was born in April 1708, presumably in Eastham. She married Feb. 16, 1730 at Eastham, Rowland Fish, who was born Feb. 16, 1730 at Falmouth, (Falmouth Vital Records), son of Nathan and Deborah (Barrows) Fish. The dates of their deaths are unknown.

The children of Rowland and Elizabeth (Harding) Fish are given in detail in Fish Family - NO. 2-1, of these Notes.

- -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpts from "History of the Harding Family" by Alena Brown Hartwell - 1936 - Boston.	1

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS FROM "HISTORY OF THE HARDING FAMILIES" BY ALENA BROWN HARTWELL - 1936 - BOSTON

Chapter V - Early Hardings in America

John Harding (1567-1637) was the ancestor in England of the first New England Hardings who came with Governor Gorges in 1623. He died at the age of seventy years. A copy of John Harding's will is recorded at Barnstable, Devonshire, in England, in which property is left to his brother William (father of Lady Gorges*) and sons Richard, Amos, John, Joseph Lemuel and Oliver. Lady Gorges had been spoken of as "heir" in a will which was the customary way to speak of a woman without brothers.

After the De Gorges party arrived in America, there were listed among the passengers, Richard Harding and infant son, John Harding and two young sons and Joseph Harding. These three brothers, Richard, John and Joseph were cousins of Lady Gorges. All these so closely associated with the old colony at Weymouth and Braintree, further proved their near relationship by naming their first son John, indicating John as their forbear in common. .....

Joseph Harding died in Plymouth leaving only personal property to his widow Martha (Doane) Harding. The will was administered by James Hurst, Francis Cook and John Doane. Joseph Hardings two sons, John and Joseph were entrusted to the care of Mrs. Hardings brother, Deacon John Doane who removed from Plymouth to Duxbury and in 1664 to Eastham. When the boys reached their majority they returned to Braintree to occupy their patrimonial estate, of which they were not deprived, by either ignoring of the claims of Governor Gorges or the granting of Braintree to Boston and assignment of land. John the oldest son of Joseph, was born about 1624 and was able to bear arms in 1642. He married Hannah _____ and had Sarah, who married John Tower of Hingham in 1669, and John, who married in 1707 and moved to Bridgewater.

Joseph, youngest son of Joseph Harding, after completing

- -

*Lady Mary (Harding) De Gorges, wife of Captain Robert Gorges and daughter of William Harding.

APPENDIX A

-2-

his minority with Deacon Doane, at Eastham, came to Braintree 1650. He married Bethia Cook, in 1660, daughter of Josiah and Elizabeth Cook, of Eastham, formerly of Plymouth and one of the grantees of Little Compton. Joseph became early a citizen of Eastham. His children were: Martha, born 1662, married Samuel Brown in 1682; Mary, b. 1665; Joseph, b. 1667; Josiah, b. 1669; Maziah (Amaziah), b. 1671, m. Hannah Rogers; John, b. 1673, d. 1697; left estate to Susannah; Nathaniel, b. 1674, m. Hannah Collins; Joshua, b. 1676, m. Sarah Smith in 1707; Samuel, b. 1685, m. Elizabeth Eldred in 1707 and d. in 1735. .....

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 10 - FEBRUARY 10, 1955

LEWIS FAMILY - NO. 4-7

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
7	56	George Lewes	15--	1663-4	C1620	1
	57	(1) Sarah Jenkins		1654		
6	28	Thomas Lewes,	C1628	1709	1653	3
	29	Mary Davis	C1631	1687		
5	14	Benjamin Lewes	1674-5	1753	1703	4
	15	(1) Elizabeth Crowell	1682	1706-7		
4	7?	Elizabeth Lewis	1704-5			5
4	7	Elizabeth Lewis	?		1748	5
	6	Nathan Davis	1715	1776		
3	3	Jane Davis	1750		1775	
	2	Rufus Fish	1740	1815		
2	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863	1811	
	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

GENERAL

This is taken from: the manuscript notes by Dr. Homer Brainard, prepared for Mrs. Virgil Brown, daughter of John Edwin Robinson; A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Boston, 1862; Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families - by Amos Otis - Revised by C. F. Swift; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg. Vol. 17, 1863, p. 162; Lewisiana - The Lewis Letter, Vol. IV - (see Appendix C); and other sources indicated.

George Lewis (Lewes) (7-56); b. 15--; d. 1662 or 3; m.C1620

George Lewes, later written Lewis, the ancestor of the Barnstable family, came from East Greenwich, County of Kent, England. He was by trade a clothier, and it is probable that he was a resident of London, or a member of Rev. John Lothrop's church there

in 1632. He came to New England after Mr. Lothrop's church was broken up in 1632, and was a member of the church at Plymouth, New England in 1633. He was dismissed to Scituate in 1634 and became a member of the church there in Sep. 30, 1635*, and a Freeman in 1636. In 1639 he removed from Scituate to Barnstable. He lived on a lot in Barnstable, the second west of the Hyannis Road and he became a rather large landowner. In 1648 and 1650 he was surveyor of highways, in 1649 a juryman and in 1651 constable of the town of Barnstable. He and his sons and grandsons spelled their names Lewes, and Lewis was not adopted until after 1700.

He married in England, about 1620***, Sarah Jenkins, sister of Edward Jenkins, who afterwards settled in Scituate. She died and in 1654 he had a wife Mary ----, who was living in 1670.

He died at Barnstable 1663-4, as his will was probated on Mar. 3, 1663-4. It named: wife, Mary; sons, Ephraim, George, Thomas, James, Edward, John, and daughter Sarah.

The children of George and Sarah (Jenkins) Lewis, the first six probably born in England, were:

1. George, b. ;m. Dec. 1, 1654, Mary, dau. of Bernard Lumbert; d. 1710.

2. Mary, b. C1623; m. Nov. 16, 1643**, John Bryant of Scituate; d. B 1657, leaving seven children.

3. Thomas (6-28); b. C1628; m. Jun. 15, 1653, Mary Davis; d. 1709.

4. James, b. 1631; m. Oct. 31, 1655, Sarah Lane, dau. of George Lane of Hingham, Mass; d. Oct. 4, 1713, aged 82 years.

5. Edward, b. England; m. May 9, 1661, Hannah Cobb, dau. of Elder Henry Cobb; d. Mar. 29, 1703. She d. Jan. 17, 1729-30, aged 90 years, 3 mos. 12 days.

6. Jabez; b. ; d. unm. (Dr. Brainard does not include Jabez).

7. John, b. Mar. 2, 1637-8; bp. Mar. 11, 1638 at Sandwich; killed at Battle of Rehobeth, Mar. 26, 1676, unm.

8. Ephraim, b. Jul. 23, 1641; bp. Jul. 25, 1641 at Barnstable; d. B1670.

---

* Savage says Sep. 20, 1635.
** " " Nov. 14, 1643.
*** The Swift Family by K. W. Swift says C1626.

in 1632. He came to New England after Mr. Lothrop's church was broken up in 1634, and was a member of the church at Plymouth, New England in 1637. He was [illegible] in [illegible] in 1636 and became a member of the church there [illegible] Sept. 20, 1637*, and a freeman in 1636. In 1639 he removed from Scituate to Barnstable. He lived on a lot in Barnstable, [illegible] and became a rather large landowner. In [illegible] he was surveyor of highways, in 1648 a juryman and in 1651 constable of [illegible]. He and his wife [illegible] and Lewis was not [illegible] until [illegible].

He married in England, about 1600, Sarah Jenkins, sister of Edward Jenkins who afterwards settled in Scituate. She died and in 1654 he had a wife Mary ——, who was living in 1670.

He died at Barnstable 1663-4, as his will was proved in Mr. 3, 1663-4. It names wife Mary and sons [illegible], George, Thomas, James, Edward, John, and [illegible] Lewis.

The children of George and Sarah (Jenkins) Lewis, the first six probably born in England, were:

1. George, b. [illegible], m. Dec. 1, 1654, Mary, dau. of Bernard Lombard; d. [illegible].

2. Mary, b. [illegible]; m. Nov. 16, 1654**, John Bryant of [illegible].

3. Thomas (Ensign) b. [illegible] m. [illegible], Mary Davis; d. [illegible].

4. James, b. [illegible]; m. Oct. [illegible], Sarah Lane, dau. of George Lane of Hingham; d. Oct. [illegible], aged [illegible] years.

5. Edward, b. (England); m. May 9, 1661, Hannah Cobb, dau. of Elder Henry Cobb, b. [illegible]. [illegible] 17, 1709-10, [illegible].

6. John; b. [illegible]

7. John, b. Mar. 2, 1637-8 [illegible] in Scituate. Killed at [illegible], 1676.

8. Ephraim, b. [illegible]

* Savage says Sept. 20, [illegible].
** " " Nov. 16, [illegible].
*** The Swift Family by [illegible] page [illegible].

9. Sarah, b. Feb. 2, 1643-4; bp. Feb. 11, 1644 at Barnstable; m.(1) Dec. 26, 1663, James Cobb, and (2) Nov. 23, 1698, Jonathan Sparrow, Esq. of Eastham; d. Feb. 11, 1735 at Barnstable in 92nd year.

Thomas Lewes (6-28); b. 1628; d. May 18, 1709; m. Jun. 15, 1653.

Thomas Lewes, son of George and Sarah (Jenkins) Lewes, was born in England, and probably came over with his father about 1632. He married, Jun. 15, 1653, Mary, daughter of Dolor Davis, (See Davis Family - NO. 3-1 of these Notes), who was born about 1631 in England. She died Nov. 18, 1687, at Falmouth.

Thomas Lewes lived in Barnstable until 1668 or later. In April 1656, he bought the ancient tavern of Thomas Lumbert, Sr., with 20 acres of land, the first tavern in Barnstable. On Jun. 1, 1658, he was admitted Freeman, and his name is on the lists of Freeman at Barnstable until Jun. 4, 1686, when Suckenesset was incorporated as Falmouth. He became a resident of the new plantation at Suckenesset about 1668, and was clerk of the proprietors from 1685 to 1691, and probably much later. He wrote an excellent hand. In Falmouth, he lived near present Woods Hole and the Great Harbor. Some writers give him a second wife Hannah, and a second set of children, but this is probably an error, due to similarity of names.

He died in Falmouth on May 18, 1709.*

The children of Thomas and Mary (Davis) Lewes were:

1. James, b. Mar. 31, 1654; m. Eleanor Johnson, at Falmouth, Mar. 27, 1678.

2. Thomas, b. Jul. 15, 1656; m. Jane ----; d. Mar. 19, 1718. Had 5 sons and 4 daus.

3. Mary, b. Nov. 2, 1659.

4. Samuel, b. May 14, 1662. Some say he died in infancy; others say he lived at Falmouth and was prominent there, but there is no indication of family or descendants.

5. Cornelius.

6. Margery; m. George Field of Sandwich.

- -

*Genealogical Advertiser, Vol. 4, p. 82 - Falmouth, Mass. Records says: (17) Thomas Lewis died the 18 day of May in year 17010 (sic)

7. A daughter; m. _____ Hatch, probably.

8. Benjamin (5-14); b. 1674-5; m. (1) Elizabeth Crowell, Sep. 8, 1703 (or 1702), who d. Mar. 8, 1706-7, at Falmouth; m. (2) Jun. 2, 1708, at Barnstable, Hannah Hinckley, who d. Jun. 9, 1732 at Colchester, Conn; m. (3) Jan. 17, 1734 at Westfield, Mass., Lydia (Belden) Kellogg, who d. Jan. 6, 1759. He d. at Colchester, Sep. 6, 1753.

Benjamin Lewis(5-14);b.1674-5; d.Sep. 6, 1753; m.(1) Sep.8,1703(or 1702)

Benjamin Lewis, son of Thomas and Mary (Davis) Lewes, was born in 1674-5. He married (1) on Sep. 8, 1703*, Elizabeth Crowell of Yarmouth, daughter of John Crowell and Hannah ----. John Crowell, born in 1642, was the son of Yelverton and Hannah (----) Crowell, and died, Feb. 28, 1731-2, aged about 92. His widow died Oct. 5, 1753.

Elizabeth Crowell was born Aug. 3, 1682 and died Mar. 8, 1706-7, at Falmouth.

Benjamin Lewis married (2), Jun. 2, 1708, Hannah, daughter of Ensign John Hinckley of Barnstable, at Colchester, Conn.

Benjamin Lewis married as his 3rd wife, at Westfield, Mass., Jan. 17, 1734, Lydia (Belden) Kellogg, b. Mar. 1675, widow of Stephen Kellogg of Westfield, and daughter of John and Lydia (----) Belden, of Wethersfield, Conn. She died at Colchester, Conn., Jan. 6, 1759.

He lived at Falmouth, and later moved to Colchester, Conn., where he died Sep. 6, 1753, aged 79 years.

The children of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Crowell) Lewis, born at Falmouth, were:

1. Judah, b. Jun. 4, 1703. Graduated at Yale College; became minister in West Parish, Colchester, Conn., where he died.

2. Elizabeth (4-7?); b. Jan. 24, 1704-5. Some say this was the Elizabeth Lewis who, in 1748, married Nathan Davis. Dr. Homer Brainard says that this seems very improbable, for she would have been ten years older than her husband, and 43 years old at marriage.

- -

*Library of Cape Cod History and Genealogy - No. 71, Crowell Family of Yarmouth, by C. W. Swift - 1913 - says Sep. 8, 1702. Also, Genealogical Advertiser, Vol. 4, p 82 - Falmouth, Mass. Records.

The children of Benjamin and Hannah (Hinckley) Lewis were:

3. Samuel, b. Jun. 4, 1709, at Falmouth.

4. Bethiah, b. Feb. 11, 1710-11, at Falmouth.

5. Hannah, b. Apr. 7, 1717, at Colchester.

6. Mary, b. Jun. 17, 1720, at Colchester.

Dr. Brainard says: "Other Lewises in Falmouth were: Nathan, b. Jul. 26, 1678, son of George Lewes who m. Mary Lumbert; and his sons Nathan, Jr. and George. They lived at Falmouth, but they could not have been the father of Elizabeth Lewis who married Nathan Davis. The records of Barnstable and Falmouth fail to show her parentage, and we shall have to give up the problem as hopeless. Still there can be little doubt that she was a descendant of Thomas and Mary (Davis) Lewis."

Elizabeth Lewis (4-7?); b. Jan. 24, 1704-5; d. ;m. 1748

Elizabeth Lewis, possibly daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Crowell) Lewis, was born Jan. 24, 1704-5. She married 1748, Nathan Davis.

As given in the DAVIS FAMILY, NO. 3-1, of these Notes, the only known child of Nathan and Elizabeth (Lewis) Davis, is named below:

DAVIS
1. Jane (3-3); b. 1750; m. Nov. 11, 1775 at Falmouth, Rufus Fish.

- -

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpts from A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England - by James Savage - Boston - 1862.	1
B	Excerpts from Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families by Amos Otis - Revised by C. F. Swift - 1888.	1
C	Excerpts from Lewisiana - The Lewis Letter	1

The authors of Bacteria are Bacon (Bacterium) Davis wrote:

1. Bacon, F. 1605, de Dignitate.
2. Bacon, F. 1620, Novum Organum.
3. Bacon, F. 1627, de Sapientia.
4. Bacon, F. 1627, de Sapientia.

The Statistical Bacon Problem is defined as follows: Bacon wrote, in 1605, 1620, 1627, and 1627 [illegible] Bacon Tables. It is known that Bacon had at his disposal, [illegible] Bacon Tables. The problem of interest is to determine the [illegible] Bacon Tables, and we would have to give a [illegible] Bacon Tables. Bacon Tables.

<u>Bacon Tables (Bacon, 1605, 1620, 1627, 1627)</u>

Bacon Tables [illegible] Bacon Tables. [illegible] Bacon Tables.

As given in the [illegible] Bacon Tables [illegible] Bacon Tables.

<u>Data</u>

1. Bacon (1605) or Bacon (1620) or Bacon (1627) or Bacon (1627) Bacon Tables.

<u>Bacon</u>	<u>Bacon</u>	<u>Bacon</u>
A	Bacon's [illegible] Bacon [illegible] Bacon [illegible] Bacon [illegible] Bacon [illegible]	
B	Bacon's [illegible] Bacon [illegible] Bacon [illegible] Bacon [illegible]	
C	Bacon's [illegible] Bacon [illegible]	

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
D	Excerpts from the Lewis Family - N.E.His. & Gen. Reg. - V. 17 - 1863 - pp. 162-166	
E	Excerpts from Ancestry and Posterity of Joseph Smith and Emma Hale by Mary A. Smith Andersen - 1929	

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS FROM A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND - BY JAMES SAVAGE - BOSTON - 1862

(Vol. 3, p. 85)

Lewis

George, Plymouth and Scituate, where he join. the ch. 20 Sept. 1635, a clothier, was from East Greenwich, in Kent, bef. 1633, and rem. to Barnstable bef. 1641, had in Eng. m. Sarah Jenkins, by her had sev. ch. b. there, as Mary, wh. m. 14 Nov. 1643, John Bryant; prob. George; and Thomas; perhaps Edward; Jabez, wh. d. unm.; and James, but at S. had John, b. 2, bapt. 11 Mar. 1638; and at B. had Ephraim, 23, bapt. 25 July 1641; Sarah, 2 bapt. 11 Feb. 1644; but we know not the date of his d. yet it was prob. aft. 1663, for his will was brot. forward 3 Mar. 1664. It Names w. Mary, s. Ephraim, George, Thomas, James, Edward, John, and d. Sarah. John was K. by the Ind. unm. 26 Mar. 1676, under Capt. Pierce. His d. Mary, wh. had m. 14 Nov. 1643 John Bryant of Scituate, and had seven ch. was d. seven yrs. befr. her f.; and Sarah m. 26 Dec. 1663, James Cobb, and, next, 23 Nov. 1698, Jonathan Sparrow. He had, in 1658, with Richard Foxwell, purchased lds. at Scarborough, but both soon came back.

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS FROM "GENEALOGICAL NOTES OF BARNSTABLE FAMILIES" BY AMOS OTIS - REVISED BY C. F. SWIFT - 1888

" George Lewes, the ancestor of the Barnstable family, came from East Greenwich, in the County of Kent, England. He was by trade a clothier, and though called of East Greenwich, circumstances make it probable that he was for a time a resident in London and a member of Mr. Lothrop's church in 1632. He married about the year 1626, Sarah Jenkins, a sister of Edward, who afterwards was a resident in Scituate. He probably did not come over till after the church in London was broken up, and the imprisonment of Mr. Lothrop in 1632. He was of Plymouth in the following year, and though a member of the church there, his name does not appear on the tax lists of 1633 or of 1634. Though not a man of wealth, he was liable to pay at least a poll tax. The omission of his name can be accounted for only on the supposition that he was taxed as one of "Mr. Hatherlies men." That gentleman was benevolent and assisted many worthy men to come to New England, and, after their arrival, he assisted them in procuring employment and comfortable homes. Goodman Lewis' name is often associated with Mr. Hatherly's on the records, and he was probably indebted to that gentleman for assistance.

George Lewes was one of those who were dismissed from the church in Plymouth in 1634, "in case they join in a body at Scituate." He became a member at Scituate Sept. 30, 1635, eight months after the organization of the church. It is presumed that those who were thus dismissed on the arrival of Mr. Lothrop, had been members of his church in London and were desirous to reunite with their former brethren in church-state, and again listen to the teachings of their aged and revered pastor.

Before October, 1636, Goodman Lewes had built a house on Kent street, in Scituate, so named because the residents thereon came from that county, and were known as "the men of Kent." His lot was the first south of Meeting House Lane and contained five acres, and his house built thereon stands No. 18 on Mr. Lothrop's list of the houses built in that town.*

On the removal of Goodman Lewes in 1639 to Barnstable, he sold to Richard Willis of Plymouth, his dwelling house and lot containing five acres, one acre and three-fourths of swamp, and

- -

*There were two of the name of Lewes in Scituate, George and John. Mr. Deane calls them brothers. Mr. Lothrop distinguished them as Goodman Lewis senior, and Goodman Lewis junior. In these extracts I have presumed that George was the elder.

APPENDIX B
-2-

three acres of marsh ground, and his right to commonage ("to be procured by all good wayes and meanes, suite of law excepted") for the sum of £19 sterling. Willis sold the same to Thomas Robers, for £21,10s sterling. The memorandum of these two trades is embodied in one instrument dated Jan. 9, 1639-40. Prior to this date formal deeds were rarely executed, a memorandum of the sale was made on the records, and the same was held to be binding in law. Rev. John Lothrop's deed of his estate in Scituate, dated in 1640, is one of the earliest formal deeds on record.

George Lewes's home lot in Barnstable was the second west of the Hyannis road. The lands on the south side of the highway, between that road and Freeman Hinckley's or old Court House Lane, was divided into five houselots of eight acres each, or four between Hyannis Road and the Railroad Avenue. Mr. Nathaniel Holmes and his sons are the present owners of the Lewes lot. He also owned an acre of meadow on the opposite side of the highway, with the high hill on the north, still known as Lewes hill. He had ten acres of land in the old common field, now owned by Solomon Hinckley and Alvan Howes, and four acres of marsh at Sandy Neck.

His lots were as good planting lands as any in the east parish. "Ulti ma die Januarii, 1654"-5, he sold these four parcels of real estate in Barnstable, with his dwelling-house, to Samuel Mayo for £28 5 shillings sterling. His deeds, recorded in the town records, has an historical interest. Mayo conveyed the property to John Phinney, and he to Elder Henry Cobb, and other members of the church for a parsonage, and to induce Rev. Wm. Sergeant to make Barnstable his permanent place of residence. As these conveyances are quoted in full in the account of Mr. Sergeant it is unnecessary to repeat them in this connection.

He owned three acres and a half of meadow at Mystic Landing granted to him by the town July 26, 1654. This he sold May 27, 1661, to John Thompson.

His great lot is thus described on the records: "Sixty acres of upland more or less lyeing by ye pond commonly called Rowley's pond, at ye easterly end thereof, running 80 rods easterly, and 120 southerly and northerly, that is to say, from outside to outside."

This tract of land he sold to his sons Edward and John in 1652 and some part of it is yet owned by his descendants. Whether George Lewis ever resided on this land I am not informed. His son Edward's house stood on the northeast of the pond, called at first Rowley's, then Lewes's, and now Hathaway's pond.

In 1654, before the sale of his estate to Samuel Mayo, Goodman Lewes had "let and farmed for some certain years" the estate

APPENDIX B

of Mr. Dimmock, whose health was feeble. It appears that he occupied for a number of years the ancient fortification house, of which an account has been given. Mr. Dimmock owned another estate at West Barnstable, a short distance east of Anthony Annable's, where he probably resided at that time.

George Lewes was admitted a freeman of the Colony Jan. 14, 1636-7. His early admission shows that he was a man in good standing and had been known by the colonists before he came over. At that time there were few flocks of sheep in this colony, and in no town was there sufficient business to give employment to a clothier. Necessity compelled him to become a planter. Being poor, a servant's share of five acres was allotted to him in the division of the lands at Scituate - a quantity insufficient for the raising of stock product for which there was a good demand at remunerative prices. Elisha, the prophet, had twelve yoke of oxen hitched to his plow, when Elijah met him as the bearer of a mission from the Most High. He must have had a more ample field in which to turn than our fathers allotted to their servants.

.....

Goodman Lewes was seldom employed in public business. In 1648 and '50 he was surveyor of highways, in 1649 a juryman, and in 1651 constable of the town of Barnstable.

He wrote his name Lewes. On the Colony records it is sometimes written Lewes, sometimes Lewis. His sons and grandsons spelled their name with two e's, and it is so uniformly written in the early town and church records. After 1700 some wrote the name Lewis, and during the last century that has become the uniform orthography. In this article I spell the name as I find it.

.....

George Lewes was not one of the distinguished men of his times. "he was an honest Goodman, and got his living by his labor." He was a sincere christian, and his constant purpose seems to have been to live in peace with all men - to avoid suits at law, to yield rather than contend with his neighbor. He was not a shrewd business man, and perhaps not so careful a manager as many. He did not hold that "the chief end of man is to gather up riches"; but to do good, to train up his children in the way they should go, to be useful citizens - honest and industrious men. His son James was a man of more energy of character, of more business tact, and became a distinguished man. Thomas was in some respects like his brother James. The other sons, George, Edward and John, were like the father - good, honest men - quiet and respectable citizens, and their descendants to this day inherit the same good qualities.

APPENDIX B
-4-

George Lewes, clothier, from East Greenwich, County of Kent, England, married first in England Sarah Jenkins, who came over with him, and here died. He married second Mary* _____, living in 1670, whose family name is not known. He died in Barnstable in 1662 or 3. His older children were born in England, and no record of their births having been preserved, the arrangement of their names is problematical.

1. I. Mary, born in England about the year 1623, married Nov. 16, 1643, John Bryant of Scituate, and died before 1657, leaving a family of seven children.

3. II. Thomas, born in England, married June 15, 1653, Mary Davis, daughter of Dolar. Thomas removed to Falmouth, was proprietor's clerk, and a prominent man there.

4. III. George, born in England, perhaps the older of the family, married Dec. 1, 1654, Mary, daughter of Barnard Lumber, died 20th March, 1709-10.

5. IV. James, born in 1631, in England, married Oct. 31, 1655, Sarah Lane, daughter of George of Hingham, died Oct. 4, 1713, aged 82 yrs.

6. V. Edward, probably born in England, married 9th May, 1661, Hannah Cobb, daughter of Elder Henry. He died March 29, 1703. She died Jan. 17, 1729-30, aged 90 years, 3 months, 12 days.

7. VI. John, born in Scituate, March 2, 1637-8, baptized March 11, 1637-8, an inhabitant of Barnstable 1670, killed at the Rehobeth battle March 26, 1676.

8. VII. Ephraim, born in Barnstable July 23, 1641, baptized July 25, 1641. He was living in 1663, but there is no notice of him after. He was probably dead in 1670.

9. VIII. Sarah, born in Barnstable Feb. 2, 1643-4, baptized Feb. 11, 1643-4, married 1st James Cobb, 26th Dec. 1663, and 2nd Jonathan Sparrow, Esq., of Eastham. She died in Barnstable "Feb. 11, 1735, in the 92d year of her age" as recorded on her grave stones, according to the town records 92 years and 9 days.

- -

*A deed of George Lewes dated in 1654 is signed by "Mary" his wife. I do not know that this justified me in calling her a second wife. In early times many names were held to be synonyms - thus Sarah and Mary - Elizabeth, Eliza, Betsey-Abigail, Nabby, Abiah. Some names were applied to males or females, namely: Love, Experience, Hope, Melatiah, Abiel, &c.

APPENDIX B
-5-

Mr. Deane says he also had Nathaniel 1645, and Joseph 1647. Neither the town colony or church records, confirm this statement. Mr. Savage rejects this addition but gives him a son Jabez, who died unmarried. His authority I do not find.

(3) Thomas Lewes, son of George, was born in England about the year 1628. He came over with his father when a child of four years, residing about three years in Plymouth, then removed with his father to Scituate, and from thence to Barnstable in 1639. His education was obtained in the new settlements, before public schools had been established. Generally the children of the first comers were better educated than the succeeding generations. The ministers of religion had, at that time, small parishes and smaller salaries, and necessity compelled them to resort to other employment. Many of the early pastors were physicians, and nearly all of them taught a school in the winter, and cultivated their farms in the summer. All of George Lewes's children excepting George were well educated for the times.

.....

Thomas Lewis, son of George, resided in Barnstable till 1662, and probably till 1668, for he was in June that year qualified as one of the surveyors of highways. In 1654, the year after his marriage, he owned the easterly part of his father's houselot, adjoining the lot of John Davis. "Quinque Die, April 1656", he bought for £20 the ancient tavern and twelve acre houselot of Thomas Lumbart, Senior, bounded westerly by the lot of Mr. Robert Linnell, northerly by the harbor, and easterly by the lands of Thomas and Joseph Lothrop. This old tavern, the first built in Barnstable, stood on the houselot now owned by the heirs of Ezra Crowell, deceased. He had not sold this estate in April, 1661. June 1, 1658, he was admitted a freeman of the Colony, and his name is on the lists of the freemen of Barnstable, up to June 4, 1686, when Suckenesset was incorporated as a town.

He was not one of the original proprietors of Suckenesset, and was not admitted an inhabitant resident in that plantation till 1668.* He was clerk of the proprietors from July 1685 to

- -

*Since writing this I find some evidence that he was of Barnstable in the early part of the year 1668, consequently removed that year. All the original proprietors at Suckenesset were not residents. At least one-half of the original grantees were non-resident proprietors. Before Suckenesset was incorporated, June 4, 1686, strictly speaking, all the inhabitants were townsmen of Barnstable, and by admitting an inhabitant at Suckenesset, strictly speaking, was only an admission that the party had become a proprietor by purchase or otherwise.

APPENDIX B
-6-

March 26, 1691, and probably for a much longer period. July 23, 1677, he had lands alloted to him at Little Neck, near Wood's Hole. On that lot he had a dwelling-house, which he sold with the land Feb. 25, 1689-10, to Jonathan Hatch, Senior, of "Sacknesset," for "ten shillings in silver money." The deed is in the handwriting of "Thomas Lewes, Senior," witnessed by "Samuel Ganson and Matthew Price," and was acknowledged before Col.John Thacher of Yarmouth, justice of the peace, Dec. 17, 1703, nearly fourteen years after it was dated. The lot is described as No. 4 of the Little Neck lots, and as extending "across the Neck to the Great Horbour, so called."

The handwriting indicates that he was a ready penman, and it can be easily read by persons familiar with manuscripts of that date. Few errors occur in the spelling, and the conditions of the grant are clearly stated. The small sum named as purchase money, perhaps indicates that it was deed of release or exchange, but there is nothing in the terms of the sale that justifies that conclusion.

Thomas Lewes, son of George, born in England, married June 15, 1653, Mary, daughter of Dolar Davis.

Children born in Barnstable.

10. I. James, 31st March, 1654.
11. II. Thomas, 15th July, 1656.
12. III. Mary, 2d Nov. 1659.
13. IV. Samuel, 14th May, 1662. Samuel Lewis resided in Falmouth - a prominent man of his time - a surveyor of lands - moderator at town meetings, Selectman, &c., &c. I do not find that he married and had a family, neither do I find when he died. He probably removed from Falmouth.

Benjamin, probably a son of Thomas, married Sept. 8, 1702; Elizabeth Crow of Yarmouth, resided in Falmouth, and had Judah, June 4, 1703; Elizabeth Jan. 17, 1705. His wife Elizabeth died March 8, 1706-7, and he married 2d June, 1708, Hannah, daughter of Ensign John Hinckley of Barnstable, and had Samuel June 4, 1709, and Bethia Feb. 11, 1710-11. After this date his name disappears. The ages of his two wives make it probable that Benjamin was born before 1670."

.....

APPENDIX C

EXCERPTS FROM LEWISIANA - THE LEWIS LETTER

George Lewis, Barnstable, Mass. Book XXIV, Chapter XL (Vol. IV, June 1894 - pp 185) by L.B. Lewis, Westfield, Mass.

"Thomas (4) son of George and Sarah (Jenkins) Lewis, m. Jun. 15, 1653, at Barnstable, Mass., by Hon. Thomas Hinckley, Esq., Mary; dau. of Dolor and Margery (Willard) Davis. She d. Nov. 18, 1687, at Falmouth, Mass., where he d. May 18, 1709. This record occurs on the same page of Falmouth, Mass. Records on which the family record of his son Benjamin is recorded.

Thomas and Mary (Davis) Lewis had 8 ch., b. first four at Barnstable, Mass. V. p 64, Vol. III.

20. I James, b. Mar. 31, 1654.

21. II Thomas, b. July 15, 1656.

22. III Mary, b. Nov. 2, 1659.

23. IV Samuel, b. May 14, 1662.

783. V Cornelius

784. VI Margery, m. George Field of Sandwich.

785. VII dau. m. _____ Hatch, (probably).

786. VIII Benjamin, b. 1674-75.

Of these children, Thomas (21) is Thomas (1) of Book XL1 and not the Thomas (21) given on p. 65, Vol. III. Benjamin (786) is Benjamin (11) of Book XL1 as the continuation of this record of the descendants of Thomas (4) and Mary (Davis) Lewis will conclusively show."

Thomas Lewis, Middletown, Conn. Book XLI, Chapter IX (Vol. IV, June 1894 - p 186) by L.B. Lewis, Westfield, Mass.

"Benjamin (11V. p. 26 Vol IV of which this is a correction and addition) m. (1) Sept. 8, 1702 at Yarmouth, Elizabeth, b. Aug. 3, 1682, at Yarmouth, dau. of John and Hannah (-----) Crowell. She d. Mar. 8, 1706 at Falmouth, Mass. He m. (2) June 2, 1708

APPENDIX C

at Barnstable, Mass. by Hon. Joseph Lothrop, Esq. Hannah, b. May 15, 1675, at Barnstable, dau. of "Ensign" John and Bethier (Lothrop) Hinckley. She d. June 9, 1732, at Colchester, Conn. He m. (3) Jan'ry 17, 1734 at Westfield, Mass. by the Rev. William Bull, Lydia (Belden) Kellogg, b. in March 1675, widow of Stephen Kellogg of Westfield, Mass., and dau. of John and Lydia (-----) Belden, of Wethersfield, Conn. He d. in his 79th year, Sept. 6, 1753 at Colchester, Conn., where his widow d. Jan'ry 6, 1759 in her 84th year. 6 ch. b., 2 by m (1), rest by m (2), first 4 at Falmouth, Mass., last 2 at Colchester, Conn.

12. I. Judah, b. Jun. 4, 1703.

13. II. Elizabeth, b. Jan'ry 24, 1704-5.

14. III. Samuel, b. June 4, 1709.

15. IV. Bethier, b. Feb. 11, 1710-11.

69. V. Hannah, b. Apr. 7, 1717.

70. VI. Mary, b. June 17, 1720.

(Benjamin (11) is Benjamin (786 of Book XXIV. Book XL1 is merged into Book XXIV and will be referred to as follows, Judah (XL1.12) Ed.)"

- -

APPENDIX D

GENEALOGY OF THE LEWIS FAMILY
(PREPARED BY JOHN H. SHEPPARD, A.M. OF BOSTON)
N.E.H.GEN. REG. - V.17 - 1863 - pp.162-166

I. George Lewis came out here before 1633 from East Greenwich in Kent, Eng; m. Sarah Jenkins of that country, sister of Edward Jenkins, clothier, who afterwards emigrated to Plymouth. Mr. Lewis was dismissed from the Plymouth church in 1634, and joined the church in Scituate, as appears from the church records, Sep. 20, 1635, where he had lands; he was enrolled in the list of freemen at New Plymouth, March 7, 1636 and removed to Scituate, where with certain freemen in 1637 he petitioned the court for more land, his allotment being insufficient for his support, and the petition was granted. From thence he removed to Barnstable in 1640, where he resided till his death, which in Farmer's Genealogical Register, p. 178, is stated to have been March 26, 1676, when "he was killed by the Indians at Blackstone farm" but this is in error, as the date applies to his son, for he died in 1663, as his will was presented for probate at Barnstable, March 3, 1662-3. See N. E. His. & Gen. Register, Vol. VI, p. 185; also Savage's Geneal. Dictionary.

II. 1. Children of George Lewis: (2) Mary, b. about 1623, m. John Bryant of Scituate, Nov. 14, 1643, d. 1656. They had seven children. (3) Thomas, b. in England; m. Mary Davis, June 15, 1653; one of the first settlers of Swansey, and selectman there; twice m. (4) George, b. in England; m. Mary, dau. of Barnard Lombard of Scituate, December, 1654; d. March 20, 1710. (5) James, b. 1631 in Scituate; m. Sarah Lane Oct. 31, 1655, dau. of George Lane of Hingham; was admitted freeman in 1658; was selectman of Barnstable 1660, 1679 and 1681 (Plymouth Col. Records), and from his military rank was called in the records, Lieut. Lewis. There was a "select court" in each town, and he was appointed one of the three justices for Barnstable; d. Oct. 4, 1713, a. 82. (6) John, b. at Scituate Oct. 29, 1637; m. Margaret ___. In the year 1676, the time of that bloody and destructive war with the Indians under King Philip, he was in the battle called "Pierce's fight", which took place in Rehobeth near Mount Hope, the residence of that celebrated Sachem. Capt. Michael Pierce of Scituate commanded the brave band, consisting of 63 English and 20 Cape Cod Indians. They were decoyed by the wily foe into an ambush, surrounded by 500 Indians and after fighting heroically were nearly all slain, save only 8 English and 10 Indian allies, who excaped. John Lewis was slain in this battle, which took place on the Sabbath day, March 26, 1670, in his 39th year; he had only one son, b. July 1638. (7) Ephraim, b. at Barnstable, July 23, 1641, and bap. 25th. In Dr. Stiles copy of Records of Churches of Scituate and Barnstable is the following: "28 goodman Lewis, Sr., joined September 20, 1635", and again, "Ephraim

APPENDIX D

-2-

son of George Lewis, July 25, 1644." (See N.E. His. and Gen. Register, Vol. IX, p. 282, P.S. This is named because Ephraim and Edward were supposed by Mr. Drake to be the same person. The will of George Lewis, exhibited Mar. 3, 1663, at Barnstable, speaks of both. Reg. Vol. VI, p. 185) (8) Sarah, b. Feb. 2, 1643; m. Dec. 26, 1663, 1st James Cobb and 2d Jonathan Sparrow, Nov. 23, 1698. (9) Nathaniel; b. 1645; m. _____; removed to Swansey, where he had a son Nathaniel, 1673; he d. Oct. 1683. (10) Joseph, b. 1647; m. Mary Jones; removed to Swansey, and was killed by the Indians in the war, June 1675 (Deane's Hist. of Scituate, p. 303); he left two children. (11) Edward, m. Hannah Cobb, May 9th, 1661.

III. 3. Children of Thomas: (12) James, b. Mar. 31, 1654. (13) Thomas, b. July 15, 1656. (14) Mary, b. Nov. 2, 1659. (15) Samuel, b. May 14, 1662, who d. early; and by second wife: (16) Samuel, b. April 23, 1673. (17) Hepzibah, b. Nov. 15, 1674.

APPENDIX E

EXCERPTS FROM ANCESTRY AND POSTERITY OF JOSEPH SMITH AND EMMA HALE BY MARY A. SMITH ANDERSEN - 1929

p. 422 - Lewis coat of arms
p. 423

Lewis -

The name Lewis is an ancient one in England. In the French it is Louis. "It is from the Saxon 'leod', the people, and 'wic', a castle, and signifies the safeguard of the people. The Welsh form signifies a multitude. The original seat of the family in England was in the County Kent." (Directory of the Ancestral Heads of New England Families, F. R. Holmes, cxlix) In early colonial records the name is often spelled Lewes.

Burke says, "This family derives in a direct male line from Cadivor, prince or chiefton of Dover, a portion of country which comprises Pembrokeshire and part of Carmarthenshire. Cadavor flourished about the middle of the Norman Conquest, and was buried in the priory of Carmathen. The family bore arms: or, a lion rampant, guardant, sable. Crest: a griffin sejeant sable. Motto: Ha persa la fide, ha, perso l'honore. Seat: Saint Pierre, near Chestow." (Heroes of the Revolution, Whittemore, 62.)

1. George Lewis was a clothier by trade, and it is believed he had been an attendant in Reverand Mr. Lothrop's church in London in 1632, and soon after, with his wife Sarah and several children, came to New England (New England Genealogies, Cutter; 4:1954).

.....

His wife, Sarah Jenkins, whom he married in England was a sister of Elder Edward Jenkins, one of the early settlers at Scituate, Mass. (Heroes of the Revolution, Whittemore, 627. She died in Barnstable, date not apparent. Either George Lewis married a second time, or Sarah also used the name Mary, for a deed of his, dated 1654, was signed by "Mary his wife". She was living in 1670. He died in Barnstable in spring of 1663, his will being exhibited in court 3 March of that year. In it he mentions sons Ephraim, George, Thomas, James, Edward, John and daughter Sarah. (Heroes of the Revolution, 62)

..... p. 425

Children: Lowisiana Magazine 5:12;182;6: 5:71; Heroes of the Revolution, Whittemore, 62; Smith and Collateral Lines, Barnes, 35; History of Rehobeth, Tilton, 77; N.E. His. and Gen. Reg. 2: 195; 17: 162,163; 3:271; 6:185; Americana 22:1:11; History of Cobb Family, Phillip L. Cobb, Part I:25

.....

APPENDIX E

-2-

2. Thomas, b. in Eng., m. 15 June 1653, Mary, dau. of Dolor and Margery (Willard) Davis. Whittemore says they lived in Falmouth, where he d. 18 May 1709. Honorable John H. Sheppard of Boston, writing .. in N. E. His. and Gen. Reg. (17 :162-3) says he was one of the first settlers of Swanzey, a selectman there, and was twice m. having two sons and one dau. by his 1st wife and 1 son and 1 dau. by his second.

.....

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 11 - JUNE 1, 1952

CARTER FAMILY - NO. 4-9

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
6	36	William Carter	165-,6-?	C1711	1691	2
	37	Mary Goodlow	1667-75			
5	18	George Carter	1692	A1749		3
	19	Elizabeth Proctor		1780		
4	9	Anne Carter	1720		B1749	5
	8	John Lea	B1720?	1781		
3	4	William Elliot Lee	1749	1832	1790	
	5	Amanda Lucinda Wright	177-	1846		
2	2	Major Ferdinand Lee	C1798	1874	1812-18	
	3	Susan Kennedy	C1798	1877		
1	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823-8	1877	1847	
	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The earliest mention of a William Carter in Virginia is given in "Cavaliers and Pioneers" - Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents and Grants - 1623 - 1800 - Nugent - p 42, as follows:

"William Carter, 700 acres. James Citty Co., about 3 mi. from James River., 20 May 1636, p. 359; beg. at a reedy swamp, butting Ely. (Easterly) upon same, Sly.(Southerly) into the maine woods, & Wly. (Westerly) upon the rich neck otherwise upon Sunken Marsh, & Nly. (Northerly) upon James River. 50 acs. for the per. adv. (personal adventure) of his 1st wife, Avis Turtley, 50 acs. for the per. adv. of his second wife Ann Mathis & for the per. adv. of his now wife Alice Cropon & 550 acs. for trans. (transport) of 11 sernts; Wm. Antherson, Andrew Robinson, Rich. Cooke, Fr. Bick, Rich. Bick, Alice Watkins, Alice Johnson, Eliza. Johnson, Henry Snow, Nick Burnett, Edward Bland. Note: Surrendered and renewed by Sir John Harvey. Test: Tho. Cooke Clr.

232-233

William Carter 100 acs. James City Co., 20 May 1636, p. 359. Being a neck of land neare unto the head of Lower Chippokes Cr., E. upon same, S. upon land of Robert Sheppard, & N. toward James Riv. Trans. of 2 sernts: Michael Siler, Rich. Crich.

William Carter, 1000 acs - James City Co., 21 May 1638 - p. 91 ..."

From the Virginia Historical Magazine comes the following, V. 5, p 213:

"There is on record in Surry, dated March 1653, the deposition of William Carter, Sr., aged about fifty-four, and of Alice Carter, aged fifty-five. By deed, recorded in Surry, and dated Nov. 20, 1655, Alice, widow of William Carter, conveyed to Edward Pettaway, who married Elizabeth, widow of William Carter, Jr., son-in-law (step-son) to the said Alice Carter, 500 acres given said William Carter, Jr. by his father William Carter, Sr. to be held by the same Pettaway during the life of said Elizabeth. A family of Carters, probably descended from this patentee, was resident in Surry at a much later date."

It will be seen, however, that both these William Carters were dead by 1655, whereas, the William Carter who married Mary Goodlow in 1691, was of a later time.

<u>William Carter(6-36);b.165-,6-?;d.C1711 ;m. Jul. 2, 1691</u>

This William Carter, appears first in the records of Middlesex Co., Va., the Parish Register of Christ Church, 1653-1812; p 53 - Marriages:

"Wm. Carter & Mary Goodlow were Marryed-2 of July,1691."

On p. 54, under Baptisms:

"Ann the d. of Wm. & Mary Carter, bapt. the 23 of Jan. 1701/2.

Joseph, so. of Wm. & Mary Carter - Bapt. --30 Apr.1704."

In Wm. & Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine, Vol. 18-1909-10, p 100, is an account of the George Carter, mentioned below, stating his parentage as Wm. and Mary Carter, born, Apr. 22, 1692. in Christ Church, Middlesex.

In Virginia County Records, Vol. 2, p. 98, as of Nov. 23, 1687, William Carter was listed in the rolls of Middlesex Co., Va.,

William Gardner 100 acres James City Co., 28 May 1638. p. 559. Being a neck of land lying into the head of Lower Chippokes Cr., E. upon same, W. upon land of Robert Sheppard, & N. toward James Riv. Trans. of 2 persons: Michael [illegible], Wilm. Griffin. [illegible]

William Gardner, 1000 [illegible] - James City Co., 21 May 1638 - p. 11 [illegible]

From the Virginia Historical Magazine comes the following, V. 5, p 437:

"There is on record in Surry, dated March 1683 the deposition of William Gardner, Sr., aged about fifty-four, and of Alice Gardner, aged fifty-five. In deed, recorded in Surry, and dated Nov. 20, 1665, Alice, widow of William Gardner, [illegible] to Edward Pettaway, who married [illegible] widow of William Gardner, and son-in-law [illegible] to the said Alice Gardner, 200 acres given unto William Gardner, Jr., by his father William Gardner, Sr., to be held by the said [illegible] during the life of said [illegible]. [illegible] Gardner, probably descended from this William, was resident in Surry at a much later date."

It will be seen, however, that this William Gardner was dead by 1665 whereas the William Gardner who [illegible] in 1691, was of a later time.

William Gardner [illegible]

This William Gardner, apparently [illegible] City Co., [illegible] 1620-1671, p. 14 - [illegible]:

From, Gardner & Mary [illegible] 1673.

On p. 84, under baptisms:

"Ann the d. of Wm. & Mary Gardner, bapt. the 31 of Feb., 1671/2.

Joseph, s. of Wm. & Mary Gardner [illegible]

In Wm. & Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine, Vol. [illegible], p. 100, is an abstract of [illegible] 1673 [illegible] Daniel Gardner, [illegible].

In Virginia County Records, Vol. 6, p. 77, as of Nov. [illegible], 1687, William Gardner was listed in the [illegible] Co., Va.

Militia as follows: "capable to serve as footmen and to finde themselves with Armer .... William Carter".

In Virginia Quit Rent Rolls, 1704, v-33-H7, appears the following:

"A Perfect Role of the Land in Middlesex Co., Anno. Dom. 1704.

	Acres
Coll. Carter	1150
Wm. Carter	170
Geo. Goodloe	50
Tho. Lee	100 "

Middlesex Co., Va. Deed Book, p. 286 refers to Mary Carter, Henry Goodloe, Jacob Pesson. 5 Feb. 1711. Mary Carter, Executrix of William Carter, probate granted.

The children of William and Mary (Goodlow) Carter were:

1. George (5-18), b. Apr. 22, 1692; bp. May 22, 1692 (Middlesex Co., Va., Christ Church Parish Records 1653-1812, p. 51); m. Elizabeth Proctor; d. A.1749.

2. Phillip, b. Dec. 10, 1693-4; d. Feb. 27; bur. Feb. 28, 1720 (ibid. p.179).

3. Ann, bp. Jan. 23, 1701-2 (ibid. p. 54).

4. Joseph, bp. Apr. 30, 1704. (ibid. p.62); m. Catharine Ammon, Dec. 1, 1731. (ibid. p. 167). On Jan. 4, 1771, there was a deed (Spotsylvania Co. Deed Book G, p. 489) between Catharine Carter, widow of Joseph Carter, late of Co. of Spotsylvania, dec. and John Carter of same for 10 pds. 215 acres of land whereon Joseph Carter formerly lived in the Co. of Spotsylvania on Robinswamp Swamp bounded by land of Warren Goodloe, Bell, Crank, etc. Catherine V. Carter (mark). Wits: Wm. Woodruff, Jos. Howell, John Conner, Daniel Lindsey, Wm. Trigg, John C. Johnson. Rec. 4 Jan. 1771. Another deed, Jan. 29, 1739 (See App. A) to Joseph Carter of St. George Parish, Spotsylvania Co., had George Carter and George Goodloe as witnesses.

5. Robert, bp. Jun. 30, 1706. (ibid. p.68).

6. Mary, bp. Jun. 20, 1708. (ibid. p.78).

George Carter (5-18); b. Apr. 22, 1692; d. A1749; m.

George Carter, son of William and Mary (Goodlow) Carter, was born Apr. 22, 1692 and baptized May 22, 1692, in Christ's Church

Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia. The Wm. and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine account mentioned above states:

> "George Carter, Sr. and family were living in Spottsylvania April 6, 1725, and for the next twenty-five years he appears frequently in the land record of the County."

George Carter married Elizabeth Proctor, daughter of William Proctor of Spottsylvania, who died between Aug. 17 and Nov. 6, 1753. William Proctor's will was dated Aug. 17, 1753 and proved in Spottsylvania Nov. 6, 1753. The Executors were his wife Ann Proctor and son George. His will mentions son Charles and daughters Elizabeth Carter and Mary Proctor.

Appendix A gives excerpts from several deeds mentioning George Carter and others of his family, taken from "Virginia County Records - Vol. Spottsylvania Co."

On p. 105, under date of Feb. 3, 1729, Winnifred Tillary of Spottsylvania Co. signed a deed with witnesses George Carter and Elizabeth Carter.

Virginia County Records - p. 46, Will Book E - 1772-1798, gives the following:

> "Carter, Elizabeth, widow, Berkeley Parish, Spottsylvania Co., d. Dec. 13, 1780, Executors Bond dated Jan. 4, 1781. Wit. James Apperson, Henry Pendleton, James Wilson. Ex. sons Henry and Charles Carter. Leg. Children, George, Ann, Molly, John, Henry, Elizabeth, Sally and Charles. (Page 1032)."

The children of George and Elizabeth (Proctor) Carter, born in Middlesex were:

1. Frances, b. Nov. 13, 1715; bp. Jan. 15, 1715-6 (Middlesex Co., Va., Christ Church Parish Records- p. 93).

2. Henry, b. May 13, 1718; bp. May 18, 1718 (Middlesex Co., - Christ Church Parish Records - p. 99); died in Spottsylvania in 1773. His will recorded in 1773; mentions wife Elizabeth, and children: Henry; Sally; Charles; John; Anne, m. (1) Stevens, (2) Dawsen; Molly, m. Massie; Elizabeth m. Davenport; George; and Frances, m. Ecuff. Elizabeth Carter, wife of Henry d. in 1780. On Mar. 20, 1788, John Carter and wife Jean, sold to brother Charles his share of his father's estate as he was about to remove to Kentucky.

3. Anne (4-9)*; b. Aug. 8, 1720; bp. Sep. 4, 1720 (Middlesex Co. - Christ Church Parish Records, p. 105); m. John Lea in Spottsylvania.

4. George*, b. Feb. 27, 1722; bp. Mar. 31, 1723 (Middlesex Co. - Christ Church Parish Records, p. 112).

5. Charles*

6. Molly*

7. John*

8. Elizabeth*

9. Sally*

10. Benjamin, mentioned in deed of Dec. 5, 1749 as son of George Carter (see App. A) and living on land in St. George Parish, Spotsylvania Co.

Note: Spotsylvania Co. Deed Book G, p. 31, 8 Sept. 1766, between Geo. Carter of Buckingham Co. and John Carter his brother, of Spotsylvania Co., for 30 pds. a tract of land in Spotsylvania Co. containing 95 acres on both sides of Robinson Swamp. Signed George Carter. Wits. Robert Huddleton, Daniel Lindsey, John X Johnson, John Pain, John Huddleston. Rec. March 3, 1761.

Anne Carter (4-9); b. Aug. 8, 1720; d. m.

Anne Carter, daughter of George and Elizabeth (Proctor) Carter was born in Middlesex Co., Virginia, on Aug. 8, 1720. She married John Lea of Spottsylvania Co. John Lea died Sep. 1781. The date of death of Ann (Carter) Lea is not known.

The children of John and Anne (Carter) Lea are given in detail in the Lee Family, NO. 1-1, of these Notes.

- -

*Mentioned in will of Elizabeth Carter, their mother, dated Dec. 18, 1780.

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpts from Virginia County Records Relating to George Carter (5-18)	3,4,5

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS FROM VIRGINIA COUNTY RECORDS RELATING TO GEORGE CARTER (5-18) - SPOTTSYLVANIA CO. - VOL. I

p 94 April 6, 1725 - Robert Coleman of King & Queen Co. to George Carter of Spts. Co. £ 25 sterling, 200 a. in Spts. Co. adjoining the land of Col. John Robinson - part of a patent granted sd. Coleman Decr. 2, 1723. Witnesses: Wm. Johnson, Samuel Moor, Edwd. Franklyn. Rec. April 6, 1725.

p 102 Septr. 3, 1727

George x Carter of Spts. Co., planter, to Phebee Hobson, widdow, of the same county £ 7 ster., 50 a. of land - part of patent granted Robert Coleman Decr. 2, 1723 and sold unto the sd. Carter, in St. Geo. Parish., Spts. Co., joining the lands of Collo. John Robinson and Robert Coleman. Witnesses, Danll Brown, John Nalle, Winifred W. Tillery. Rec. June 4, 1728.

p 105 Winnifred x Tillary of Spts. Co. Witnesses: George x Carter, Jno. Adcock, Elizizabeth x Carter. Rec. Feby. 4, 1728-9

p 139 July 1, 1735. Edward Franklyn of St. Mark's Par., Orange Co., to George Carter of St. Geo. Par., Spts. Co. 200 a. in St. Geo. Par., Spts. Co. - part of patent granted John Clow, Jun. 4, 1726, and sold by him to sd. Franklyn, as by Deed, Aug. 5, 1729, Wm. Waller, Da. Kinkead, Edmd. Pagett, Edwd. Herndon, Junr. July 1, 1735.

p 143 April 5, 1737. David Moore and Sarah, his wife of Spts. Co. to George Carter of sd. County, 183 a. in St. Geo. Par., Spts. Co. - part of patent granted Larkin Clow, decd. and by him sold Lazarus Tilly, as by deeds, July 4, 1722, and conveyed by sd. Tilly to sd. Moore, as by deeds Nov. 2, 1731. Wm. Waller, April 5, 1737.

p 145 Feby. 7, 1737. George Carter of St. Geo. Par., Spts. Co., to Isaac Darnell of same par. and co. £ 23 curr. 200 a. in St. Geo. Par. Spts. Co., part of a pat. granted Jno. Chew, June 4, 1726, and by sd. Chew

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

APPENDIX A

sold to Carter as by Deeds, July 1, 173-; Joseph Adcock, John Stubblefield, Edmund Waller - Feby. 7, 1737. Elizabeth, wife of Geo. Carter, acknowledged her dower, etc.

p 150 Jany 29, 1739. Robert Brown of St. Geo. Parish, Spts. Co. to Joseph Carter, of Par. and county afsd. £ 8 curr. 99 a. in St. Geo. Par., Spts. Co. - adjoining lands of Thomas Hill and sd. Carter. George Goodloe, Isaac Darnell, George Carter. May 6, 1740.

p 155 July 7, 1741. George Carter of Spts. Co. to his son, Henry Carter, of same Co. Deed of gift. 183 a. in St. Geo. Par., Spts. Co. - purchased by sd. George of David Moore and Sarah, his wife, as by deeds, April 5, 1737. Wm. Waller, Jos. Adcock, Edwd. Ware. July 7, 1741.

p 158 May 4, 1742. Robert Coleman Jr. of St. Geo. Par., Spts. Co. to George Carter of same Par. & Co. whereas Robert Coleman, senr. father to said Robt. party to these presents in the year 1725 for consideration of 25 pounds sterling, sold sd. George Carter 200 a. of land, as by deeds, April 6, 1725. A resurvey shows that the sd. tract contains only 165 a. and Robt. Coleman, Senr. being desirous that the balance of 35 a. be conveyed to sd. Carter; but sd. Robert Sr. having conveyed the adjoining land to his son Robt., party to these presents, by Deed of gift, June 12, 1741, etc. said Robt. Jr, party to these presents, conveys to said George Carter, 35 a., in consideration of the sum as before mentioned to sd. Coleman, Senr. Witnesses, Thos. Duerson, Edmund Waller, John Carter. May 4, 1742.

p 172 George Carter & Eliz his wife, to John Lea of same Co. & Ann his wife.

p 181 Dec. 5, 1749. George Carter, of St. Geo. Par., Spts., Co. and Elizabeth, his wife to John Pain of same par. & county £ 12, 10 S curr. 25 a. whereon sd. George Carter's son Benjamin now liveth etc. part of the tract whereon sd. George dwells, etc. etc. Witnesses, Thos. Duerson, Edmund Waller, Richd Phillips, Jr. Dec. 5, 1749.

p 130 Dec. 5, 1725. Between Robt. Coleman of King and Queen Co. and George Carter of Spotsylvania Co., for 5 shillings, 172 3(?) acres in Spotsylvania adjoining the land of Col. John Robinson. Rec. 6 April 1725. Released for 25 pds.

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 12 - JUNE 1, 1954

GREEN FAMILY - NO. 5-1

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
8	8	Thomas Green	C1606	1667	162-	2
	9	(1) Elizabeth -----	16--	1658		
7	4	Capt. William Green	C1635	1705	1659	3
	5	(1) Elizabeth Wheeler	1641	1694-5		
6	2	Isaac Green	1674	1739-40	169-	3
	3	(1) Sarah -----	1671			
5	1	Martha Green	1705	1773	1727	4
	0	Peter Robinson	1701	A1772		
4	0	Isaac Robinson	C1730	1814	1760	
	1	Mary Robinson	1738	1825		
3	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831	1783	
	1	Temperance Davis	Bp.1762	1835		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following is taken in part from the manuscript of Dr. Homer Brainard, compiled for Mrs. Virgil Browne, daughter of John Edwin Robinson; "Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families" by Otis and Swift; "Genealogical Dictionary of New England" - Savage; "Pioneers of Massachusetts" - Pope; "Ancestors of Frank A Munsey - Munsey Hopkins Line" - Lowell; A Genealogical Sketch of Thomas Green (e) of Malden, Mass., by Samuel S. Greene - Boston - 1858, and other sources mentioned. The Swift Family by Katharine Whitin Swift, 1955, p. 80, has Isaac Green (6-2) as grandson of James Green of Charlestown and Malden, Mass., and son of James and Rebecca (Jones) Green. (See App. C)

Thomas Green (8-8); b. C1606; d. Dec. 19, 1667; m.(1) 162-

Thomas Green, Sr., was born in England about 1606. He probably came to this country about 1635 and lived in Ipswich. He lived at Lady Moody's farm at Lynn about 1646. He had a farm of 63 acres in North Malden, now Melrose. Part of this farm is still in the possession of his descendants. He was a selectman of Malden in 1658, and was several times on the grand jury of Middlesex County. There were two other Thomas Greens at Malden at that time. To distinguish them, the subject of this sketch is called Thomas Green, Senior, his son, Thomas Green, Junior and the third was denominated plain Thomas.

Thomas Green, Sr., married (1) Elizabeth ----, by whom he had ten children, and who died Aug. 22, 1658; and (2) Mrs. Frances (----) Cook, widow of Richard Cook, and previously of Isaac Wheeler. Thomas Green, Sr., died Dec. 19, 1667; his will was dated Nov. 12, 1667 and probated Jan. 1667-8, bequeathing property to: eldest son Thomas; sons John, William, Henry and Samuel; and daughters Elizabeth, Mary, Hannah, Martha and Dorcas; and to his wife. He left an estate valued at £ 286.

The children of Thomas and Elizabeth (----) Green were:

1. Elizabeth, b. C1628, prob. in Eng.

2. Thomas, b. C1630; m. Rebecca Hills, C1653.

3. John, b. C1632; m. Sarah Wheeler, Dec. 16, 1660.

4. Mary, b. C1633; m. Capt. John Waite, B 1656.

5. William (7-4) (Capt.) b. 1635; m. (1) Sep. 12, 1659, Elizabeth Wheeler; (2) Feb. 6, 1695, Mrs. Isabel (Farmer) Blood; d. Dec. 30, 1705.

6. Henry, b. Nov. 1638; m. Jan. 11, 1671-2, Esther Hasse.

7. Samuel, b. Apr. 1645; m. (1) Mary Cook, 1666; (2) Susannah -----.

8. Hannah, b. C1647; m. Nov. 5, 1666, Joseph Richard or Richardson of Woburn, Nov. 5, 1666. She d. May 20, 1721.

9. Martha, b. C1650.

10. Dorcas, b. May 1, 1653; m. Jan. 11, 1671-2, James Barrett of Malden. She d. 1682. James was b. Apr. 6, 1644, and d. 1694.

Thomas Green [illegible] d. Dec. [illegible], 16[illegible]

Thomas Green, Sr., was born in England about [illegible]. He probably came to this country about 16[illegible] and [illegible]. He lived at [illegible] ... [illegible] of [illegible] acres in North [illegible], now [illegible]. Part of this farm is still in the possession of his descendants. He was a Selectman of [illegible] in 16[illegible] and was several times on the [illegible] Jury of Middlesex County. [illegible] other Thomas Green [illegible] ... [illegible] Thomas Green [illegible] Green, [illegible].

Thomas Green, Sr., married (1) Elizabeth [illegible], by whom he had ten children, and who died [illegible], 16[illegible], and (2) [illegible] Cook, widow of Richard Cook, and previously of [illegible] Wheeler. Thomas Green, Sr., died Dec. [illegible], 16[illegible]. His will, dated Nov. [illegible], 16[illegible] and probated [illegible], [illegible] ... his eldest son Thomas, sons John, William, Henry and Samuel, daughters Elizabeth, Mary, Hannah, [illegible] and [illegible], and his wife. He left an estate valued at £ [illegible].

The children of Thomas and Elizabeth [illegible] Green were:

1. Elizabeth, [illegible]
2. Thomas, [illegible] Rebecca Hills, [illegible]
3. John, b. [illegible], m. [illegible]
4. [illegible]
5. William (ancestor), b. [illegible] m. (1) [illegible], Elizabeth [illegible]; (2) [illegible]; (Carmel?) [illegible]; d. [illegible]
6. Henry, b. [illegible], m. [illegible]
7. Samuel, b. [illegible], m. (1) [illegible]
8. [illegible] Thomas [illegible]
9. Martha, [illegible]
10. [illegible], b. [illegible] of [illegible], [illegible]

Capt. William Green (7-4); b. C1635; d.Dec. 30,1705;m.(1)Sep.12,1659

Capt. William Green, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (-----) Green, was born about 1635, probably in New England. He married (1), Sep. 12, 1659 (another record says Jan. 13, 1660) Elizabeth Wheeler, daughter of Isaac and Francis (-----) Wheeler of Charlestown. He m. (2) Feb. 6, 1695, Mrs. Isabel (Farmer) Blood, daughter of John Farmer. She died Mar. 3, 1736-7, aged 85 years. He was a freeman of Malden from 1668, a farmer, church member, captain of the militia company and selectman of Malden in 1678, 1683 and 1702. He died Dec. 30, 1705 at Malden, Mass., and left a will, and devised to wife; to sons John and Isaac, the executors; to daughter Sarah Webb; and to grandsons, William, Benjamin and Nathaniel.

The children of Capt. William and Elizabeth (Wheeler) Green were:

1. William, b. 1661; m. 1682 Elizabeth Hills.
2. John; b. Oct. 1667; d. young.
3. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 1668; d. young.
4. Sarah; b. May 11, 1671; m. ---- Webb.
5. John; b. C1673; m. Isabel Wyman.
6. Isaac (6-2); b. 1674; m.(1) Sarah ----; (2) Judith Betell; d. 1739-40.

Isaac Green (6-2); b. 1674*; d. 1739-40; m. 169-

Isaac Green, son of Capt. William and Elizabeth (Wheeler) Green was born in 1674. He married (1) 169-, Sarah ----, and (2) Judith Betell. Isaac Green disappears from Malden about the year 1700 and is found at Falmouth, Mass. He is said to have been in Malden in 1708. If so, he probably returned to Malden at the time of his father's death, but he later still is found at Barnstable and Falmouth. He was a surveyor. He died in 1739-40.

In the Early History of Falmouth - by Jenkins - the following appears:

> p 48. "At a town meeting Dec. 16, 1718, Hannah Sargent was chosen for the town's school mistress .... it seems that the selectmen were not successful in bargaining with Miss Hannah Sargent, for at
> - - - - the next meeting Isaac Greene and Timothy Robinson

*Desc. of Thomas Green of Malden by S. S. Greene, 1858 says: C1663.

were chosen agents to procure a school master or mistress not exceeding 12 pounds and diet per year."

The children of Isaac and Sarah (----) Green of which the first three were born at Malden and the others at Falmouth, were:

1. Isaac, b. Dec. 27, 1694; m. at Falmouth, Aug. 16, 1716, Judith Betell.

2. William, b. Nov. 20, 1696.

3. -------, b. 1698?

4. Jonathan, b. Jul. 10, 1700.

5. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 19, 1701-2; m. Jan. 31, 1722-3, Benjamin Chadwick.

6. Sarah, b. Apr. 19, 1704; m. Cornelius Lewis.

7. Martha (5-1); b. Oct. 28, 1705; m. Jul. 18, 1727, Peter Robinson; d. 1773.

By his second wife, Judith Betell, he had:

1. Lemuel, b. Apr. 29, 1719.

2. Abigail, b. Jan. 21, 1722.

Martha Green(5-1); b. Oct. 28, 1705; d. 1773; m. Jul. 18, 1727

Martha Green, daughter of Isaac and Sarah (----) Green, was born Oct. 28, 1705 in Falmouth (Gen. Advertiser - Vol. IV, No. 2, p. 82, Falmouth Vital Records). She married Jul. 18, 1727 at Falmouth (Falmouth Town Records, Vol. 1, p. 215), Peter Robinson, son of Isaac and Hannah (Harper) Robinson of Falmouth. She was apparently living with her son Isaac at the Dairy House on the Island of Naushon about 1772 or 3, and she died in 1773.

The children of Peter and Martha (Green) Robinson are given in detail in the Robinson Family, NO. 0-0, of these Notes, but are listed below for convenience:

ROBINSON

1. Jabez, b. 1726

2. Hannah, b. 1728

3. Isaac (4-0); b. C1730; m. Jan. 16, 1760, Mary Robinson; d. 1814.

4. Jeremiah, b. 1732.

5. Susanna, b. 1735.

6. Fear, b. 1738.

7. Elihu, b. 1741.

8. Martha, b. 1743.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

- - - - - - - - - - - - -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpt from Genealogical Dictionary of First Settlers of New England - by James Savage - 1860-62	1
B	Excerpt from The Vinton Memorial - by John Adams Vinton - 1858 - The Green Family	
C	Excerpt from The Swift Family - by Katharine Whitin Swift - 1955	1

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
A	[illegible]	[illegible]
B	[illegible]	[illegible]
C	[illegible]	[illegible]

APPENDIX A

EXCERPT FROM GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND - BY JAMES SAVAGE - 1860-62

Thomas, Malden, had w. Eliz. wh. d. Aug. 1658, and he m. 5 Sept. 1659, Frances wid. of Richard Cook, wh. had been wid. of Isaac Wheeler, but prob. by former w. only had ch. Thomas, the eldest, b. a. 1632; William, a. 1635; Henry, Nov. 1638; all prob. b. in Eng. Samuel, Apr. 1645; beside Eliz. Mary, perhaps both brot. from Eng; Hannah, Martha and Dorcas, 1 May 1653; and he d. 19 Dec. 1667. William, Malden, s. of the first Thomas of the same, m. Sept. 1659, Eliz. dau. of Isaac Wheeler of Charlestown. But ano. rec. makes the m. on 13 Jan. 1660. He was freeman 1668. His ch. were William, b. 1661; Isaac; John, Oct. 1667; Eliz. Nov. 1668; and Sarah, 11 May 1671. He had sec. w. m. 6 Feb. 1695, Isabel, wid. of James Blood, d. of John Farmer, and d. 30 Dec. 1705; and his wid. d. 3 Mar. 1737. William, Boston, mariner, had ho. and ld. 1659-77.

APPENDIX B

EXCERPT FROM THE VINTON MEMORIAL BY JOHN ADAMS VINTON - 1858

The Green Family

p. 401

#23 Isaac Green[3] (William[2], Thomas[1]) brother of the preceding, b. in Malden, about 1663; m. Sarah _____.

He resided in Malden certainly until 1708. We have found no record of any public office borne by him, and no record of his death; nor has any record touching him met our eye later than Nov. 23, 1708, when he and his brother John as executors of their father's will, gave to their nephew Benjamin Green[4], (59) who had just come of age, a deed of 5 acres and 100 poles of land, on account of a legacy granted him by his (Benjamin's) grandfather, Capt. William Green. (Midd. Deeds 16:595)

His children, as recorded, were:

61 Isaac[4], b. in Malden, Dec. 27, 1694.

62 William[4], b. in Malden, Nov. 20, 1696.

APPENDIX C

EXCERPT FROM THE SWIFT FAMILY BY KATHARINE WHITIN SWIFT - 1955

(1) James Green was in Charlestown, Mass., in 1646, as he was admitted to the church on February 7 of that year. He was a freeman on May 26, 1647. He lived on Mistick side and later removed to Malden. He died on March 29, 1687, aged 77. His will was dated September 2, 1682 and was probated on May 5, 1687 and in it are bequests to his wife, Elizabeth, and his sons, John and James.

(2) James Green was born about 1641 and married on November 19, 1661 Rebecca Jones of Dorchester. Rebecca was born in Dorchester, February 9, 1642 and was the daughter of Thomas and Ellen Jones. They had a daughter, Rebecca, and Rebecca Green had a brother, Isaac Jones, and a nephew Isaac, so both Isaac and Rebecca are family names. James Green died in Barnstable in 1731, aged 90.

(3) Isaac Green was born about 1668 and was probably a son of James, although not listed among his sons. Isaac resided for some time in Barnstable but removed to Falmouth where a son, Jonathan, was born in 1700. He was selectman in 1702 and a proprietor in 1704. In 1703 he was an assessor. By trade he was a surveyor. His earmark - "a crop on the right eare" was recorded in 1704. He held many town offices such as fence viewer, hog constable, tything man, constable and again served as selectman in 1720 and 1722. In 1712 he was chosen constable but refused to serve. In 1718 he was on a committee to procure a schoolmaster at a salary "not exceeding £12 per annum and diet." He had four children recorded by his first wife, Sarah, born between 1700 and 1705. On August 16, 1716 he married Judah Betell, and the first child listed in the Falmouth records of this marriage was Lemuel, born in 1719. Rebecca was probably born about 1710, and although not listed among Isaac's children, he was the only Green in Falmouth who could have been her father. Isaac died in Falmouth on January 4, 1740 and is buried in the Old Burying Ground at the head of Mill Road. The following inscription is on his tombstone:

"Memento Mortis/In memory of/Mr. Isaac Green/
Who died Jan'ry/in ye 73rd year of his/age."

APPENDIX C

(4) Rebecca Green was born about 1710. She married John Jenkins, October 30, 1734 in Falmouth, and died February 15, 1806, aged 96 years.

.....

References

Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families - Otis
Savage - Genealogical Dictionary
Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts
History of Cape Cod - Freeman
Falmouth Town Records
Record of Inscriptions in the Old Burying Ground - Falmouth Town Clerk's Office
Records of Oliver C. Swift for date of Rebecca Green Jenkin's death and age

APPENDIX 2

(A) Robbins [illegible] [illegible] (1973), [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 13 - JUNE 1, 1954

DIMMICK FAMILY - NO. 5-5

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
8	40	Elder Thomas Dimmock		1658-9	C1639	2
	41	Ann ~~Hemond~~-?		C1686		
7	20	Ensign Shubael Dimmock	C1642	1732	1663	3
	21	Joanna Bursley	C1644-5	1729		
6	10	John Dimmock	1666		1689	4
	11	Elizabeth Lumbert	1668			
5	5	Anna Dimmock	1692	1773	-	5
	4	Jabez Davis	B1686	1778		
4	2	Solomon Davis	1720	1803	1747-8	
	3	Thankful Weeks	1730	1817		
3	1	Temperance Davis	1762	1835	1783	
	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following and much of the detailed genealogical material in this Family was taken from Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families by C. F. Swift*, and manuscript notes prepared by Dr. Homer Brainard for Mrs. Virgil Browne, daughter of John Edwin Robinson:

"Dimmock is an old name in England, and there are many families which bear it. It has various spellings, and probably was originally the same as that of Dymocke, the hereditary champion of England, an office now abolished, who at coronations owed the service of Challenge to all competitors for the crown. In this country I find the name written Dymocke, Dimmock, Dimack, Dimuck, Dimiuck.

- -

* 1888, other sources indicated, including "The Cranberry Family and Allied Families" by Donald Lines Jacobus-1945-pp. 209-210.

In the commission of Edward Dimmock, engrossed on parchment, three different spellings of the name occur. The family usually write the name Dimmock, but many Dimick, which is more nearly in accordance with the pronunciation than any other spelling. It is probably a Welch or a West of England name, and some facts stated by Burke in his genealogy of the family favor the family tradition, that Elder Thomas Dimmock's father was Edward, and that he came from Barnstable or that vicinity."

Mr. Joel Eno in the Connecticut Magazine, 1905, said that Thomas Dimmock was from the Dymoks or Dymocks of Penly in Flintshire and he gives an attractive ancestry for Thomas, which he did not confirm by documents.

Other sources are also listed (see Appendices A and B).

Elder Thomas Dimmock (8-40); b. d. 1658-9; m. C1639

Elder Thomas Dimmock* and Rev. Joseph Hull are named in the grant made in 1639, of the lands in the town of Barnstable, called Mattakeset. (See Annals of Barnstable Co. - Freeman - Vol. 1- p. 139) They were associates of Mr. Collicut of Dorchester, Mass., who was prevented from coming to Barnstable, and the grant to him was forfeited, but his associates remained and became founders of Barnstable. Mr. Dimmock was at Dorchester, also, before he came to Barnstable. He was joined by many others, and in October 1639, the settlement contained 38 families, and in 1644 contained 45. Dimmock settled on the hill where the East Meeting House, later Unitarian, was located in 1717, near the home of Roger Goodspeed.

Mr. Dimmock was the leading man and connected in some way with all the acts of the first settlers. He exercised the men at arms in 1639; he was admitted Freeman of the Colony on Dec. 3, 1639 and was deputy to the General Court at Plymouth 1640-42 and 1648-50. He was a member of the first Court of Justice in Barnstable County and empowered to try minor cases. In 1640, he was appointed by the Colony Court, with Edmund Freeman and John Crow of Yarmouth "to hear and determine all causes and controversies within the three townships now existing on the cape, not exceeding twenty shillings." - Annals of Barnstable Co. - Freeman - Vol. 1 p. 153. Sep. 22, 1642 he was appointed one of the Council of War, and next month was elected Lieutenant of the Militia Company of Barnstable and held the office until 1646 or later. In 1650 he was one of a commission to decide with similar commissions from Massachusetts, concerning the title to certain lands which were in dispute. On August 7, 1650 he was ordained ruling elder of the church at Barnstable. He died in 1658-9 leaving a small estate which he left to his wife. She was Anne Hammond, but there is some doubt as to whether she was the daughter of William Hammond of Watertown, Mass., or not.** Her sister Anna or Hannah was

- -

* Banks-1937- says: "from Chesterblade Parish, Somersetshire, Eng.
** Jacobus-1945-Granberry Family, says not. (See Appendix C.)

in the examination of Dimmock [illegible] three different [illegible] of the same surname. [illegible] wrote the name Dimmock, [illegible] in accordance with the [illegible] spelling. It is probably a [illegible] stated by [illegible] in his genealogy of the family [illegible] tradition, that Elder Thomas Dimmock [illegible] that he came from [illegible]

Mr. [illegible] in the Genealogical Magazine, [illegible] Thomas Dimmock was from [illegible] shire and he [illegible] did not [illegible]

Other Dimmock [illegible] (see Appendix [illegible])

Elder Thomas Dimmock (Dimmick) [illegible]

Elder Thomas Dimmock [illegible] in 1639, at the table [illegible] Barnstable [illegible] (p. 239) [illegible] who was [illegible] to Barnstable [illegible] was [illegible] Barnstable. Mr. Dimmock [illegible] to Barnstable. He was [illegible]

Mr. Dimmock was the leading [illegible] in 1639 [illegible] 1639 and was [illegible] He was a member of the first [illegible] Barnstable County and [illegible] appointed by the [illegible] of Plymouth [illegible] shillings [illegible] Barnstable [illegible] the [illegible] of Barnstable [illegible] the control of [illegible]

[illegible]

the second wife of Rev. John Lothrop. Anne (Hammond) Dimmock was living in Oct. 1683. She probably died before 1686.

The children of Elder Thomas and Ann (Hammond) Dimmock, probably born at Barnstable, were:

1. Timothy, b. and bp. Jan. 12, 1639-40 by Mr. Lothrop, and was the first of the English who died in Barnstable, and was buried Jun. 17, 1640, "in the lower syde of the Calves Pasture."

2. Mehitable, bp. Apr. 18, 1642; m. Mar. 30, 1662, Richard Child of Watertown, where she appears to have been a resident at the time. She d. Aug. 18 1676, aged 34.

3. Shubael (7-20); bp. Sep. 15, 1644; m. Apr. 1663, Joanna Bursley, dau. of John Bursley; d. Oct. 29, 1732.

Ensign Shubael Dimmock (7-20); b. C1642; bp.Sep.15,1644; d.Oct. 29, 1732; m. Apr. 1663

Ensign Shubael Dimmock, son of Elder Thomas and Ann (Hammond) Dimmock, was born about 1642, and was baptized Sep. 15, 1644 at Barnstable. He married Joanna Bursley, Apr. 1663 (or 2), born about 1644-5, baptized Mar. 1, 1645-6, daughter of John and Joanna (Hull) Burlsey. He was a resident of Yarmouth in 1669, but did not remain long. In Barnstable, he was much employed in town business. He was one of the selectmen in 1685 and 6, a deputy to the Colony Court in the same years, and again in 1689, after the expulsion of Sir Edmond Andros. He was ensign of the militia company, and was called in the records, Ensign Shubael Dimmock. About the year 1693 he removed to Mansfield, Conn., where he was known as Deacon Dimmock. He died in that town Sunday, Oct. 29, 1732, at 9 o'clock in the 91st year of his age, and his wife Joanna, May 8, 1729, aged 83 years.

He inherited the real estate of his father, to which he made large additions. In 1686 he resided in the fortification house which was his fathers. The house which his son Capt. Thomas afterwards resided in, was built and owned by him. In 1862, it was owned by Mr. Selleck Hodge.

The children of Ensign Shubael and Joanna (Bursley) Dimmock born in Barnstable, were:

1. Thomas, b. Apr. 1664; m. Desire Sturgis.

2. John (6-10); b. Jan. 1666. m. Nov. 1689 Elizabeth Lumbert; d. 1756.

3. Timothy, b. Mar. 1668; m. Abigail ----; lived at Mansfield and Ashford, Conn.

4. Shubael, b. Feb. 1673; m. Tabitha Lathrop; d. Dec. 16, 1728.

5. Joseph, b. Sep. 1675; m. 1699, Lydia Fuller.

6. Mehitabel, b. 1677.

7. Benjamin, b. Mar. 1680; m. Mary ----; lived at Mansfield, Conn.

8. Joanna, b. Mar. 1682; m. Josiah Conant of Windham and Mansfield, Conn.

9. Thankful, b. Nov. 1684; m. Jun. 28, 1706, Deacon Edward Waldo of Windham, Conn. Had ten children and d. Dec. 13, 1757.

Note: Barnstable Town Records, Vol. 1, pp 362 (407) contain the following: "Shobal Dimock & Joann Bursley married in April 1653.

his son	Thomas,	born in	April	1654
	John	" "	Jan.	1656
	Timothy	" "	March	1658
	Shobol	" "	Feb.	1663
	Joseph	" "	Sept.	1665
	Benjamin	" "	March	1670
Joanna		" "	March	1672
Thankful		" "	Nov.	1674"

A marginal note states: "These Records perhaps 10 years too old."

John Dimmock (Dimuck)(6-10); b.Jan.1666; d. 1756; m. Nov. 1689

John Dimmock (or Dimuck as he wrote his name), son of Ensign Shubael and Joanna (Bursley) Dimmock, was born in Barnstable in Jan. 1666. He married in Nov. 1689, Elizabeth Lumbert, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Darby) Lumbert of Barnstable. He was a farmer and resided in Barnstable until October 1709, when he exchanged his farm in Barnstable containing forty acres of upland and thirty of meadow, his houselot and commonage, with Samuel Sturgis of Barnstable, for a farm on Monosmenkecon Neck in Falmouth, containing 150 acres, and other lands in the vicinity of said Neck, and removed to that town, where he has descendants. His house in Barnstable was still standing and habitable in 1862 and was owned by Mr. Wm. W. Sturgis. He died in 1756. His will dated 1750, mentions daughter Anna Davis. Solomon Davis, of Falmouth, son of Jabez Davis, mentions grandfather Dimmock's land in a deed dated July 9, 1791. (Falmouth Deeds, Vol.1, p 126)

The children of John and Elizabeth (Lumbert) Dimmock, born in Barnstable, were:

1. Sarah, b. Dec. 1690.

2. Anna (or Hannah) (5-5); b. last of July, 1692*; m. Jabez Davis of Falmouth; d. Jan. 2, 1773.

3. Mary, b. Jun. 1695.

4. Theophilus, b. Sep. 1696; m. Sarah, dau. of Benjamin Hinckley, Oct. 1, 1722.

5. Timothy, b. Jul. 1698; m. Ann Bradford, went to Mansfield, Conn.

6. Ebenezer, b. Feb. 1700.

7. Thankful, b. Apr. 5, 1702; m. Rowland Robinson of Falmouth.

8. Elizabeth, b. Apr. 20, 1704; m. Sep. 26, 1750, John Lovell of Barnstable (Falmouth Book of Records - Vol. 2, pp 2).

9. David, bp. May 19, 1706.

Anna Dimmock (5-5); b. Jul. 1692; d. Jan. 2, 1773; m.

Anna Dimmock, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Lumbert) Dimmock, was born in the last of July, 1692, in Barnstable. She married at some date unknown, Jabez Davis (5-4), son of John and Ruth (Goodspeed) Davis. She died Jan. 2, 1773. Jabez Davis died Aug. 10, 1778.

The children of Jabez and Anna (Dimmock) Davis are given under Davis Family, NO. 3-1.

- - - - - - - - - - -

---

*Barnstable Town Records, Vol. 1, p. 363 (407) say "July 1693". Birth dates of other children check with those given here.

The children of [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible], were:

1. [illegible] m. [illegible].

2. [illegible] m. [illegible] [illegible].

3. [illegible], b. [illegible].

4. [illegible], m. [illegible].

5. [illegible], b. [illegible] m. [illegible].

6. [illegible], m. [illegible].

7. [illegible], m. [illegible] [illegible].

8. [illegible], m. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpts from Genealogical Dictionary of First Settlers of New England - by James Savage - 1860-62.	2
B	Excerpts from a Genealogy of the Dimock Family from the Year 1637 - by Joseph Dimock Marsters - 1899.	2
C	Excerpt from "The Granberry Family and Allied Families" compiled by D. L. Jacobus for Edgar F. Waterman, Hartford, Conn. - 1945 - Re: wife Ann of Elder Thomas Dimmick.	2

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS FROM GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND - BY JAMES SAVAGE - 1860-62

Dimmock, Dimuck, or Dimmick

Thomas, Dorchester, 1635, selectman that year, freem. 25 May 1636; rem. to Hinghham 1638, next year to Scituate, and in 1640 to Barnstable, of wh. he was 7 Aug. 1650 ord. rul. Elder, and rep 5 yrs., being the first from the town in Dec. 1640. He had Thomas before. ment. perhaps; John, and certain. Timothy, bapt. 12 Jan. 1640, d. in a few months; Mehitable, 17 Apr. 1642; Shubael, 15 Sept. 1644; besides a s. and d. tw. bur. without names 18 Mar. 1641. His nuncup. will gave all to his w. for the reason that "the ch. were hers as well as his."

Shubael, Barnstable, s. or perhaps k. of Thomas, it is thot m. Joanna Bursley, d. of John, for sec. w. but by 1st w. had Thomas b. 1654; John, Jan. 1656; Timothy, Mar. 1658; Shubael, Feb. 1663; Joseph, Sept. 1665; and by sec. w. had Mehitable; Benjamin, Mar. 1670; Joanna, Mar. 1672; and Thankful Nov. 1674; was repr. 1685, 6 and 9, wk. by the E. Ind. 1697 then a Capt. at Damariscotta, as in Magn. VII 92, may be read.

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS FROM A GENEALOGY OF THE DIMOCK FAMILY FROM THE YEAR 1637 - Joseph Dimock Marsters 1899

p 1.

We will now give some interesting history concerning our old ancestor Sir Robert Dymoke, who, with his descendants, have acted as King's Champions, for many hundreds of years, even for the thirty last coronations, of English kings and queens, established as King's Champion by King William the First. According to the best information we can obtain we are satisfied that all the Dimock family in these Provinces and the U.S. are descendants of Sir Robert Dymoke, who was King's Champion at the coronation of Henry VII and Henry VIII. We well remember to have heard our parents and other old people tell how some of our ancestors had chosen to spell their name with a "y" in the place of an "i" and that some had spelt it with two "ms" but that the original name was Dymoke .....

A quaint and ancient office is that of Queen's Champion of Great Britain and Ireland, now held by Squire Dymoke of Scrivelsby Court, and eventually to descend to the child just born to him.

When William the Conqueror came over from Normandy he brought in his train one Robert de Marmion, Lord of Ontenaye, where sires had long officiated as hereditary champions to the Norman Dukes. King William granted to this Robert, the manors of Scrivelsby and Tamworth in Lincolnshire, on condition - (and herein lies the right and title to the Queen's Championship) - that at the coronation of each and every Sovereign successor of the said King of England, then the heir male of Sir Robert de Marmion should appear at the foot of the throne, arrayed in full armour, with lance and shield, and taking off his gauntlet, should cast it on the floor in challenge to all comers on behalf of his liege the King, and should any man pick up the gauntlet aforesaid in challenge of the King's claims, it should be the said champions bounden duty to meet him there and then in single combat. For the due performance of these functions, the champion should be confirmed in his manor of Scribelsby, and should receive in guerden from the king, a cup of gold. There are thirty of these golden cups at the manor house of Scrivelsby in Lincolnshire, showing that the descendants of old Robert de Marmion, the first champions have challenged all comers in

[illegible]

APPENDIX 3

ECONOMIC RISK: A CONSULTANT'S OUTLOOK ON THE ECONOMIC SAFETY NET OF THE FUTURE — Joseph Chen, Wayne State University

[illegible]

APPENDIX B

behalf of their lord and masters at no less than thirty coronations. And the descendants of Robert Marmion made champion by William I continued to fling down the gauntlet at coronation after coronation down to that of her present Majesty on June 28, 1838. The direct male line of the Marmion family was the heir of Sir Walter Scott's famous poem of that name.

.....

Elder Thomas Dimock, son of Edward, came from England to Barnstable, Plymouth Co. Mass. in 1637 .....

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

APPENDIX C

EXCERPT FROM "THE GRANBERRY FAMILY AND ALLIED FAMILIES" COMPILED BY D. L. JACOBUS FOR EDGAR F. WATERMAN, HARTFORD, CONN. - 1945 RE: WIFE ANN OF ELDER THOMAS DIMMICK

Page 209-

"The suggestion in Barnstable Families that his wife Ann was daughter of William Hammond of Watertown and sister of Elizabeth, wife of Samuel House, and Ann, second wife of Rev. John Lothrop, has little merit in our opinion. It was based on Lothrop's referring to Thomas Dimmock and Samuel House as his brothers-in-law. But we now know that Samuel House was brother of Lothrop's first wife, which explains that relationship, and no evidence has been seen that William Hammond had a daughter (much less two daughters) named Ann, and the marriage of his daughter Elizabeth Hammond to Samuel House has no bearing. It seems certain that Dimmock's wife was not a sister of Lothrop nor of Lothrop's first wife. It seems unlikely that Dimmock's wife Ann was sister of Lothrop's second wife Ann, as it was rare for sisters to have the same name. The likeliest solution is that Lothrop's second wife was a sister of Thomas Dimmock."

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 14 - JUNE 1, 1954

BARROWS FAMILY - NO. 5-9

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
6	18	John Barrows	1609	1691-2	-	1
	19	(2) Deborah ------	16--	-		
5	9	Deborah Barrows	16--	-	1686-7?2	
	8	Nathan Fish	C1660			
4	4	Rowland Fish	1708	-	1730	
	5	Elizabeth Harding	1708	-		
3	2	Rufus Fish	1740	1815	1775	
	3	Jane Davis	1750			
2	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863	1811	
	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

This account is based upon Savage's "A Genealogical Dictionary" - 1862 (see Appendix C) and "A Few Early Families In America" - by Mrs. Albert S. Johnson (Grace Barrow), Greenfield, Ind. 1941. (see Appendix B); and other sources stated.

John Barrows (6-18); b.1609; d. Feb. 18, 1691-2; m. (2)

John Barrows, aged 28 years, born in England about 1609, emigrated to Salem in New England with his wife Ann (aged 40) about 1637, probably in the "Mary Ann", William Goose, Master. John Barrows was received as an inhabitant of Salem, Aug. 14, 1637. He was in Plymouth in 1684 and was given 10 acres. He died Feb. 18, 1691-2. His will was dated Jan. 12, 1691-2, and proved before Wm. Bradford, Apr. 6, 1692. It mentions "my loving wife Deborah Barrows; my two daughters".

The children of John and Deborah (----) Barrows were:

1. Deborah (5-9); b. ;m.* Dec. 20, 1687 at Plymouth, Nathan Fish.

2. Mary; m. John Wornall of Duxbury, Jan. 1698, and moved to Bridgewater.

3. Robert; m.(1) 1666, Ruth Bonum; m.(2) C1689, Lydia Durham,(Amer. Gen.-Jul. 1954, p. 148).

4. Benajah; m.(1) Elizabeth Bucklin; (2) 1726, Widow Lincoln; (3) Hannah Bennett.

5. Joshua; m. Deliverance Wedge.

6. Ebenezer, m. Elizabeth Lyon.

*The Maine Hist. & Gen. Recorder, Vol. 7, p 136 says Deborah m. Archippus Fulton of Plympton, Dec. 20, 1687.

Deborah Barrows (5-9); b. 16--; d. ;m. Dec. 20, 1687

Deborah Barrows, daughter of John and Deborah (----) Barrows was probably born in New England. She married Dec. 20, 1687 at Plymouth, Nathan Fish, son of Nathaniel Fish. (In Falmouth Vital Records there is a Nathan Fish who married Deborah (Burge?) Dec. 25, 1686; another source gives the name as Deborah-Debro-Barnes.)

The children of Nathan and Deborah (Barrows) Fish as given in "The Fish Families in America", p. 344, are described in detail in Fish Family, NO. 2-1, of these Notes.

- -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpts from "Maine Historical and Genealogical Recorder" - Re John Barrow	2
B	Excerpts from "A Few Early Families in America", by Mrs. Albert S. Johnson - 1941	1
C	Excerpts from "A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England" - by James Savage - Boston - 1862.	1

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS FROM "MAINE HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL RECORDER" - RE JOHN BARROW
(Vol.7-, p.136)

May 10, 1637, is recorded in the "examination of John Barrowe of Yarmouth, Cooper, aged 28 years, and Ann his wife, aged 40 years - desirous to pass to Salam in New England there to inhabit". They probably came in the "Mary Ann" - William Goose, Master.

The records of Salem, dated 14th of the 6th month (August) state that "Jno. Barrows is received an inhabitant of Salem and is alowed five acres of land" and on the 8th of the 9th month, Jno: Barrows is allowed ten acres, with his former five. Subsequently, his name appears as Jno: Burroes[1] and he is allowed one half acre of marsh or salt meadow land, "that being the amount distributed to two persons." In 1644, 25th of 1st month, it was ordered that John Barrows shall be the purveyor of fences .... In the index of the Hist Coll.Vol IX in addition to these names he is referred to as John Barrows[1]. We find no further record of his name till it appears twenty-one years later in the Plymouth Records. Judge Davis of that place who was undoubted authority in such matters said "that John came to the Cape some thirty years before he came to Plymouth." He may have meant Cape Ann, which would easily be made to include Salem. His name appears in Plymouth Records, March 6, 1665-6 where it is stated that John Barrow[1] for refusing to give evidence before a magistrate in reference to the grand inquest was fined ten shillings. The list of names of townsmen given Feb. 15, 1668 includes that of John Barrow[1] and a list of such as have votes in town meetings recorded June 16, 1668, gives the names of John Barow[1] and Robert Barrows[2]. April 9, 1684 the town laid out to John Barrow[1] at the south meadows, 10 acres of upland against his meadow on the north west side of the river.

.....

Will mentions

"my loving wife Deborah Barrows"
"my two daughters"

dated, 12th day of Jan. 1691-2.
Will proved before Wm. Bradford
6th day of April 1692

He died, Feb. 18, 1691-2.

NO. 279
BARROWS

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS FROM A FEW EARLY FAMILIES IN AMERICA BY MRS. ALBERT S. JOHNSON - 1941

p 15.

It is probable that the first of the name in America is John Barrow or Barrows, who settled at Salem, Mass., with his wife, Ann. He later moved to Plymouth, in the same colony and died there in 1692, leaving six children: Robert, Joshua, Benajah, Ebenezer, Mary and Deborah, as well as a widow (his second wife) named Deborah, who was probably the mother of several of the above named children .....

APPENDIX C

EXCERPTS FROM "A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND - BY JAMES SAVAGE - BOSTON - 1862

Vol. 1 - p 127.

Barrows, John, Plymouth, had w. Deborah, s. Robert, Benajah, Joshua, and Ebenezer, beside two ds. when he d. 12 Jan.1692.

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 15 - JUNE 1, 1954

ROGERS FAMILY - NO. 5-11

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO. SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
		Sir Tancred de Hauteville	C970	A1058	C1013	2
		(2) Fredistand				
		Grand Count Roger I	1030	1101-2		6
		(2) Adelasia				
		Grand Count Roger II, King of Sicily & Italy	1093-4	1154		6
		Aaron (or John) Fitz Roger	C1260	1300		8
16	22528	John Fitz Roger	C1335	A1386	1385-6	8
	(F) 22529	Elizabeth de Furneaux	1330	C1410		
15	11264	Sir John Fitz Roger of Ashington	1386-7	1441	1406	8
	11265	Agnes de Mercaunt				
14	5632	Thomas Rogers, Gent. of Ashington	1408	1471	14--	9
	5633	(1) Margaret -----				
13	2816	Thomas Rogers, Sergeant at Law (?)	1435	1489	1483	10
	(C) 2817	(2) Catherine deCourtenay	1444-6	1515		
12	1408	John Rogers, of Deritend	1485	C1530	C1505-6	11
	1409	Margery Wyatt				
11	704	Rev. John Rogers (the Martyr)	1507	1554-5	1536	13
	705	Adriana deWerden Pratt				
10	352	Bernard Rogers	1543		1564	13
	353	----- -----				
9	176	Thomas Matthew Rogers	C1565		C1586	13
	177	----- McMurdo				
8	88	Thomas Rogers (Mayflower 1620)	1586-7	1621	C1606	14
	89	Grace -----				

NOTE: The decent of Thomas Rogers (8-88), including the Courtenay and Furneaux lines, is as claimed by J. C. Underwood, "Lineage of the Rogers Family" - 1911. See App. B, from Americana, Vol. 32, 1938, indicating the claim cannot be disproved but cannot be substantiated.

[illegible]

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
7	44	Lt. Joseph Rogers (Mayflower 1620)	C1607-8	1678	1631-2	15
	45	Hannah -----				
6	22	Thomas Rogers	1638	1678	1665	16
	23	Elizabeth Snow	C1640	1678		
5	11	Hannah Rogers	1668			17
	10	Amaziah Harding	1671	1734		
4	5	Elizabeth Harding	1708		1730	
	4	Rowland Fish	1708			
3	2	Rufus Fish	1740	1815	1775	
	3	Jane Davis	1750			
2	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863	1811	
	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The Rogers Family is based largely on "The Rogers Family - Lineage of the Rogers Family - England - Embracing John Rogers the Martyr; Emigrant Descendants to America and Issue", by John Cox Underwood, C.E., A.M. - Kentucky, New York, 1911; and Leon Clark Hills' - "The Mayflower Planters" - Vol. 1, Cape Cod Series, - Washington, D.C. 1936. Other sources are also named.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

THE REPUTED NORMAN ANCESTRY OF AARON FITZ ROGER

Sir Tancred de Hautville;b. ab.970 and d. af. 1058*

Sir Tancred de Hautville's descent may be ascribed to the second or middle order of private nobility. He sprang from a race of valvassors or bannerets, a grade of knights entitled to display a banner in place of a pennant, of the diocese of Coutances in Lower Normandy. The Castle of Hautville was their family seat. Sir Tancred was conspicuous in the court and army of the Duke of Normandy, and his military service was furnished by ten soldiers of knights.**

- -

*The Rogers Family - Underwood
**Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire - Gibbon

Two marriages, of a rank fitting his own, made him the father of twelve sons, who were educated at home by the impartial tenderness of his second wife. William, Drogo, and Humphrey were the oldest of the five sons of Sir Tancred's first wife, Moriella -----, whom he married about 992. His second wife, Fredistana -----, whom he married about 1013, gave him Robert, the eldest, later known as Guiscard, and Roger, the youngest, who afterward became Grand Count Roger I, of Sicily.*, ** Arms on banner, or., a fleur -de-lis gu.

Origin of the Normans in Italy

The antecedants of the Normans were the Vikings or "inletmen" from the deep inlets of the Scandinavian coast, including Norway and Denmark. During the period from the fifth to the ninth centuries, the Vikings or Northmen became bolder and bolder in their seamanship and in their raiding voyages to Greenland, America and Iceland. Then they turned their attention southward.

One of these expeditions under Rolf the Ganger in 912 established itself on the coast of France in the region that was henceforth known as Normandy (Northman-dy). Later these same Normans were to conquer England and the Duke of Normandy became King of England, but we are not concerned with this during the period covered by the narrative of the reputed Norman ancestry of the Rogers family.***

However, in the conquests of the Mediteranian kingdom of Naples and Sicily, the descendants of Sir Tancred played a most important part. Gibbon states their conquest "is an event most romantic in its origin, and in its consequences most important both to Italy and the Eastern Empire".

The Normans engaged in the customary pilgrimages to Rome and the Holy Land. While returning from the Holy Land, a band of Normans rescued the city of Salerno from the attack of a numerous fleet of Saracens. The Lombard Prince of Salerno, Guimar, wished to retain the Normans in his service, but they answered, "We fight for our religion, and not for money." Then Guimar begged them to send to his court some of the knights of Normandy, and it appears that in this way, the Normans first became permanently associated with Italy.**

Later, a small band of Normans was organized to deliver the province of Apulia, (the heel of the boot of Italy) from the Greeks, at the behest of Melo, a noble citizen of Bari of Apulia. He had led an unsuccessful revolt against the Byzantian (Greek) empire. The Normans' attempt ended in disaster due to the over-

- -

*The Rogers Family - Underwood
**Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire - Gibbon
***Outline of History - Wells

powering numbers and military engines of the Greeks. The survivors of this band of Normans wandered among the hills and valleys of Italy and lived by their prowess with the sword as mercenaries to the princes of Capua, Benventum, Salerno, and Naples.

Foundation of Aversa - 1029

After the retreat of Emperor Henry the Second, the Normans under Rainulf took possession of Aversa, a small castle in the duchy of Naples. They had been there for a few years when the Prince of Capua, Pandulf the Fourth, took Naples, the traditional enemy of Capua, by surprise. Sergius, head of the republic of Naples, retired to Aversa. He later enlisted the Normans and regained Naples. He then rewarded them by confirming their possession of Aversa, and raised it to a count's fief and granted the investiture to Rainulf.

Normans in Sicily - 1038

The Greeks had tried unsuccessfully to regain Sicily from the Arabs over a period of two-hundred years, but an opportunity seemed to present itself to finally do so due to internal dissension and revolt among the Arabs. Five hundred Norman knights or warriors on horseback were enrolled by the agent and interpreter of the Greeks, Arduin, under the Governor of Lombardy, Maniaces. By the time the Norman invaders reached Sicily, the Arabs had reconciled their differences and were united in defense. The Normans led the van against the Arabs of Messina. In the second action, the iron arm of William of Hautville, the eldest son of Tancred of Hautville, unhorsed and ran through the emir of Syracuse. In a third battle, the Normans broke the army of sixty thousand Arabs. The greater part of Sicily was gained and a great victory. However, Maniaces treated the Normans scurvily in the division of the spoils, and on their return to Aversa they determined upon the invasion of the province of Apulia as a forfeit for the debt.**

Norman Conquest of and First Years Ascendancy Over Apulia - 1040-1053.

The Normans with a small force defeated the Greeks in the plains of Cannae, making the Duke of Lombardy prisoner and forcing the province of Apulia to submit to them. Twelve counts were chosen by popular suffrage to rule over Apulia and for their president and general, entitled Count of Apulia, William of Hautville, was selected. Following William, Drogo, his brother became Count of Apulia. However, the Greeks and Pope Leo IX formed an alliance against the Normans, and Drogo was murdered in a church in 1051. Humphrey, his brother, then became the third count of Apulia.

- -

** Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire - Gibbon
268

In 1053, Pope Leo IX led an expedition against the Normans. Richard, Count of Aversa and Robert, the famous Guiscard, of Hautville, attacked, routed and pursued the Italian multitudes, who fought without discipline and fled without shame. Count Humphrey had a harder time, but finally overcame and conquered his wing and captured the Pope. The Pope listened to the offers of a beneficial treaty and ratified the past and future conquests of the Normans. The Provinces of Apulia and Calabria were granted to the Normans. A tribute or quit rent of twelve pence was afterwards stipulated for every plough-land, and since this memorable transaction the kingdoms of Naples remained above seven hundred years a fief of the Holy See.

Robert Guiscard; b. ab. 1015; d.1085

Robert Guiscard, after the death of his brother Humphrey, was saluted Count of Apulia. He carried on the conquest of Calabria, and, for protection given Pope Nicholas the Second, was made Duke of Apulia in 1060, with lands of Apulia, Calabria, and all the lands both in Italy and Sicily which his sword could rescue from the Greeks and Saracens. Robert, Duke of Apulia conquered Naples, and aided his youngest brother Roger, the twelth and last of the sons of Tancred, in the conquest of Sicily - 1060 to 1090.

Robert married twice, the first whose name is unknown. The second, Siberelgiatea ? -----, the daughter of the Prince of Salerno. There were two sons by this last marriage, the elder, Marc Boemound I, Prince of Taranto, because of his valor in the Holy Land was invested in the Principality of Antioch, 1098-1111; and the younger Roger, succeeded to the Dukedom of Apulia, 1085-1111.

Robert invaded the Eastern empire and conducted the siege of Durazzo in 1081, and captured it from the Greeks of the Empire of Byzantium in 1082. In 1084, he recaptured Rome from the Emperor Henry III of Germany and Italy, and restored Pope Gregory the Seventh. Later in the year he attacked Greece, but in the Isle of Cephalonia he was afflicted with an epidemical disease and died in his seventieth year.*

The male descendants, in Antioch and Apulia, of Robert Guiscard ran out in the second generation. However, Roger, his younger brother, had a son Roger who carried on the name, conquests and spirit of his father the Grand Count, from whom descended a line of kings.

- -

*Anderson-Royal Genelogies-table CCCCXXXVIII, p.690
Blair - O.ed.Lond. MDCCLVI (1756) No.44, XII Cent.,pt.2

NO. [illegible]
ROGERS

Sir Tancred's Youngest Son - Sir Roger de Hautville - Generation 2 - b. 1030 and d. 1101-2

Roger, as well as his brother Robert, was a great commander, and by his own abilities became Count (1080) and afterwards Grand-Count Roger I of Sicily, 1089-1102. In 1098 he received from Pope Urban II the title of "Legate Apostolical", for himself and his successors. Cremburga ----- was his first wife by whom he had Jordan, a son who died 1093 during his fathers life. Adelasia -----, his second wife bore him two sons, Simon, who succeeded his father for a short time, but died in 1105, and Roger, the youngest, who in turn succeeded Simon, 'Margaret Monferrat' was his wife according to another authority.*

Grand Count Roger I's 3rd Son - Count Roger II of Sicily - Generation 3 - b. 1093-4 and d. 1154 2/26

Roger succeeded his brother Simon, as stated above, but during his minority, his mother governed. The title of 'King of Sicily and Italy' was confirmed to him by the Anti-Pope Anacletus II, on 1129 9/27. This title was modified and confirmed to him by Pope Innocent II upon their reconciliation in 1139. Consequently, King Roger II of Sicily was the first Norman ruler of that Island. He broadened his domain in Italy and adjoining islands during his reign.

On the death (1127) of Duke William of Apulia, grandson of Robert Guiscard, he added to his dominions the Norman principality of Capua (1136), the duchy of Naples, and the territories of the Abruzzi (1140). He afterward made conquests in Africa and Greece. He carried off silk workers from the Peloponesus to Sicily, and so introduced that industry.

Before his death, he was succeeded by his son William I, 'the bad', who reigned 1151-1166 and was in turn followed by William II, 'the good', 1166-1189, but whose Queen Johanna, daughter of Henry of Anjou and England was childless. So, on William II's death, the crown passed to the illegitimate grand son of King Roger, King William's cousin, Generation 6, Tancred, King of both Sicily's, who reigned 1189-1192 and was mentioned in English history in connection with King Richard's Crusade. The youngest son of King Tancred, William III, succeeded him on his death, but he abdicated in 1194. Henry III, Emperor of Germany conquered Sicily in 1197 and awarded it to his son Frederich, heir to the Norman kings through his mother.

- -

*The Rogers Family - Underwood

As stated by Underwood, "The Fitz Roger name in south west England is alleged to have sprung from morganatic descendants of one of these two brothers (Robert or Roger I), and judging from the heraldic escutcheons, centuries afterward, the ancestor must have been the younger. Arms: Ar., a mullet pierced sa.; on a chief or, a fleur-de-lis gu. Crest: a fleur-de-lis or. Motto: the same as his brothers: He evidently used the pierced mullet (sable) to indicate his "house", the third builded by Sir Tancred's sons."

The following is from Underwood:

King William's Cousin - Gen.6: Tancred, King of both Sicily's, mentioned in English histories in the story of 'King Richard's Crusade', who reigned 1189-1192; and on his death, this youngest son, William III, succeeded to the crown, but abdicated 1194; and then Henry VI, Emperor of Germany, came and conquered Sicily, 1197, and gave the kingdom to his young son Frederick - heir to the Norman Kings through his mother.

The Royal Pedigree has been carried thus far to show the disregard for legitimacy, when illegitimate heirs suited better in that era of power and purpose. Grand-Count Roger I had two wives, 1- Chremburga and 2- Adelasia; and no mistresses reported. His son Roger II, had three wives, 1- Aberia, daughter of Alphonsus VI, King of Castile, 2- Sibylla, daughter of Hugh II, Duke of Burgundy, 3- Beatrice of Rethel; and four mistresses - or 'left handed wives' so he had a fine opportunity of leaving a large progeny. (See 'Anderson' - O.ed. Lond., 1732, table CCCCXXXVIII, p. 690; and for date checks, 'Blair' - O.ed. Lond. MDCCLVI (1756). No. 44, XII. Cent., pt.2; from which the 'Hautville' Sicilian Dynasty can be obtained in full, etc.)

This ancestry left a large number of descendants in Sicily, Southern Italy, Naples and Rome; and during three generations, the sons of Roger (called 'Fitz-Roger') variously flourished in and about the papal city; and finally, one 'Aaron or John Fitz Roger' (in England), alleged a merchant of Rome, from fear of persecution by the Roman Church, fled with his family to London and engaged in mercantile business there. And as evidence of Sicilian Roger ancestry, the father and sons claimed the right to bear the coat of arms accredited to Grand-Count Roger I of Sicily. Whatever grounds there were for such legendary tradition of said family - the resultant fact is, that such a family did exist, and that a branch thereof finally located in the Co. of Kent, not far from London; and that another member went prospecting to the West of England, and either he or his son was the Roger who married the Furneaux heiress. Therefore, the absolutely certain record of the Rogers family starts with the Norman-Italian emigrant to England as its unquestioned English Patriarch.

Gen. 9. Aaron or John Fitz-Roger, born the latter part of the thirteenth century in Italy, of Norman parentage, probably about 1260-70, removed with his family embracing at least two sons, to London, England where he continued his business of merchandising. One son is thought to have located on a small country seat, some 5 miles south of Maidstone in Co. Kent; and another certainly went to Gloucestershire and Somersetshire, seeking a location; and this latter son of Aaron or John aforesaid (or possibly a son of his) finally located in Somersetshire. Therefore:

LINE OF DESCENT

John Fitz Roger(16-22528);b. C1335; d. A1386;m. 1385-6

John Fitz Roger, born about 1335 in England, feathered his nest luxuriantly by marrying 1385/6, Elizabeth, b. 1330, daughter of Sir Simon de Furneaux, of Ashington and other manors in Somersetshire, Devonshire, et cetera; widow of Sir John Blount, Constable of the Tower. Dame Elizabeth was the very wealthy Furneaux heiress, holding by entailure vast realty possessions; and as she was the co-founder with her 2nd husband of the recognized 'Rogers House' for southwest England, it is fitting that her ancestral Pedigree, shall be recorded here in sufficient detail to show the origin, influence and power of the Furneaux's. (See Furneaux Family, NO. 16-F (16-22529) of these Notes.) They had one child.

Sir John Fitz Roger, Knt.(15-11264);b. C1386-7;d. 1441;m. 1406

He married Agnes de Mercaunt, of Seamer, Co. Suffolk in 1406, when only 19 years of age. He purchased 'Benham-Valence' and other properties in Berks and bought 'Bryanstone' Dorset, which became the principal seats of the family. He was the entailed Lord of the vast Furneaux estates and is alleged to have earned and received Knighthood, through recognition of military services performed. Besides his numerous entailures he amassed a considerable personal property; and altogether was the representative of one of the wealthiest families of his section of England. The issue of marriage brought to his wife and himself two sons; John the elder and Thomas; and he died 1441, 10/4 at Bryanstone, and their quartered escutcheon was carved on the tablet of his tomb in St. Martins Church there. His will was dated 21 Sept., and proved 10 Nov. the year of his death; and afterward the prefix "Fitz" to the Roger name was dropped and ultimately the terminal "s" was added. Because of his great riches, ability and prominence, he was generally credited as the known patriarch in England, instead of his father ... Arms: Rogers - 1&4 argent a mullet pierced sable, on a chief or., a fleur-de-lis gules; Mercaunt - 2&3 argent a fret sable, a chief gules. Crest: a fleur-de-lis or, entitled to be enfilled with a grand-count's coronet.

Thomas Rogers,Gent (14-5632);b. 1408;m. (1) C1433-4

John Rogers, Senior, Esq., born 1407, probably at Ashington, Somerset; m. twice. First in 1439, Elizabeth, daughter of John Shottesbroke, Esq. of 'Becket' or 'Bercote', Co. Berks, and he (then 'Junior') and his wife, jointly received of his father a bequeathal present of his Berks estates, but with the remainder retained in case she died without issue. She did die without issue, and said property reverted back to his father, the donor, Sir John. He married secondly, about 1446, Ann, daughter and co-heiress of Sir Thomas de Echyugham, Knt. of Sussex, by whom he had issue of Sir Henry Rogers, born Mar. 1448, their only child, who became the entailed heir of the principal Rogers estates and of whom and his descendants there is full record by various genealogical historians, and statement of facts in detail ..... Said John Rogers, Senior, Esq., died prior to 4 Nov. 1451; and his widow married 2dly Mar. 1456, John Tuchet, Lord Audley Juanner? of England, and died 7 May, 1498. The great bulk of the Rogers estates, on the death of the father (John, Sr.,Esq.) passed to his son the entailed heir Sir Henry; and only some properties held in fee by Sir John the original purchaser, went to his 2nd son Thomas, given to him prior to his death or by final deed or will.

Thomas Rogers, Gent., born 1408, at Ashington, Somerset, or in another of the Rogers-Furneaux mansions, the younger of the two brothers; resided at Ashington when he was grown, after his father had moved therefrom and permanently settled at Bryanstone, Dorset. He married twice, first about 1433-4, N.N.? (no name) by whom he had a son Thomas (Junior), born 1435; and after his first wife's death, he, late in life, married prior to 1468, Margaret `-----, by whom he had a daughter Elizabeth. Sir John Fitz Roger, his father, having recovered the Berks property as stated in the preceeding paragraph, on or shortly after the marriage of his 2d. son, the first Thomas, gave him these estates; and he the said Thomas(1) Rogers, entered upon, resided and died at 'Benham-Valence' 1471, seized of that manor and the other property in Berks. His son Thomas (2) Rogers, Sir John's grandson proved his age 1472, but never claimed the property under the English law, so it ultimately went by will of the father, after a life estate to his second wife - to his daughter Elizabeth, Thomas (2)'s half-sister, born about 1469-70, an infant left in trustee charge of Thomas Essex, Esq. of Lambourn, Berks; and she afterwards married 28 Jan. 1488, William Essex, Esq. (son of Thomas her guardian); and then later after the death of her mother, the custody of her inheritance passed to her husband, then Knight, and benefited their heir .....

Thomas Rogers, Sgt. at Law,Esq.(13-2816);b. 1435;d.1489;m.(2) 1483

Thomas Rogers, Sergeant at Law Esq., born 1435 probably at Benham Valence, a Furneaux mansion, died at Bradford on the Avon Wilts 1489. He was buried there. Being of the younger branch of the family, endowed with little wealth other than his over-percentage of brains, he plainly saw the necessity of acting for himself should he cherish a thought to become a father of his race. Therefore he obtained a good education, and may have gone to 'Oxford University', which was not far from his father's country seat at Berks; and ultimately obtaining considerable knowledge of the Law, he pulled away from the possibility of family support, and locating in the town of Bradford in the adjoining County of Wilts, he put his shoulder to the wheel and possessing an active mind and a determined character, the stern mould of his manhood came to the front as he entered the battle of life to win. So he began the practice of law, resulting in the establishing of an honorable and distinguished career; for his ability, assiduous attention to his profession and power at the bar in due time brought to him success, and when he was 43 years old in 1478, old style, under appointment by the crown, he was created "Serviens ad Legem" a life office bestowed because of professional attainments and worth of character; and he became a man of great influence in his community, and amassed a considerable fortune. Then being assured of a good living, he married 1st, 1479, Cecilia, daughter and coheiress of William Besill, Esq. of Bradford, whose father was one of the principal men in Wiltshire, temp. King Henry VI (1422-61); whose arms were: "Ar., three torteaux, two & one, with a bordure gu." Other authorities do not mention a 'Bordure'. By her he had an only child - a son William, born 1480, who lived, married and had issue, but his wife died shortly after the birth of her babe. After his appointment as Sergeant-at-Law, a little before his 1st marriage, he assumed special arms that he designed and created for himself, viz: "Ar. a chev. betw. three stags stat. sa., at or. Crest: a stag trip. sa. bezantee, ducally gorged and at. or. Motto: Nos Nostraque Deo. Interpretation - Ourselves and our possessions to God - modernly, 'We and ours to God'." (Other authorities make the stags trippant and courant.) He could have used the family arms, but under the heraldic law, he would have had to place thereon a crescent - the insignia denoting difference for his father, a second son. It is, therefore, more than probable as the architect of a younger son's house, through descent of his father, that he preferred an escutcheon of his own, and originated the emblazonment especially connected with his name in the Herald's office, London, and substantially the same recorded thereafter, to his son, John (or Thomas) Rogers as expressed in the manuscript pedigrees in the British Museum. Edmundson and Burke, both record this second ancient Rogers coat of arms and crest.

He married, 2dly, 1483, Catherine (or Katherine), daughter of Sir Philip de Courtenay, Knt. of Powderham Castle, Devon,

the relict of Sir Seinclere Pomeroy, son of Sir Thomas Pomeroy, of 'Berry Pomroy', Devon; and by her had two sons, George the elder, and John. Katherine (as more frequently spelled), born 1444-6, and died 12 Jan. 1515; was the 2d daughter and youngest child of Sir Philip, who was born 1404 and died 1463 (second of that name of 'Powderham'), by Elizabeth, daughter of Walter, Lord Hungerford, K.G., his wife; and Katherine's 1st husband dying 31 May, 1471, s.p., she, his widow, inherited property from the Pomeroy Estate. These Pomeroys traced their lineage from the Rodulphus de Pomerai in Normandy, who invaded England with the 'Conqueror'; and King William gave him 58 lordships in Devon and two in Somerset. George Rogers was 30 years old past when his mother died in 1515/16, hence he was born about 1484-5, and his younger brother John was born about 1486. William, the eldest son of Thomas Rogers and by his first wife, was heir to the Rogers estate and also to the property the said Thomas', Besill wife brought him; his 2nd son George, Katherine's eldest child was her personal heir and received by entail such property as came to her from the Courtenay estates, - notably, 'Lupit', Devon, his residence seat, and other manors; and John was educated and undoubtedly obtained material assistance from the Courtenays (though no discoverable realty), but genealogically he was the recipient of the greatest heirloom his mother could have bestowed upon him; her personal arms, the Courtenay escutcheon, engraved on her own silver drinking cup - such a bequeathal, as in that era would be given only to one of her own blood, and thereby clinches the blood-line Courtenay descent of her youngest son as surely as that of her eldest the entailed heir.

After the death of her Rogers husband, Katherine married thirdly, Sir William Huddesfuld, Knt. of Shillingsford, Devon, Attorney General to King Edward IV, and he died 20 Mar. 1499/1500 and by this last alliance, she had two daughters, Elizabeth, who married Sir Anthony Poyntz of Gloucester; and Katherine, who married Sir Edmund Carew of Devon - who was Knighted at Bosworth and killed at Terownne.

The eldest son of George and Elizabeth Rogers of Lopet, Lupit (or Luppit), Devon, was Sir Edward Rogers, born about 1498 - grand-son of Thomas and Katherine (Courtenay) Rogers, Comptroller, Queen Elizabeth's household and member of the Privy Council. He was a Protestant, man of influence at Court, relative and friend of Daniel Rogers (as hereinafter mentioned) and his family and descendants are of record.

John Rogers of Deritend(12-1408);b.1485;d. C1530;m. C1505-6

John Rogers of Deritend was the youngest child of Thomas Rogers, Sergeant-at-Law, Esq. of Bradford, and the second son by his Courtenay wife. John Rogers of Deritend, born 1485 at Bradford, William's half-brother, the 3rd and youngest child of Thomas (2) Rogers and variously located (by Hutchins, as heir

to Berks County estate of 'Benham Valence', but error as to receiving it; by others as of County Kent, where he undoubtedly went when a young man to visit his relatives at 'Sutton Valence', 5 miles south of Maidstone). He had received a good education and possibly had some financial backing, but was certainly portionless as to realty possessions, hence his visitation to Kent to see his cousins - descendants of John (or Aaron) Roger of London, as aforesaid, was probably a prospecting tour. He, being the son of a distinguished father, may have been the means of his being dubbed, 'Thomas of Kent', in contradistinction from the John's of that branch of the family. However, whether such soubriquet was given him or not, his visit to Kent was the means of determining the principal feature of his after life, for in that County, he met Margaret, or 'Margary' Wyatt, the alleged daughter of Sir Henry Wyatt of Abington Castle - near Maidstone; and they were married 1505-6; she was born the latter part of the 15th century, and her father Sir Henry, was prominent at the Courts of Kings Henry VII and Henry VIII. She was half-sister to Sir Thomas Wyatt - poet and statesman, and aunt of Sir Thomas Wyatt, the younger (his son), who led the uprising against the marriage of Queen Mary to Phillip of Spain, and paid the penalty with his head ..... They finally settled at "Deritend" a chapelry in the parish of Aston, a hamlet in the suburbs of Birmingham, Co. Warwick, located on the bank of the River Trent adjoining the boundary line of Staffordshire and close to the line of Worcestershire. He was frequently called 'John Rogers of Birmingham' and bore arms identically the same as those of his father, 'Thomas Rogers of Bradford', but on the Crest Stag, he left off the Bezants (represented by gold plates - indicating wealth) and curtailed the trippant stag to the head of the animal as was his undoubted privilege, the bearer of arms possessing the right of determining his own crest, though he cannot alter the heraldic arms of the house, unless he be granted special arms for reason.

Their issue comprised five children, three sons and two daughters viz:

1. Rev. John (11-704);b. 1507 at Deritend;m. ---- ----.
2. William
3. Edward
4. Eleanor, m. Robert Mylward of Alne Church,Co.Worcester.
5. Joan, m. ---- ----.

Rev.John Rogers (The Martyr)(11-704);b. 1507;d. 1555; m. C1536

Rev. John Rogers, b. 1507 at Deritend near Birmingham, Co. Warwick, England. He was educated at Cambridge, leaving there about 1525; he took holy orders in the Roman Catholic Church about 1526, and from this time on his life was one of turmoil and strife in the religious world. He became a leader of the Anglican Reformation, and paid the penalty by being burned at the stake on Feb. 4, 1555, his children being forced to witness the ordeal. Rev. John Rogers married about 1536 Adriana Pratt, alias de Werden, niece of Jacob Von Meteren. According to Chester in his history of the Martyrs family, 1861 there were eleven children as follows:

I Susan, b. Brabant (Antwerp) m. John Short.

II John, b. Saxony (Wittenberg) m. Mary Leete.

III Daniel, b. Saxony abt. 1540; d. Jan. 1590.

IV Ambrose, b. ( )

*V Bernard, b. 1543 at Wittenberg, Saxony.

VI Samuel, b. ( )

VII Philip, b. ( )

VIII Augustine, b. ( )

IX Barnaby, b. ( )

X Elizabeth, b. ( ) m. James Proctor.

XI Hester, b. ( ) m. Henry Ball.

Bernard Rogers (10-352); b. 1543; d. ;m. 1564

Bernard Rogers, born 1543 at Wittenberg, Saxony. He was educated in Germany and returned to England, crossing over into Scotland where he resided for a time, and married there about 1564. His known issue was Thomas Mathew Rogers called after the "non de plume" used by the martyr in publishing the "Byble".

Thomas Matthew Rogers (9-176); b. C1565; d. ;m. C1586

Thomas Mathew Rogers, born about 1565 in the north of England or Scotland, married 1586 a McMurdocke. There were a number of children, among them Thomas , Edmund, William, George, John.

Thomas Rogers (8-88);b. 1586-7;d. Feb.1621;m. C1606; Came in Mayflower 1620

Thomas Rogers, son of Thomas Matthew and ----- (McMurdo) Rogers, was born in 1586-7. He married Grace -----, about 1606 in England, probably in Dorsetshire or Wiltshire.

Hills says: "Thomas Rogers was a "Camlet" merchant in London and Leyden, Holland. His place in London seems to have been in the parish of St. Bartholomew the Great where he was a taxpayer, together with Christopher Martin, Governor of the Mayflower, and John Hooke. He early became interested in the Pilgrim movement, and was a member of the Leyden, Holland, Congregation on or before June 25, 1618. He seems to have been fairly well off. In order to finance his trip on the Mayflower he sold his house on Barbara Lane in Leyden Apr. 1, 1620, to a party by the name of Mordecai Cohen for 300 gilders.

Thomas Rogers may be related to George Rogers - Student at Leyden University who lived with Thomas Blossom. George Rogers matriculated in Medicine Oct. 27, 1609, then 25.

.....

Incidentally his neighbor in London, Mr. Christopher Martin, was a member of the Merchant Adventurers, and was appointed by them Governor of the Mayflower, and also Treasurer. There is good reason to suspect that Thomas Rogers was also a member of the Adventurers. He became a citizen of Leyden in 1618, guaranteed by Wm. Jepson and Roger Wilson."

Thomas Rogers and his eldest son emigrated to America in 1620, in the Mayflower, landing at Plymouth, where he died in the winter of 1621. The other children of the family came over to New England later, and the record alleges they came from Dorsetshire, England. After the death of the Pilgrim, Thomas Rogers, his widow married twice, first William Rogers (Thomas' brother) and second, Roger Porter of "Long Sutton", Southampton, England.

The following quotations are from "The History of Plymouth Plantation" by William Bradford - Boston - Published for the Mass. Hist. Soc. - 1912:

Vol. II, p.400 -

"Passengers of the Mayflower ...

.2. Thomas Rogers, and Joseph, his sone. His other children came afterwards.

Vol. II, p.408 -

Thomas Rogers dyed in the first sickness, but his sone Joseph is still living, and is maried and hath .6.

<u>Thomas Rogers (6-56)(b. 1580-[illegible], d. [illegible]) [illegible] Mayflower 1620</u>

Thomas Rogers, son of Thomas [illegible] and [illegible] Rogers, was born in 15[illegible]. He married Grace ———, about 1606 in England, probably in [illegible].

Willis says: "Thomas Rogers was a "camlet merchant" in London and Leyden, Holland. His place in London seems to have been in the parish of St. Bartholomew the Great where he was a vestryman, together with Christopher Martin, [illegible] and John Rogers. He early became interested in the [illegible] movement, and was a member of the Leyden, Holland Congregation on or before June [illegible], 1618. He seems to have been fairly well off. In order to finance his trip on the Mayflower he sold his house on [illegible] in Leyden Apr. 1, 1620, to [illegible] for [illegible] guilders.

[illegible] Rogers [illegible] Leyden University [illegible] matriculated in Medicine Dec. 27, 1617, then 24.

[illegible]

Incidentally [illegible] in London [illegible] was a member of the [illegible] and was [illegible] the Governor of the Mayflower [illegible]. There is good reason to suspect that young Rogers [illegible] the Adventurers. He became a [illegible] of London in 1611, [illegible] by [illegible]."

Thomas Rogers and his eldest son Joseph [illegible] in 1620, in the Mayflower, landing at Plymouth, where he died in the winter of 1621. The other children of the family came over to New England later, and [illegible] England. [illegible] Thomas Rogers, his widow [illegible] William [illegible] and second, Roger [illegible], England.

The following quotations are from "The History of Plymouth Plantation" by William Bradford - [illegible] the Mass. Hist. Soc. - 1912:

Vol. II p.[illegible] -

"Passengers on the Mayflower ...

.. Thomas Rogers, and Joseph, his sone. His other children came afterwards.

Vol. II, p.[illegible] -

Thomas Rogers dyed in the first sicknes, but his sone Joseph is still living, and is married and hath [illegible]

children. The rest of Thomas Rogers (children) came over, and are married and have many children."

The children of Thomas and Grace (----) Rogers were:

1. Joseph (7-44); b. C1607-8; m. C1631 Hannah -----; d. 1678. Came in Mayflower in 1620.

2. Thomas, b. 1609.

3. John, b. 1611; came to America some 10 years after his fathers death and was taxed in Duxbury in 1632; m. Apr. 16, 1639, Ann Churchman, dau. of Hugh Churchman.

4. William, b. 1613; d. Huntingdon, L.I. 1669.

5. James, b. 1615; d. New London, Conn. Feb. 1687-8; m. Elizabeth Rowland.

6. Probably a daughter.

7. Noah (?)

8, Probably other children.

Lt. Joseph Rogers (7-44); b.C1607-8;d. Jan.12 to 25,1678;m.1631-2 Came in Mayflower, 1620

Joseph Rogers, eldest son of Thomas and Grace (----) Rogers, was born about 1607-8, probably in Dorsetshire, England. He came to America with his father to Plymouth in the Mayflower in 1620, when he was 12 to 13 years old. He had lands assigned in 1623, He married in 1631-2, Hannah -----. He settled at Duxbury where he was allowed to keep a ferry over Jones River near his house, on Mar. 2, 1635-6, and later went to Sandwich, where he resided for a time. He and his brother John had a grant of land, Apr. 6, 1640. He was appointed Lieutenant of the Militia at Nawsett in 1647 and in 1655 removed to Eastham, Mass., permanently locating there.

In 1652, Joseph Rogers was one of the jurors, appointed Feb. 24 "To layout the most convenient way from Sandwich to Plymouth". (Annals of Barnstable County - Freeman - Vol.1, p. 206). In 1658, "Leave was granted to Lieutenant Joseph Rogers to have meadows, purchased of the Potanumaquutt Indians, viz. of Pompo the proprietor and Francis the Sachem; one portion called Aquaquessett, five acres, another portion at Mattaquessett, one and a half acres" (Ibid. Vol.1, p.227) In 1665, land was given to Lieutenant Joseph

Rogers and others in Manoramoiett. (Ibid. Vol.1, p. 256) Joseph Rogers died in Eastham in Jan. 1678.

His will, dated Jan. 2, probated Mar. 5, 1677-8 bequeaths to sons: Thomas, John and James; daughters, Elizabeth Higgens, and Hannah Rogers; to wife. Beriah Higgens to have a share with the children, becauseshe had lived with him a great while.

The children of Joseph and Hannah (----) Rogers were (N.E. Hist. Gen. Reg., VIVIII, 71):

1. Sarah, b. Aug. 6, 1633; d. 15th of same month.

2. Joseph, b. Jul. 19, 1635; d. Dec. 27, 1660; m. Feb. 4, 1660, Susanna Deane.

3. Thomas (6-22); b. May 29, 1638; bp. at Scituate May 6, 1638; d. 1678; m. 1665 Elizabeth Snow.

4. Elizabeth; b. Sep. 29, 1639; m. Jonathan Higgins, his first wife, Jan. 9, 1660.

5. John, b. Apr. 3, 1642; d. 1718; m.1660, Elizabeth Twining. Had seven children; sons were: John, Judah, Joseph, Eleazer and Nathaniel. John m. Priscilla Hamblin, 1696. (History of Eastham - Pratt.)

6. Mary, b. Sep. 22, 1644; m. John Phinney.

7. James, b. Oct. 18, 1648; d. Apr. 13, 1678; m. 1670, Mary Paine. She m. 2d. Israel Cole.

8. Hannah, b. Aug. 8, 1652; m. John Tisdall. (Hill says m. Jonathan Higgins, his 2nd wife)

9. William, b. C1655 (H.H.Rogers "Red Book").

Thomas Rogers (6-22); b. May 29, 1638;d. Jun. 16, 1678;m. Dec. 13, 1665

Thomas Rogers, son of Lt. Joseph and Hannah (----) Rogers was born in the 3rd month (old style) 29th day, 1638, and was baptized at Eastham, Mass. He married Dec. 13, 1665, Elizabeth Snow, daughter of Hon. Nicholas and Constance (Hopkins) Snow, who was born about 1640 and died Jun. 16, 1678. He died Jun. 16, 1678 at Eastham.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

The children of Thomas and Elizabeth (Snow) Rogers, according to Leon Clark Hills - Cape Cod Series - Vol II - 1941, born at Eastham, were:

1. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 8, 1666; m. ----- Higgins.
2. Joseph, b. Feb. 1, 1667; m. Prudence -----.
3. Hannah (5-11); b. Mar. 20, 1669; m. Amaziah Harding.
4. Thomas; b. Mar. 6, 1670; d. Mar. 16, 1670-1.
5. Thomas; b. May 6, 1672; m. Sarah Treat.
6. Eleazer, b. Nov. 3, 1673; m. Ruhmah Willis.
7. Nathaniel, b. Jan. 18, 1675.

Hannah Rogers (5-11); b. Mar. 20, 1669; d. m.

Hannah Rogers, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Snow) Rogers was born Mar. 20, 1669, at Eastham, Mass. She married (date not found) Amaziah Harding, son of Joseph and Bethia (Cook) Harding of Eastham. On July 4, 1704, (the Barnstable Co. Probate Records) (see Appendix A) Hannah Rogers, wife of Amaziah Harding complains that she had not received the full proportion of her father's estate. In Rogers Notes, Mayflower Descendant, VII, pp 178-181, regarding the estate of Thomas Rogers, son of Joseph, son of Thomas, it states: "As it now appears that one of the sd children viz. Hannah, now wife of Amaziah Harding was then a minor." Dated July 8, 1704. The date of her death is unknown.

The children of Amaziah and Hannah (Rogers) Harding are given in detail in Harding Family, NO. 4-5, of these Notes.

- -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Hannah (Rogers) Harding (5-11) - Plea to Barnstable Co. Probate Court - Jul.8,1704	17
B	Excerpt from Americana - American Historical Magazine, Vol. 32, 1938, "The Rogers Line".	1

APPENDIX A

HANNAH (ROGERS) HARDING (5-11) - PLEA TO BARNSTABLE CO. PROBATE COURT - JUL. 8, 1704

(Mayflower Descendant - Vol II, pp 178-181)

Estate of Thomas[3] Rogers (Joseph[2], Thomas[1])
Barnstable Co. Probate Records

"Whereas complaint is now made ... that the Estate of Thomas Rogers Late of Eastham now Deceased who died Intestate for about six and twenty years since hath not yet been orderly settled by any thing as doth yet appeare and an agreement being now prodused under the hands and seals of the children of the s[d] Deceased wherein it doth appeare that some former Division & proportion was made between them of the s[d] Estate to and amongst the s[d] children and forasmuch as it now appears that one of the s[d] children viz Hannah now wife of Amasiah Harding was then a minor when she signed the s[d] agreement and her now husband complaineth that she the s[d] Hannah hath not had her full proportion of s[d] Estate and that the s[d] bargain or agreement can not be bynding unto her she being then under age .... Dated 8 July 1704."

.....

APPENDIX B

EXCERPT FROM AMERICANA - AMERICAN HISTORICAL MAGAZINE - VOL.32 - 1938 - PUBLISHED BY THE AMERICAN HISTORICAL SOCIETY - p.377 - "THE ROGERS LINE"

Rogers Arms - Argent a chevron between three stags statant, sable, attired or.

.....

(J. C. Underwood: Lineage of the Rogers Family - England- p.18)

Rogers with its variations of Roger, Rogerson, Rodger and Rodgers, is derived from the baptismal name and meant "the son of Roger." In the Domesday Book, it appeared as Rogerus in County Norfolk, and was found, also, before the fifteenth century, in the counties of Lincoln, Suffolk, Somerset, and York.

(Bardsley: "Dictionary of English and Welsh Surnames".)

J. C. Underwood, in his "Lineage of the Rogers Family" - England, claims for the Mayflower Pilgrim, Thomas Rogers, descent from the Rev. John Rogers, of England, known as the Martyr, and gives as the descent, and also the earlier generations of the famed family the following:

I. John Fitz Roger, son or grandson of John, or Aaron, Roger, of London in 1300, was born about 1335. He had a son John, of whom further.

II. Sir John Fitz Roger, son of John Fitz Roger, was born in 1386-87. Child: 1. John of whom further.

III. John Rogers, son of Sir John Fitz Roger was born in Somerset. His son was: 1. Thomas, of whom further.

IV. Thomas Rogers, son of John Rogers, was born at Ashington, County Somerset. Child: 1. Thomas, of whom further.

V. Thomas (2) Rogers, son of Thomas Rogers, was born in 1435 and died at Bradford-on-Avon, County Wilts, in 1489. He married (first) in 1478, Cecelia Besill; and (second) in 1483, Catherine (de Courtney) Pomeroy, daughter of Sir Philip de Courtney. Child by first marriage: 1. William. Child by second marriage: 2. John, of whom further.

VI. John (2) Rogers, son of Thomas and Catherine (de Courtney -Pomeroy) Rogers, was born at Bradford, County Wilts, in

APPENDIX B

-2-

1485. He married in 1505-06, Margery Wyatt, daughter of Henry Wyatt (alleged daughter of Sir Henry Wyatt of Abington Castle, County Kent.) They had a son: 1. John of whom further.

VII. The Rev. John Rogers (the Martyr) son of John (2) and Margery (Wyatt) Rogers, was born at Deritend, County Warwick, England, in 1507. He was, after 1534, chaplain to a company of English merchants at Antwerp in Brabant. He married Adrianna Pratt. Children (and probably others): 1. John. 2. Daniel. 3. Samuel. 4. Bernard of whom further.

VIII. Bernard Rogers, son of the Rev. John and Adrianna (Pratt) Rogers was born in Wittenberg, Saxony, in 1543. He returned to England and married in Scotland about 1564. Child: 1. Thomas Matthew of whom further.

IX. Thomas Matthew Rogers, son of Bernard Rogers, was born about C1565 and died in 1609. He married about 1586, a McMurdo, or McMurdock. Children (besides daughters); 1. Thomas, of whom further. 2. Edmund. 3. William. 4. George. 5. John.

X. Thomas Rogers, son of Thomas Matthew Rogers was born C 1586-87 and was the American Ancestor. (J. C. Underwood, "Lineage of the Rogers Family - England", pp. 15-30. C. C. Williams: "Ancestors and Posterity of Richard Williams, of Taunton, Mass." p. 386).

The whole subject of the descendants of the Martyr has received considerable and understandable attention both in England and in America. Several early immigrants to the American Colonies by the name of Rogers had claimed similar descents, and the whole matter is worthy of consideration. If Mr. Underwood had access to private documents proving this descent, trace of them appears to be lost. A short search into other sources would not be out of place in these pages. E. C. Banks, the authority on the Mayflower Pilgrims, states that the ancestry of Thomas Rogers the Mayflower Pilgrim is unknown. The whole matter of the various Rogers descent is considered by James Savage in his early and valuable work "Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England". He discredits any descent from John Rogers, the Martyr. He quotes Hunter, an English antiquarian: "I never saw in an English document any evidence of the descent which they claim, which may, for any thing I know, be correct, though I should like to see the evidence on which it rests."

In the same year, Joseph Lemuel Chester's book appeared on

APPENDIX B

the subject, and it is still the most complete and authentic work in the field. It is entitled, "John Rogers: Compiler of the First Authorized English Bible; Pioneer of the English Reformation and Its First Martyr." It included a genealogical account of his family. Colonel Chester went to England believing himself a descendant of the Martyr through the Rev. Nathaniel Rogers of Ipswich, and he went into the matter exhaustively. After the death of Colonel Chester, in 1882, a memorial appeared on him with a list of his works, and was published in the New England Historic Genealogical Register, comprising twenty pages. The "New York Genealogical and Biographical Record" also devoted similar attention to him. In addition to his published work on John Rogers, Colonel Chester compiled four large volumes of manuscript notes on Rogers families residing in England. His conclusion is that while the Martyr had a large family his descendants cannot be traced in either England or America. A sketch in the "Dictionary of National Biography", a British publication, 37 years after Chesters work on Rogers is largely based on it. In this we find also that the authorities agree that while claims of descent from the Martyr cannot be disproved, they cannot be substantiated. The whole matter remains in the class of the unsolved genealogical problems.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 16 - JUNE 1, 1954

ANCESTRAL NUMBER NYE FAMILY - NO. 5-13

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
12	1664	Randolph Nye	14--	C1548-9	15--	3
	1665	----- -----				
11	832	William Nye	15--	C1556	C1530	3
	833	Agnes Tregian				
10	416	Ralph Nye	C1533		1555	4
	417	Margaret Merynge				
9	208	Thomas Nye	C1557		1583	4
	209	Katherine Poulsden				
8	104	Thomas Nye	C1582		1619(2)	5
	105	(2) Agnes (Widow Rye)	C1580			
7	52	Benjamin Nye	bp.1620	A1712?	1640	6
	53	Katharine Tupper				
6	26	Nathan Nye	C1660	1747		9
	27	Mary (Mercy) ----				
5	13	Thankful Nye	1691	A1744	1714	10
	12	John Davis, Jr.	1684			
4	6	Nathan Davis	1715	1776	1748	
	7	Elizabeth Lewis	1704-5			
3	3	Jane Davis	1750		1775	
	2	Rufus Fish	1740	1815		
2	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863	1811	
	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following is taken largely from "Genealogy of the Nye Family" - G. H. Nye and F. E. Best - Cleveland, Ohio - 1907; "The Nye Family in America - First Reunion", the manuscript notes of Dr. Homer Brainard for Mrs. Virgil Browne, daughter of John Edwin Robinson, and other sources indicated. See also "The Scott Genealogy" by Margaret Lovering Holman - 1919.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

THE NYES IN EUROPE

DENMARK

The name Nye as a family name made its first appearance about the middle of the thirteenth century in the Sjelland section of Denmark. At that time there were great internal uprisings in Sweden and many of the Swedes fled to adjoining countries to escape the dangers which threatened them at home. These people settled in little communities throughout Denmark and we find traces of their settlements in such compound names as Ny-borg, Ny-stead, and of other towns named after their Swedish homes; in like manner to the naming of New Amsterdam by the Dutch settlers in America; the prefix Ny in the Danish language, meaning new or new comer.

In the adoption of surnames which hitherto had been practically unknown, they employed much the same method. Great confusion often resulted from the lack of a surname and so to distinguish a man he was given a surname which suggested itself from some characteristic of the man, as for instance a trade or occupation such as Baker, Carpenter or Gardener, often his figure made the necessary suggestion, as Broad, Short, or Tallman; or the simple addition of son, as Johnson, Williamson or Robinson.

And as one of these emigrants from Sweden was given by the inhabitants of his new country the name Nye or New comer.

For the ancestry of this man, we must look to the traditional history of Denmark. There are several stories of his origin, but one will be sufficient to give us a point from which we may start. This tradition tells us that about the middle of the thirteenth century a person came and settled in Fredericksborg Bailiwick and Slangerup Parish in the Sjelland section of Denmark. There was a rumor that he was the descendant of Harold Blautand, who died in 985, through his daughter, who married one of the most famous of the Swedish heroes, Styribeoin, son of Olaf, King of Sweden.

Love Nye was a son of this descendant of the royal house of Sweden and is the first whose name appears on record. He became a man of great prominence and in 1316 was Bishop of Roskilde in the Sjelland section. (Lexicon over Adelige Familier in Danmark, Norge og Hertog. dommene).

Sven Nye is mentioned in 1346 as the heir of his father, the Bishop of Roskilde. (Danske Arkive.) In 1363 he had in Tudse, Holbeck, Bailiwick, Sjelland Section a grant of land

(Lands Kontorets Armaler). He probably died the same year, since his son, Marten Nye was in that year declared heir of his father in Tudse. (Hirtoria Sjellandia Vol 1, p.68).

Nils Nye was a son of Marten Nye and in 1418 is mentioned in the Landnamabok as possessing land in Tudse, which he then deeded to his son.

Bertolf Nye is mentioned in 1466 as the son of Nils Nye of Tudse (Necrologium Dannae Vetus). Bertolf had two sons, James and Randolf. James had a duel with Tostig, son of Gytha, (Annales Dannae III, 135), from the consequences of which he fled to England accompanied by his younger brother Randolf and settled in Wiltshire, afterward removing to Hampshire.

ENGLAND

LINE OF DESCENT

Randolph Nye (12-1664); b. 14--; d. C1548-9; m. 15--

Randolf Nye settled in Sussex in 1527. He is mentioned in the Rolls as excusing himself on account of illness from attendance at the Assize held at Lewes. (Coram Rege Roll, 20 Hen. VIII). He held land in Uckfield, County Sussex (Rotuli Hundredorum 33 Hen. VIII). He had one son, William who is mentioned in Coram Rege Roll as the inheritor of his father, Randolf of Uckfield.

William Nye (11-832); b.15--;d. C1556;m. C1530

William Nye, son of Randolf, married Agnes, daughter of Ralph Tregian of Ballance-Horned, County Hertford. William Nye studied for the ministry and became Rector of the Parish Church of Ballance-Horned before his father's death. (26 Hen. VIII, 1534 also History of Hertfordshire Vol. 1 p. 274). In 2 Edw. VI, 1548-9 we read that he claimed the land which his father, who had evidently died the year before, had "given unto him" in Uckfield, "to have and to hold to them and to the heirs male of the said William his son, and in default of such issue male then the said premises to be given to the Parish Church." (Town Depositions Chancery 2 Edw. VI). As there are no other references to William Nye, except a mention of his name in 1556, when his son Ralph was served heir to his father, it must be inferred that he had a quiet and uneventful life.

Ralph Nye (10-416); b.C1533 ; d. ; m. 1555

Ralph Nye, son of William, became heir to his father in Uckfield and Balance in 1556. This date also fixes the date for the death of his father - (Retour 117). He married June 18, 1555, Margaret Merynge of St. Mary, Woolchurch. (Marriage Licenses of the Bishop of London, B). He had five children who are mentioned in Inquisitiones Post Mortem:

The children of Ralph and Margaret (Merynge) Nye were:

1. Thomas (9-208); m. Sep. 9, 1583 Katherine Poulsden.

2. Edmundus; who while he was quite young went into Somersetshire, died there and was buried in Wedmore Church March 9, 1594. (St. James Parish Register & Wedmore Parish Register).

3. Ralph; married Joan Wilkshire, Aug. 30, 1584 (Wedmore Parish Register).

4. Anne; married Nick. Stuart August 6, 1616.

5. Mary; married John Banister April 24, 1621. (St. Saviours, Southwark Parish Register).

Thomas Nye (9-208); b.C1537 ;d. ;m. Sep. 9, 1583.

Thomas Nye, son of Ralph and Margaret (Merynge) Nye, married Sept. 9, 1583, at St. Andrew, Hubbard, Katherine Poulsden of London. She was a daughter of the late Mr. Poulsden of Horley, County Surrey. (Marriage Licenses Bishop of London Court). He bargained and sold to William Poulsden of the same Parish, yoeman, his wife's brother, "a messuage or tenement builded with a croft adjoining, containing sixteen acres in Bidlenden, County Kent." (Clerk of the Peace Rolls). William Poulsden then granted to Thomas Nye an annuity of four shillings arising from the said lands. Ralph Nye was executor of his father's estate in 1584. (Proceedings Court of Claims).

The children of Thomas and Katherine (Poulsden) Nye were:

1. Henry; matriculated at Oxford University, Nov. 24, 1609 at the age of twenty years. He received his degree, Bachellor of Arts, June 12, 1611. In 1615 he was Vicar of Cobham, Surrey. He was Rector of Clapham Sussex in 1630. (Alumni Oxoniensis "et sequitier".) His son John matriculated at Oxford, Dec. 12, 1634, aged fourteen years and was made Bachellor of Arts, May 26,1638.

2. Phillip; matriculated at Oxford June 28, 1616, when he was twenty years of age. He received the degree, Bachellor of Arts, April 24, 1619. In 1645 he was Rector of St. Michaels Cornhill and of Acton Middlesex in 1645. He resided for some time at Hayes near Slinford, County Sussex and later emigrated to Arnheim, Holland, and returned to England in 1640 in company with John Canne. In Oliver Cromwells time he was a celebrated preacher and there are many interesting notes about him in Henry G. Bohn's edition of Butler's Hudibras. He married Judith, who died in 1680. He died at Brompton, Kensington Parish, September, 1678, and was buried at St. Michael's Cornhill, September 27, 1678. (Lanc - Eng'l. Ch. Hist. Vol II, p 140; Fenland Notes & Que. Vol. II p. 89, for reference to Phillip Nye "The goodly divine." See also address of George H. Nye at First Nye Reunion, Sandwich, Mass., 1903).

3. John; reported to have been "a very lively disposition" which the following taken from the Middlesex Sessions Roll Peace Reg. would tend to confirm: "July 1612 (James I (1614) John Nye brought in by warrant for abusinge Sir William Smith at Hammersmith and beatinge Richard Bushe verye square upon the head: said John Nye to put in surities for his good behavior and appear at next session of the Peace." He married and had children who resided in Middlesex.

4. Thomas (8-104); m.(2) Jun. 10, 1619, Agnes, widow of Henry Rye.

Thomas Nye (8-104);b.C1582;d. ;m.(2) Jun. 10, 1619

Thomas Nye, son of Thomas and Katherine (Poulsden) Nye of Bidlenden, County Kent, was a haberdasher. On June 10, 1619, he married for his second wife Agnes Rye. The name of his first wife who had died is not known. His second wife whose age is given as thirty-nine, was of the same Parish and was the widow of Henry Rye (Marriage Licenses, Archbishops of Canterbury). July 4, 1637, he granted to his younger son Thomas four acres of land in Bidlenden together with a building part of a foldcourse and stated in the document "my oldest son Benjamin having gone to New England" (Clerk of the Peace Rolls).

The children of Thomas and Agnes (----) Nye were:

1. Benjamin (7-52); bp. May 4, 1620; m. Katharine Tupper and settled in Sandwich, Mass.

2. Thomas, b. Sep. 16, 1623; m. Margaret Webster and left descendants in Bidlenden (St. Peter, Cornhill Parish Register).

Benjamin Nye (7-52); bp, May 4, 1620; d. A1712?; m. Oct.19,1640

Benjamin Nye, son of Thomas and Agnes Nye, was baptized at Bidlenden Kent, England, May 4, 1620. He came in the "Abigail" to Lynn, Mass., in 1635, with Edmund Freeman's Company. Dennis Geere of Saugus, who came in the "Abigail", in his will, dated Dec. 10, 1635, leaves 30 shillings to Benjamin Nye.)

Rev. Thomas Tupper was also a passenger on the "Abigail". In 1637, he removed to Sandwich, Mass., where Oct. 19, 1640, his daughter Katherine and Benjamin Nye were married.

The following extracts from the town and colony records give the history of Benjamin Nye:

In 1643, the name of Benjamin Nye appears in the list of those able to bear arms.

In 1650, he complained of Thomas Dexter, Jr. for trespass for damages to the amount of ten pounds, and was awarded by the jury the sum of fifteen shillings.

In 1654 his name appears on a list of those contributing toward building a mill.

March 29, 1655, his name is on the subscription list for building a meeting house.

In 1655, he was supervisor of highways.

July 17, 1657, he engages to pay 15 shillings toward the minister's salary yearly, and in the same year takes the oath of fidelity.

May 18, 1658, he was chosen grand-juryman.

In 1659 he made a payment of five shillings for the meeting house.

In 1660 he complained against William Newland in an action of defamation, to the damage of fifty pounds, by testifying in

court that a message was brought or sent to him from Elizabeth Freeman "affirming that Jacob Burgis was drawne to testify that which he did conserning Barlow through Feare, by Benjamin Nyes threatening him, in case he would atend Barlow in this ocations against the Quakers, and give the psent evidence, he should not have his daughter to wife." The jury found for the plaintiff fifty shillings, or that the defendant bring forth the informer, and the cost of the suit.

In 1661 he was chosen constable and 1662 he was on the jury. In 1664 he served on a coroner's jury on Thomas Fitch. In 1665 he was on a committee to settle a road dispute between George Allen and R. Chadwell.

May 15, 1668, he was again chosen grand-jury man.

On Mar. 18, 1669 the town voted to lay out 12 acres of land to him because he built the mill at the little pond.

Sept. 13, 1669, the town "granted Ben Nie 8 acres of land adjoining his 6 acres adjoining to his meadow by the little river".

Jun. 13, 1671, he was on a committee to look after the uplands and meadows which are the town's commons.

In 1673 he was constable.

Mar. 31, 1674, voted a committee take a deed of Thomas Dexter for the town's land and ordered Benjamin Nye the collector to pay Thomas Dexter four pounds for it.

On Feb. 23, 1675, a list of the names was recorded of those having a just right and interest in the town's privileges - the list contains the names of Benjamin Nie and John Nye.

Aug. 8, 1675, it was voted that "Benjamin Nye have permission to build a fulling mill upon Spring Hill River, providing it does not damnifie the county road", as long as he keeps a fulling mill in the same place. (The history of Barnstable Co. states "at Spring Hill, just west from East Sandwich the remains of the old Benjamin Nye saw mill are still extant in the brook.")

A receipt appointed to be recorded:

> Received of Benjamin Nye and Steven Skiffe, agents for the town of Sandwich, and on their accompt the sume of fifty pounds, and is in full of what is owing from this town unto ours upon balance of accompt ordered by

the councill of the Collonie of New Plymouth Wee say, received this second day of February, 1676, in behalf of the town of Barnstable.

Thomas Hinckly
Thomas Huckens
Barnabas Laythrope

On p. 39 of "Suckanesset" by Theodate Geoffrey - Falmouth-1930, there is the following:

"North Falmouth's earliest settlers were Nye's of the old family originally called Noye that came to Weymouth in 1636 from England. John and Ebenezer Nye, sons of Benjamin Nye of Sandwich in February 1688 received a deed from William Bradford of Plymouth to 'a certain parcel or tract of lands (whose right herein hath for many years been peacably possessed by them the said John and Ebenezer Nye) at a place commonly called by the Indians Mahegansitt adjacent to Saconesset, by estimation 150 acres, bounded southerly by lands now in occupation of Daniel Butler.' In 1712 ..... William Gifford and Thomas Bowerman were the official agents for this purchase (of 'the new purchase') on behalf of Ebenezer Nye, Benjamin Nye, Sr. ...."

On p. 40 of "Suckanesset" by Theodate Geoffrey, there is mention of a record of 1712 of Brick Kiln road "near the path that goes from Isaac Robinson's to Benjamin Nye's."

Sandwich Church Records, p. 4, say "Benj. Nye of Falmouth and Hannah Bathosie(?) of B. (Barnstable) were m. Feb. 23, 1698." This may have been a grandson of Benjamin Nye.

The children of Benjamin* and Katharine (Tupper) Nye were:

1. Mary, m. Jun. 1, 1670 Joseph Burgess of Sandwich, and had:

BURGESS

(1) Samuel, born Mar. 8, 1671

(2) Ebenezer, born Oct. 2, 1673. He was an ancestor of Hon. Henry L. Dawes, U.S. Senator from Mass., and of Hon. Wm. C. Whitney, Ex-Secretary of the Navy.

(3) Jacob, born Oct. 18, 1676.

(4) Thomas, born Mar. 29, 1680.

- -

*Library of Cape Cod- No. 12- "The Nye House at Sandwich"- C.W.Swift-Yarmouthport, Mass-1925, tells of the Benjamin Nye House, built in 1685, later deeded to his son Jonathan, and in 1924 presented to the Comm. of Mass. as a Wild Life Sanctuary.

2. John; b. C1647; m. Esther Shed.

3. Ebenezer; b. C1654; m. Sarah Gibbs.

4. Jonathan, b. Nov. 29, 1649; m.(1) Hannah ____, (2) Patience Burgess.

5. Mercy, b. Apr. 4, 1652. She m. Matthias Ellis (b. Jun. 2, 1657) and had:

ELLIS
(1) Joel, b. 1679.
(2) Matthias, b. 1681.
(3) Mehitable, b. 1683.
(4) Mary, b. 1685.
(5) Experience, born 1687.
(6) Malaehi, b. 1689.
(7) Remembrance, b. 1691.
(8) Isabel, b. 1693.
(9) Samuel, b. 1699.

6. Caleb; b. C1658; m. Elizabeth Wood.

7. Nathan (6-26); b.C1660;d.May 1747;m. Mary ----

8. Benjamin, killed by the Indians at the battle of Rehobeth in King Phillip's War, Mar. 26, 1676.

Nathan Nye (6-26); b.C1660;d, May 1747; m.

Nathan Nye was the son of Benjamin and Katharine (Tupper) Nye. The records of Sandwich show but little about him beyond his having taken the oath of fidelity in 1678, and that his name in 1702 appears on the list of those entitled to share in the division of lands. His wife's name was Mary.

Nathan Nye left a will dated Sep. 18, 1741, proved May 13, 1747. (See Appendix A). Sandwich Church Records, p. 110, gives his date of death as Nov. 27, 1747.

The children of Nathan and Mary (----) Nye, all born in Sandwich, all recorded on p. 20 of Sandwich Church Records, were:

1. Remember; b. Feb. 28, 1686-7; m. ---- Blish.

2. Temperance; b. Apr. 7, 1689; m. Oct. 31, 1712, John Damon of Scituate, Mass.

3. Thankful (5-13); b. Aug. 11, 1691; m. Dec. 7,1714, John Davis, Jr. of Falmouth, Mass.

4. Content; b. Sept. 25, 1693; m. Jun. 4, 1719, John Landus of Sandwich, Mass.

5. Jemima; b. Feb. 20, 1695-6; she is not mentioned in her father's will and is probably the mother of Nathan and Mercy Backhouse (Backus).

6. Lemuel; b. Mar. 21, 1698-9.

7. Deborah; b. Apr. 8, 1700; m. ---- Hamlin.

8. Mariah or Maria; b. Apr. 2, 1702; m. ---- Jones.

9. Caleb; b. Jun. 28, 1704.

10. Nathan; b. Sept. 28, 1708.

Thankful Nye(5-13);b. Aug.11,1691;d. A1744;m. Dec.17,1714

Thankful Nye, daughter of Nathan and Mary (----) Nye, was born in Sandwich Aug. 11, 1691. She married Dec. 17 (or 7th), 1714, as of Sandwich, John Davis, Jr., of Falmouth, son of John Sr. and Ruth (Goodspeed) Davis. (Sandwich Church Records, pp. 45) She was mentioned in the Will and Codicil of her father Nathan Nye, dated Sep. 18, 1741 and Nov. 28, 1744, respectively, so presumably died after 1744.

The only child of John, Jr. and Thankful (Nye) Davis recorded in Falmouth (Falmouth Book of Records, Vol. 1, p 225) (see Davis Family NO. 3-1) was:

DAVIS

1. Nathan (4-6); b. Oct. 30, 1715. It is believed that this is the Nathan Davis who m. (Int.Publ.) Jan. 1, 1748, Elizabeth Lewis.

- -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpts from Will of Nathan Nye (6-26) Dated Sep. 18, 1741, and Proved Nov. 28, 1744	9

3. [illegible] (1[illegible]), p. [illegible], [illegible] [illegible]

4. [illegible], [illegible], [illegible], [illegible] [illegible]

5. [illegible], [illegible], [illegible], [illegible] [illegible]

6. [illegible], [illegible], [illegible]

7. [illegible], [illegible], [illegible], [illegible] [illegible]

8. [illegible], [illegible], [illegible], [illegible] [illegible]

9. [illegible], [illegible], [illegible]

10. [illegible], [illegible], [illegible], [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS FROM WILL OF NATHAN NYE (6-26)
DATED SEP. 18, 1741, AND PROVED NOV. 28, 1744

In the Name of God Amen. I Nathan Nye of Sandwich in the County of Barnstable in the Province of Massachusetts Bay in New England, Husbandman being through the goodness of God of Disposing mind and memory calling to mind the uncertainty of humane life and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to Dye Do this 18th day of September in the 15th year of his Majesties Reign Annoque Domini 1741 make and ordain this my Last Will and Testament that is to say principally and first of all I give and recommend my soul unto the hands of God that gave it and my body to the Earth to be Buried in a decent Christian Burial at the Discretion of my Executors hereafter named and as Touching such wordly estate where with it hath pleased God to Bless me in this Life, I give Divise and Despose of the same in following way and manner.

Imprimis, my will is that my just Debts and funeral charges be first paid out of my moneys credits and Livestock.

It. I give and bequeath to my three sons Lemuell, Caleb and Nathan to their and each of their heirs and assigns forever all my Real Estate of what name soever both in Sandwich and Barnstable. (Excepting my sheep Pasture Lot) to be Divided agreeable to Deeds executed July last Past.

.....

It. my will is that my three sons in consideration of the Premises pay .... ten pounds to my Daughter Thankful Davis ....

.....

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the 18 Day of Sept. AD 1741.

Signed Sealed Published pronounced & Declared by the sd Nathan Nie as his Last Will and Testament in the presence of us the subscribers.

David Crocker
Samuell Hoxie
Mary Hoxie

his mark
Nathan Nye (Seal)
and seal

Proved May 13, 1747

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 17 - OCTOBER 15, 1954

CROWELL FAMILY - NO. 5-15

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
7	60	Yelverton Crowell		1683	C1640	2
	61	Elizabeth -----		1703		
6	30	John Crowell	1642	1731-2	C1680	2
	31	Hannah -----	C1661	1753		
5	15	(1)Elizabeth Crowell	1682	1706	1703	3
	14	Benjamin Lewis	1679	1753		
4	7?	Elizabeth Lewis	1704-5			
4	7	Elizabeth Lewis	?		1748	
	6	Nathan Davis	1715	1776		
3	3	Jane Davis	1750		1775	
	2	Rufus Fish	1740	1815		
2	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863	1811	
	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

GENERAL

The following is based mainly upon Library of Cape Cod - No. 71 - The Crowell Family of Yarmouth - Descendants of Yelverton - 1913 and No. 103 - The Crowell Families of Yarmouth - 1912 - C. W. Swift - Yarmouthport, Mass; Savages "Genealogical Dictionary"; Pope's "Pioneers of Massachusetts" - Boston, 1900; a manuscript by John Oliver Williams of New York City - 1912, in the files of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Society, "The Yelverton Crow Family"; and other sources indicated.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

Yelverton Crowell (7-60); b. ;d. Oct. 24, 1683; m. C1640

Yelverton (or Elverton) Crowell, inhabitant of Charlestown, 1637, and conjectured to have been son or brother of John Crowe, later of Plymouth, had in 1643, been of Yarmouth. He married Elizabeth -----. He died suddenly, Oct. 24, 1683. She died Nov. 1703.

The children of Yelverton and Elizabeth (-----) Crowell of Yarmouth, Mass., were:

1. John (6-30); b. 1642; d. Feb.28, 1731-2, aged about 92; m. Hannah -----, C1680, who d. Oct. 5, 1753.

2. Edward; b. 1644; m. Mary Lothrop, Jan. 16, 1673.

3. Samuel; b. 1646; m. Hannah -----; d. Apr. 12, 1723.

4. Thomas; b. May 9, 1649 in Yarmouth; m. Deborah -----; d. Apr. 22, 1722.

5. Elizabeth; b. May 9, 1649 in Yarmouth; m. Samuel Matthews.

John Crowell (6-30); b. 1642; d. Feb. 28, 1731-2; m. C1680

John Crowell, son of Yelverton and Elizabeth (----) Crowell was born in 1642. He married about 1680 Hannah ----. He died Feb. 28, 1731-2, aged about 90. She died Oct. 5, 1753 in her 92d yr. (Ancient Cemetery, Yarmouth).

The children of John and Hannah (----) Crowell of Yarmouth were:

1. Elizabeth (5-15); b. Aug. 3, 1682; m. Benjamin Lewis of Falmouth, Sep. 8, 1702.

2. Jabez; b. Apr. 13, 1683*; d. B.1727.

3. Deliverance; b. Jan. 11, 1685; m. Caleb Cook, Oct. 18, 1710.

- -

* John Oliver Williams says "Aug. 3, 1682".

ADVERTISING CONTENT

Television Commercial [illegible] [illegible] 1960

Television [illegible] Commercial [illegible] [illegible] 1960, and [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

4. Hannah; b. Dec. 1, 1687; m. James Lovell, Sep. 11, 1723.

5. John; b. Dec. 5, 1689; m. Olive Gross*; moved to Chatham; d. B.1747.

6. Susannah; b. Nov. 11, 1691; m. John Berry.

7. Experience; b. Jan. 29, 1694; m. Thomas Crowell, Nov. 2, 1720.

8. Joseph; b. Sep. 30, 1696; m. (1) Sep. 4, 1723, Sarah Howes; she d. May 18, 1751; (2) Anna Hallet, Nov. 12, 1752, who d. Oct. 1795. He d. Jan. 14, 1783.

9. Mary; b. Jun. 26, 1698; m. Nathan Atkins, Oct. 17, 1716.

10. Reliance; b. Jan. 2, 1699; m. ---- Hatch.

11. Mercy; b. May 15, 1702; m. Edward Downs, Nov. 30, 1732.

12. Rachel; b. Jan. 30, 1703; m. John Cowen, Jun. 2, 1726.

13. Ephraim; b. Nov. 14, 1706; m. Rose Gorham, Mar. 4, 1731, who d. Mar. 19, 1781. He d. Sep. 1795, in 90th year.

Elizabeth Crowell(5-15);b.Aug.3,1682;d.Mar. 8,1706;m.Sept.8,1702

Elizabeth Crowell, daughter of John and Hannah (----) Crowell of Yarmouth was born Aug. 3, 1682. She married Sep. 8, 1702, Benjamin Lewis of Falmouth, Mass., son of Thomas and Mary (Davis) Lewis. She died Mar. 8, 1706, at Falmouth, Mass.

The children of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Crowell) Lewis are given in Lewis Family, NO. 4-7, of these Notes.

- -

* John Oliver Williams says "Alice Gross".

[illegible]

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpt from "The Pioneers of Massachusetts" by Charles Henry Pope, Boston, Mass. - 1900	1
B	Excerpts from "The Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown" by Thomas Bedlous Wyman - Boston - 1879	1
C	Will of Yelverton Crowell (7-60); Dated Dec. 23, 1681; Probated Mar. 8, 1683/84 - Plymouth, Mass.	2
D	Excerpts from Manuscript of "The Yelverton Crowe Family of West Yarmouth, Mass." by John Oliver Williams, New York City - 1912 - New England Historic Genealogical Society Files.	1

LIST OF DIAGRAMS

DIAGRAM	SUBJECT	PAGE NO.
1.	Diagram from Ferrero's Elements of Mathematics for Secondary Schools from Boston, Mass. - 1900	1
2.	Diagram from the Department of Education of Ontario by Thomas Kirkland Chief - Toronto - 1873	[illegible]
3.	Mill of Cabinetmaker Francis [illegible] Dated 23, 1863, Toronto Ont. & Lorne - City Hall, Ottawa	[illegible]
4.	Diagram from Elements of Plane Trigonometry Upper Faculty of Arts Toronto Univ. - by John Cleave Fellows, Ph. D. Toronto - Univ. - Ont. Publ. Co. Ltd. Toronto	[illegible]

APPENDIX A

EXCERPT FROM "THE PIONEERS OF MASSACHUSETTS" BY CHARLES HENRY POPE, BOSTON, MASS. - 1900

Crow, Crowe, Croe, Crowell.

Mr. John, Charleston, 1635. His wife had come the year before and bought a house of Mr. Wm. Jennings on her arrival. (Charlestown Rec.) Copy of his list of possessions in Char. (4) 1638, in Mdx. Files, 11. Town officer. He removed to Yarmouth; took oath of allegiance to Plymouth Colony. Rec. Dec. 18, 1638; freeman and magistrate 2 June 1640. Sold a farm in Dorchester to Thomas Makepeace before 1641. (L.) Wife Elishua admitted church, Charlestown, 4 (11) 1634-5; Children Moyses (Moses) baptized 24 (4) 1637. (John, proprietor at Billerca, 1654, and Ylverton or Elverton, proprietor at Yarmouth have been conjectured to be sons.)

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS FROM "THE GENEALOGIES AND ESTATES OF CHARLESTOWN" BY THOMAS BELLOUS WYMAN - BOSTON - 1879

CROWE

John 1, Inhabitant 1635; m. Elishua ..... who came to town 1634 and was admitted church 4 (11) 1634-5. Issue Moyses, bapt. 24 (4) 1637. Others at Yarmouth.

Estate: Had grants not in list of possessions, 1638. Had 10 acres at Mystic side, sold W. Palmer. Sold Mathew Averie his house and lots, 1638.

YELVERTON. 2. Inhabitant 1637.
Estate. Had 1 cow common

LYDIA 3. In town 1673, at court.

APPENDIX C

WILL OF YELVERTON CROWELL (7-60) DATED DEC.23,1681 PROBATED MAR. 8, 1683/84 - PLYMOUTH, MASS.

(From Anthon Genealogy - Styvesant Fish - 1930 - pps 44-45)

"To all people to whome this presente shall come I Elverton Crowell alias Crow of Yarmouth in ye collony of Plymouth in New England senaste greeting etc: - Know ye that I ye sd Elverton Crowell alias Crow, having at this time through God's great goodness my perfect sense and memory Doe, this twenty-third Day of December 1681 make and ordaine this my last will and testament as follows, viz: first I bequeate my soul to God that gave it me & my body to ye duste from whenne it was in Descent buriall and as for my outward estate which ye lord of his goodness hath given me, my will is & I Doe constitute, ordaine and appoint my youngest son living sole executor to this my last will and testament and I ye sd Ylverton Crowell Doe give to him my sd son Thomas Crowell alias Crow all my lands houses meadows marshes cattle horses mares swine & household stuff with ever estate belongs or any ways appertaines to me the said Yelverton Crowell in Yarmouth or elsewhere to him the said Thomas Crowell his heirs and assignes for ever, my will is also that my sd son Thomas Crowell shall Discharge ye rights of my burial and pay all my full debts & maintain my loving wife his mother so long as she livst both in healthe & sickness, finding and allowing her whatsoever is or may be needful for comfortable subsistance according to his ability and also my will is that my said son Thomas Crowell doe pay to my three sons, John, Edward, and Samuel five shillings a year in silver money and to my grand child Elizabeth Gifford two cowes, two swine of about halfe a year old & one feather bed & Bolster further my will is that in case Thomas my said executor should by any providence of God Dye before my wife his mother & leave no will, then my will is that my estate be improved for her maintenance so long as she lives, otherwise I leave my loving wife to the maintenance of my son Thomas as above said. In witness whereof I ye said Yelverton Crowell alias Crow have hereunto set my hand & seal ye Day & year above.

" Yelverton Crowell (seal)
" alias Crow

"John Thatcher whoe made oathe here unto at the Court House of Plymouth the 8th of March 1683:84.

"Rebeckah Thacher on ye oath of Mr. John Thacher"

APPENDIX D

EXCERPTS FROM MANUSCRIPT OF "THE YELVERTON CROW FAMILY OF WEST YARMOUTH, MASS." BY JOHN OLIVER WILLIAMS, NEW YORK CITY - 1912 - NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY FILES

This name was long written Crow, Crowe (sometimes Crowes and Croel) but finally changed to Crowell in the 3rd generation.

Crow was an ancient name in Great Britain. In the rolls preserved in the Tower of London in 1254, Gilbert Crowe of Berkshire is named. Crows probably belonged to the branch of the family that removed from the County of Kent to Wales.

A Pedigree of the Crow Family of Braistol County of Kent is in the Harlean Manuscripts 1548 fo. 185b.

There were ancient families of Crows in Suffolk.

The Yelvertons were a family of great antiquity in the County of Norfolk. They were Earls of Sussex, Viscounts and Baronets. The present Viscount Avonmere is a Yelverton. It is probable that a member of the Crow Family married a Yelverton and this is the origin of the American name.

John Crow of Yarmouth is said to have come from Wales and is thought to have been a brother of Mr. Yelverton Crow - as both in Charlestown, Mass. in 1635-7.

1. Yelverton[1] Crow (parentage and ancestry unknown) d. Oct. 24, 1683. An inhabitant of Charlestown, Mass. 1637. Had 1 cow common. An inhabitant of Plymouth (Davis) p. 75. Taxed in Yarmouth, 1676. Settled at South Sea, on border of Lewis Bay, W. Yarmouth and his farm is still in possession of the Family.

Soldier in King Phillip's War 1676. Liable to bear arms 1643. Grand Juryman 1656. Deputy to Colony Court (1663-7) at Plymouth. Selectman 1667. In list of Freeman 1670-76. Taxed 4.1.0 (For his will see Plymouth Records).

M. about 1640 Elizabeth _____, who d. Nov. 1703.

- children - b. Yarmouth

2. i John[2] b. 1642, d. Feb. 28, 1731-2 age 92. m. about 1680, Hannah _____, d. Oct. 5, 1753.

APPENDIX D
-2-

3. ii Edward b. 1644. m. Jan. 16, 1673, Mary Lothrop of Barnstable, Moved to N.J.

iii Samuel[2], b. 1646. m. Hannah ____, 1675. Moved to N.J. d. April 12, 1723. Had houselot granted him adjoining Yelverton's 1669. Child Hannah b. Feb. 14, 1674-5. No other record.

4. iv Thomas b. May 9, 1649, d. April 22, 1722, m. Deborah.

v. Elizabeth b. May 9, 1649, m. Samuel Matthews and said to have moved to Cape May, N.J.

See Freemans Cape Cod, p. 225
" Mayflower Magazine 1910-11. Crowells in N.J.

2. John[2] Crowell (Yelverton[1]) b. at Yarmouth, Mass. 1642, d. Feb. 28, 1731-2, age 92. m. abt. 1680, Hannah ____, d. Oct. 5, 1753. Taxed in Yarmouth, 1676, £ 1.1.0. Was styled "Junior" to distinguish him from the son of Mr. John Crow, the Proprietor, who was called Senior, his father being deceased.

His house stood a few rods from his father's house - left a will and mentions all children. Wife Hannah also left a will dated 1747. His will dated 1727 and he gave his granddaughter "Elizabeth" Crowell daughter of his son Jabez deceased, the sum of 5 £. Hannah in her will "gives to her deceased son John's children a certain amount" but does not mention their names.

Children, b. W. Yarmouth.

i. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 3, 1682, m. Sept. 8, 1702, Benjamin Lewis of Falmouth.

5. ii. Jabez, b. Aug. 3, 1682[2]. d. before 1727; m. _____.

iii. Deliverance, b. Jan. 11, 1685, m. Oct. 18, 1710, Caleb Cook.

iv. Hannah b. Dec. 1, 1687, m. Sept. 11, 1723, James Lovewill or Lovell.

6. v. John, b. Dec. 5, 1689, m. Alice Gross and moved to Chatham, d. before 1747.

vi. Susannah, b. Nov. 11, 1691, m. John Berry.

[illegible]

APPENDIX D

vii. Experience, b. Jan. 29, 1694, m. Nov. 2, 1720, Thos. Crowell.

7. viii. Joseph, b. Sept. 30, 1696, m. 1st Sept. 4, 1723, Sarah Howes. She d. May 18, 1751, m. 2nd 1752, Anna Hallet.

ix. Mary, b. June 26, 1698, m. Oct. 17, 1716, Nathaniel Atkins.

x. Reliance, b. Jan. 2, 1699, m. _____ Hatch.

xi. Mercy, b. May 15, 1702, m. Nov. 30, 1732, Edward Downs.

xii. Rachel, b. Jan. 30, 1703, m. June 2, 1726, John Cowen.

8. xiii. Ephraim, b. Nov. 14, 1706, m. March 4, 1731, Rose Gorham.

. . . .

- - - - - - - - - - - - -

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 18 - APRIL 1, 1956

PROCTOR FAMILY - NO. 5-19

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO. SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
7	76	George Proctor	165-?	A1702		3
	77	Elizabeth _____	165-?	1692		
6	38	William Proctor	C1675	1753		8
	39	Ann _____				
5	19	Elizabeth Proctor	169-170-	1780		11
	18	George Carter	1692	A1749		
4	9	Anne Carter	1720		B1749	
	8	John Lea	B1720?	1781		
3	4	William Elliott Lee	1749	1832	1790	
	5	Amanda Lucinda Wright	1770	1846		
2	2	Ferdinand Lee	1797	1874	1818	
	3	Susan Kennedy	1796	1877		
1	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823-8	1877	1847	
	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following is compiled from printed and original records and from other sources indicated.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

In the Publications of the Harleian Society, Vol. XXV, Marriage Licenses, London 1520-1610, there is, p. 301:

> Aug. 2, 1621. William Proctor, Gent., Bachelor, 29 and Rachel Speight, 24, daughter of Mr. James Speight at St. Mary's, Woolchurch, London.

Hotten's Census for 1625, living at Paces Pain, Surry Co., Va. gives: John Proctor, who came in the "Seaventure" in 1607 and Allis, his wife, who came in the "George" in 1621.

The Virginia Magazine of History & Biography, Vol. 12, p. 90 gives a digest of the will of Thos. Proctor, citizen and haberdasher of London, dated October 9, 1624, proved Nov. 6, 1624. The will mentions a debt of 120 pds. in Va. in the hands of my brother John Proctor. John Proctor received a patent for land in Va. from the Va. Co., July 5, 1623 on condition that he should seat 100 persons. A few days later it is recorded that he intended to send over 50 pds. worth of supplies for relief of his plantation. He was a member of the Company. In 1625 his name appeared among those who received grants in the Corporation of Henrico. It is possible that he was in England at the time of the massacre and that it was his wife who held out against the Indians as described by Smith: "Mistress Proctor a proper, civil and modest Gentlewoman did the like (held out against the Indians) till perforce the English officers forced her and all them with her to goe with them that did fire her house themselves as the Salvages did when they were gone."

In Tyler's Magazine, Vol. 10, p. 296, there appears the following:

> 18 Sept. 1679. Stephen Proctor of London, Weaver, appoints Martin Gardner of York, power of attorney to receive of heirs, executors, etc. what goods of Robt. Warkman late of Va. merchant, dec. is due me. John Wightman and Wm. Nowell wits. 23 March 1679/80.

On p. 237, there is:

> 19. Aug. 1680. Winifred Proctor of London widow of Stephen Proctor late of London, merchant, p/a to Martin Palmer of York Co. all right Stephen Proctor had to the estate of Jonathan Newell. Signed Winifred Proctor. Wits: Robt. Conway, Zachary Taylor. Feb. 24, 1680.

On Nov. 20, 1637, Nath. Floyd was granted 850 acres for transportation of 17 persons, among these Ambrose Proctor. (17th Century Isle of Wight Co., Va. Boddie, p. 544). (Ibid, p.544): Robt. Flake gives to John Proctor, son to Ambrose Proctor, Sen. John Proctor having been given same. Jun. 4, 1666. (Ibid p.563): Geo. Proctor asks Mr. Sherrod to be his attorney to prosecute Capt. Wm. Woolard, Feb. 3, 1671. (Ibid p. 591): Thos. Jordan of Surry appoints Thos. Moon of Isle of Wight attorney in a suit where he is assignee of Mr. Jno. Moring as adm. of Mr. Geo. Proctor of Surry Co., Dec. in Isle of Wight Court. Nov. 30, 1681. (Ibid, p. 648): Wm. Corker and Jane, his wife, sell to John Proctor 125 acres of land, Feb. 5, 1694. John Proctor and Mary, his wife sell all interest in this land to John Dale, Oct. 18, 1702.

The George Proctor mentioned above as deceased by 1681, appears in Surry Co., Va. records as follows:

Order Book 1671-92:

p. 34 Tithables Jan. 10, 1673.
George Proctor, 3.

p. 273 Judgement granted Jno. Moring against estate of George Proctor. 5ber 6, 1679.

p. 229 18 Jan. 1678. Jno. Moring applies for administration of the account of George Proctor, decd, in right of Mary Proctor, the said Proctor's only Child.

p. 276 Judgement granted Jno. Ironmonger against Mr. Jno. Moring administration of Estate of Geo. Proctor dec., 230 pds tobacco for attendance on Geo. Proctor and his wife both in the sickness whereof they died. 9ber 5, 1679.

In Surry Co., Va. Order Book 1671-1692, p. 362, there appears: Difference between Joshua Proctor as marrying with Katherine Owen, & Thos. Gibbons is referred to the next Court Jan. 3, 1681. Ibid, p. 783, Joshua Proctor appeared in Court acknowledged sale of land to Ed Newbil. Catherine wife of sd Joshua Proctor relinquishes her dower. 1690.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

George Proctor? (7-76); b.165-?; d. A1702, B1726?; m. C167-?

In Richmond Co. Order Book 1, p. 42, there appears a George Proctor who may be the father of William Proctor who died in Spotsylvania Co., Va. in 1753. "At a Court held for Richmond Co. the 8th day of Sept. 1692. Non-suit is granted to George Proctor & Elizabeth his wife against Abraham Robbes, he no proving his declaration. To be paid with cost of suit also."

In Old Rappahannock Co. 1692-95, p. 163, there appears: "James Scott & Mary his wife of Co. of Richmond, for 2500 pounds of tobacco sell unto George Proctor of Co. of Essex, a tract of land containing 100 acres being part of 1200 acres sd Scott bought of Robert Payne, sd land lying in Essex Co. on Main Branch of Cockleshell Creek. Wits: Geo. Anderson, Wm. Mason. Feb. 2, 1692. Recorded April 10, 1693.

In Essex Co., Va., Deed Book 9, p. 169, there is a record of Robt. Payne of Essex Co. selling "to George Andrews, 51 acres, granted to my father Robert Payne, now dec. for 3141 acres, 27 April 1668, being in the freshes of the Rappahannock River adjoining said Payne and Mr. James Scott, and the land sd Scott sold to George Proctor and along sd Proctors land. 10 March 1697.

Note: Essex Co. and Richmond Co. were formed in 1692 from Rappahannock Co. (old)

(Stafford Co. Deed Book Z, p. 140) - John Waugh, clerk of Stafford Co. for 9,000 pounds of tobacco to George Proctor, Sen. Geo. Proctor, Jun., his son and William Proctor brother to the sd George Proctor, Jun. and son of sd George Proctor, Sen., all that tract of land 170 acres in Stafford Co. being bought by him, John Waught, Clerk, of John Elkin in the Co. of Stafford by deed 4 June 1698 and his wife acknowledged her dower rights in sd land coming to the sd Elkin by request of Samuel Bell of the sd Co., dec. which sd Bell bought of James Ashton late of this Co. 11 May 1702. Wits: Jos. Sumner, Thos. Grabbs, Ann x Grabbs. Mrs. Christian Waugh wife of sd John Waugh relinquishes her dower rights.

Presumably this George Proctor died after this time.

The children of George and Elizabeth (_____) Proctor presumably were:

1. George, b. C167-; d. C1730; m. Mary ____. As noted above, he appears in Stafford Co., Va. in 1702 as buying 170 acres of land with his father, George, Sr., and his brother William.

   The will of William Wood, 6 June 1706, gives to George Proctor (possibly this George) 100 acres on Pye Creek in Richmond Co., Va. (Recorded 10 July 1706, Stafford Co., Deed Book 2, p. 347).

   In Richmond Co. Deed Book 6, appears:

   p. 255 Mary Rowley of Stafford, appoints friend Geo. Proctor p/a to acknowledge land sold to John Coke. Aug. 2, 1714. Proved by oath of Walter Francis.

   p. 256 3 Aug. 1714, between Wm. Rowley of Stafford and Mary his wife to John Cooke for 5 shil land in psh of Overwharton, Co. of Richmond, bounded by land of Wm. Bronaugh, Henry Williams & John Owen, containing 180 acres.

   William Rowley
   Mary Rowley

   Wits: Geo. (G P) Proctor
   Walter (M) Frances
   Thos. Thorne

   - - - - - - - - - - -

   In Richmond Co. Deed Book No. 6, 1711-1714, p. 259, Walter Francis of parish of Hanover, Co. of Richmond, Planter, for love and affection I bear my friend, George Proctor do confirm to sd George Proctor after my decease, my plantation and tract of land where I

now dwell, containing 190 acres, 2 Aug. 1714.

Walter M. Francis
mark

Wits: Richard Pearle
William (WP) Proctor

In 1721, George and William Proctor leased land from Augustine Smith in Parish of St. Mary, Richmond Co. (later Parish of Hanover, King George Co.)

Note: King George Co. was taken in 1721 from Richmond & Westmoreland.

In King George Co., Va. Deeds No. 1, 1721-29, p. 201 there appears:

5 March 1723 between Walter Francis and George Proctor of Hanover parish, King George Co. and Wm. Thornton of same for 5 shillings, 200 acres of land, being all that tract of land on which sd George Proctor now liveth on, lying on the North side of Rappahannock River in King George Co. and bounded by lands of Jeremiah Bronaugh, Jun., Jeremiah Bronaugh, Sen., Edward Price, Wm. Thornton, John Dinwiddie and the river. The sd land purchased by Walter Francis of Alvin Mountjoy 3rd April 1700 and by said Walter after his decease given to the sd George Proctor by deed of gift 2 Aug. 1714.

his
Walter W Francis
mark

Wits: Moses Battley
Thos. Turner

Released 6 March 1723 for 150 pds.

His
George AP Proctor
mark

Note: M. Battalay witnessed will of William Proctor in Spotsylvania Co. in 1753.

In Spotsylvania Co. Deed Book A, p. 159 there appears: 30 Sept. 1725 between Wm. Strother of King George and Geo. Proctor of Spotsylvania, for 5 shillings, land in Spotsylvania on Hazel Run, being 1/4 of 1000 acres. granted to Wm. Cook, sd. Wm. Strother, etc. on 20 Dec. 1718.

Note: Spotsylvania Co. was taken in 1721 from Essex, King William and King and Queen.

In Spotsylvania Co. Deed Book A, p. 164, (1725?) there appears:

George Proctor of Spotsylvania Co. for 150 pds. That whereas Walter Francis by his deed bearing date 2 Aug. 1714, acknowledged in Richmond Co. did give to George Proctor after his decease a certain tract of land, the sd. George having thought it much to his advantage to dispose of sd land has prevailed with sd Walter to relinquish all his right to the same with the promise and agreement that sd Walter may have an equivalent of land during his life it being the plantation whereon sd Proctor now lives with 200 acres of land adjoining with one negro slave Dick being part of what sd George has received for the land aforesaid.

George G Proctor

Wm. Thornton
Francis Turnley

- - - - - - - -

In 1726, George and William Proctor, Parish of Hanover, King George Co., sell 170 acres of land in St. Paul's Parish, Stafford Co., purchased with their father from John Waugh, May 11, 1702.

In Spotsylvania Co. Deed Book A, p. 210, there appears:

2 April 1727, between George Proctor of Spotsylvania and Jno. Skinner of King George for 5 shill. 100 acres Woodland ground in St. George's Parish, Spotsylvania on Hazel Run. 2 May 1727.

Mary wife of Geo. Proctor relinquishes her dower.

In Spotsylvania Co. Deed Book A, p. 332 there is the following:

Geo. Proctor to his daughter Elizabeth and Geo. Home her husband, 180 acres of land on the branches of Deep Run.

Wits: Wm. Johnson
John Chew

Note: Va. Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 38, p. 116 states: Geo. Home, married 1727 Elizabeth Proctor, dau. of Geo. Proctor of St. Geo. parish.

Wm's & Mary's College (1) Vol. 6, p. 232, "children of Geo. Home and Elizabeth Proctor: George, Francis, John, William, James and Charles."

On p. 426, there is:

George Proctor & Mary his wife, to Jos. Parker. 5 Nov. 1729.

A copy of George Proctor of St. Georges Parish, Spotsylvania Co., Will Book A, p. 193 taken from the photostat of the will book in Spotsylvania from which certain portions have been blacked out varies slightly from that above:

March 22, 1730/1. George Proctor of St. Georges Parish, Spotsylvania Co. appoints "my loving wife Mary & my son ------ (blacked out) -- Executrix & Executor. Gives to wife Mary manor plantation during her lifetime, to son George Prockter one shilling, to son John Prockter "half of my Land I now live on Viz. ye half as has ye manner plantation thereon to be given to him at his Mothers death", to "daughter Margaret ye other half of my land I now live on being ye part as lies next to ye Posen fields with ye premis on it do not come to hurt my Plantation which if it does I order her not to come to hurt ye sam"; "For my daughters Mary & Elizabeth" what they formerly had by deed of gift. Signed George Prockter, AP (his mark). Witnesses: G. Home, Joseph Parker, Mathew Giles, X (his mark.)

In Spotsylvania Deed Book C, p. 236, there is:

1 Aug. 1737, between George Proctor*, at this time of King George, planter, and John Proctor and Elias Sharpe of Spotsylvania Co. for 5 shil. tract of land whereon my father Geo. Proctor did dwell at the time of his death containing 436 acres in Spotsylvania Co. on Hazel Run being the land undisposed by my father and myself since his death

- -

*Note: Son of George and Mary.

of 1500 acres formerly purchased by my father of Wm. Strother of Co. of King George, being designed by my father and me to his son John Proctor one of the parties to these presents and his daughter Margaret wife of Elias Sharpe. The revision descends to me as eldest son and heir at law.

George G M Proctor

Aug. 2, 1737

- - - - - - - -

Spotsylvania Co. Deed Book D, p. 43, there is:

1 March 1742. Francis Thornton of Spotsylvania to John Proctor, 169 acres adjoining Wm. Proctor; Sarah Proctor, wife of sd. John relinquishes her dower.

2. William (6-38); b. C 1675; d. Aug. 17 - Nov. 6, 1753 in Spotsylvania Co., Va; m. Ann ____.

William Proctor (6-38); b. C1675; d. Aug.17-Nov. 6, 1753; m.---

William Proctor, presumably son of George and Elizabeth (____) Proctor was born about 1675, probably in Virginia.

As described above, William Proctor, his elder brother George, and his father George, Sr. bought 170 acres of land in Stafford Co., May 11, 1702.

Will Proctor, possibly this William Proctor, bought land from the estate of Samuel Cole*, 30 March 1711 (Richmond Co. Abstracts, Fleet, pp. 50, 52 and 53).

In Richmond Co. 1699-1724, p. 99, there appears:

William Proctor due to the estate of Samuel Cox*, 065 pds of tobacco. 6 Aug. 1713.

As mentioned above, William Proctor witnessed a deed of Walter Francis to his brother George in Richmond Co., Va. in 1714.

In Tyler's Quarterly Hist. & Gen. Mag., Vol. 30, p. 54, there is a mention of a court action involving land in St. Mary's Parish, Richmond Co., "whereon George and William Proctor now liveth in the freshes of Rappahannock River in the fork's of Lamb's Creek". (Essex Co. Court Deeds & Wills Vol. 14, p. 339). (See Appendix B)

- -

* Possibly these refer to the same estate.

The following appears in King George Co., Va. Deeds, No. 1 - 1721-29, p. 34:

17 Oct. 1721 Augustine Smith of Co. of Spottsylvania of one part, George & William Proctor both of Co. of King George, planters of the other part. That whereon Place Powell late of the Parish of St. Anne's in Co. of Essex was seized of a tract of land containing 300 acres in the Parish of St. Mary in the Co. of Richmond by lease bearing date 11th of Nov. 1710, for the consideration therein mentioned devised and let to farm the aforesaid land to sd Augustine Smith, partly to these presents. Sd Augustine Smith has agreed to sell to sd George & William Proctor all interest he has in sd plantation for 40 pds 10 shil all that tract of land whereon Wm. Proctor and Wm. Hewell now live containing 300 acres in the psh of St. Mary in the Co. of Richmond but now since the division of the County in the psh of Hanover in the Co. of King George in the freshes of the Rappahannock River in the fork of Lamb's Creek. The sd land was formerly granted to Francis Place by patent dated 1654.

Wits: Robert Richards, Geo. Bronaugh, Jos. Croutch.
Recorded 1 Dec. 1721.

(Note: King George Co. Deed Book 3, p. 353, 7 Sept. 1750 recounts most of the above, also.)

Note: King George Co. was formed in 1721 from Richmond & Westmoreland.

In King George Co., Va. Deeds, No. 1, p. 74, there is the following:

20 Jan. 1721 (22) between George Proctor and William Proctor, both of psh of Hanover, Co. of King George, and Wm. Sarjent of the City of Bristol within the kingdom of Great Britain, merchant, for 53 pds. tract of land on Lambs Creek containing 100 acres, the sd tract of land formerly belonging to Wm. Wood and likewise one other small parcel of land containing 2 acres formerly belonging to Wm. Wilton, both bounded by a creek called Pye Creek on the East and with some of the land formerly in possession of Wm. Wilton and now in possession of sd Wm. Proctor which sd land was purchased of Augustine Smith by sd. Geo. Proctor and Wm. Proctor, 17 of Oct.1721.

Wits: Jos. Crouch
E. Turbeville

George his G mark Proctor

William his W Proctor

Recorded 6 July 1722

- - - - - - - - - -

In Stafford Co. Deed Book, 1722-28, p. 309 is the following:

8 June 1726 between George & William Proctor of Parish of Hanover, King George Co., Va. of one part and John Fitznugh of Co. of Stafford for 15 pds land in St. Paul's parish, Stafford Co., containing 100 acres, part of a patent of 2550 acres granted Col. Peter Ashton and 170 acres was sold by Major James Ashton to Samuel Bolt who by his last will did bequeath same to John Elkin son of Ralph Elkin. The sd John Elkin the 4 June 1698 conveyed same to John Waugh who on the 11th of May 1702 sold same to George Proctor, Sr. and George Proctor, Jun. and William Proctor, his sons. 14 Sept. 1726.

Wits: Chas Seale
Mott Doniphan
Jer. Bronaugh, Jr.

his
Geo. GP Proctor
mark

his
William WP Proctor
mark

Recorded: June 8, 1726

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Note: George Proctor, Sr. who bought this land with his sons in 1702, does not appear as signing this deed and presumably was dead by this time.

In King George Co. Deed Book A, 1729-35, p. 157, there appears:

12 June 1731, between William Proctor of King George Co. and John Champ. whereas Augustine Smith on the 17th Oct. 1721 sold to William Proctor a tract of land containing 182 acres on Lamb's Creek part of a tract formerly granted to Francis Place of the Co. of Essex by patent 1654.

Wits: Jeremiah Bryan
John Coburn
John McCarty

William W Proctor
mark

Recorded: 3 Sept. 1731

Note: Since there appears to have been a division of the land acquired in 1721 by both George and William Proctor, this further indicates the George Proctor who died in Spotsylvania in 1730 is the brother of this William Proctor.

In Spotsylvania Deed Book D, p. 43 there is the following:

1 March 1742, Francis Thornton of Spotsylvania to John

Proctor, 169 acres adjoining Wm. Proctor. Sarah Proctor wife of sd. John relinquishes her dower.

Note: This John Proctor is probably son of George and nephew of William.

From Virginia County Records, Spotsylvania Co., Va., p. 12, by W. Crozier, we find that the will of William Proctor of Spotsylvania Co., Va., was dated Aug. 17, 1753, and proved Nov. 6, 1753. It was witnessed by M. Battalay and Richard Bryan. His wife, Ann Proctor and his sons George and Charles; daughter Elizabeth Carter, and daughter Mary Proctor were mentioned. (See Appendix A)

The children of William and Ann (_____) Proctor, born in Virginia appear from the will to have been:

1. George.

2. Charles.

3. Elizabeth (5-19); b. 169-;170-; m. B 1720; d. 1780.

4. Mary.

Elizabeth Proctor (5-19); b. 169-,170-;d. Dec. 13, 1780; m. B1720

Elizabeth Proctor, daughter of William and Ann (_____) Proctor of Spotsylvania Co., Va., was born about 169-, 170-. She married before 1720, George Carter, son of William and Mary (Goodlow) Carter. Virginia Co. Records, p. 46, Will Book E, 1772-1798, states:

> Carter, Elizabeth, widow, Berkely Parish, Spotsylvania Co., d. Dec. 13, 1780, Executors Bond dated Jan. 4, 1791 (1781?). Wit. James Apperson, Henry Pendleton, James Wilson. Ex. Sons Henry and Charles Carter. Leg. Children, George, Ann, Molly, John, Henry, Elizabeth, Sally and Charles. (p. 1032)

The children of George and Elizabeth (Proctor) Carter, born in Middlesex Co., Va. are given in the CARTER FAMILY, NO. 4-9 of these NOTES.

- - - - - - - - - - - - -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Copy of Will of William Proctor (6-38) of Spotsylvania Co., Va. Dated Aug. 17, 1753, Proved Nov. 6, 1753	11
B	Excerpts from Tyler's Quarterly Historical & Genealogical Magazine - Vol. 30, p. 54 (1950) Re George and William Proctor	9

APPENDIX A

COPY OF WILL OF WILLIAM PROCTOR (6-38) OF SPOTSYLVANIA CO., VA., DATED AUG. 17, 1753 PROVED NOV. 6, 1753 - WILL BOOK B, p. 174

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN, I William Proctor of Spotsylvania County being sick & weak but of sound mind & memory thanks be to God therefore do make this my last Will and Testament in Manner and form following. (to wit)

Imprimis My will and Desire is that my loving wife Ann Proctor have the free use & Possession of all my Estate both Real & personal during her natural life but if my said wife shall happen to marry then my will is that upon her marriage My Estate be Equally Divided between her & all my children, except a Negro boy named Tommy which I give my son Charles Proctor besides his proportinable part of my Estate upon the Division

Item I Give to my son George Proctor my left handed gun & his Equal share of my Estate besides upon the Division except a bed and furniture which I desire may be deducted out of the valuation

Item My Will is that my Daughter Elizabeth Carter have no part of my personal Estate I having already given her what intended her except a proportinable part of my slaves which I desire she may have according to Valuation with the rest of my Children -

Item My Will is that a handsome side sadle & furniture be bought for my Daughter Mary Proctor out of my Estate besides her proportionable part of my Estate given her by this my last Will & Testament -

Item My Will is that my son Charles's Schooling be paid out of my Estate without any Deduction or lessening his part my Estate given by this my Will -

LASTLY I nominate Constitute ordain & appoint my loving wife Ann Proctor & my son George Proctor, Executors of this my last will and Testament In Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 17th day of August 1753 -

his
Wm. X Proctor
mark

(SEAL)

SIGNED SEALED AND PUBLISHED IN PRESENCE OF

Wm. Battaley

Richd. Bryan

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS FROM TYLER'S QUARTERLY HISTORICAL & GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE - VOL. 30, p. 54 (1950) RE GEORGE AND WILLIAM PROCTOR

From the Antecedents of Richard Powell

In 1710 (Essex Co. Court D & W 14, p. 339) he (Place[2] Powell) leased to Augustine Smith 300 acres lying in St. Mary's Parish, Richmond Co., whereon George and William Proctor now liveth in the freshes of Rappahannock River in the forks of Lamb's Creek, being the land granted unto Francis Place by patent, Sept. 1654, relation being had to the records, and now doth of right belong to the said Place[2] Powell, partly to these presents. Wit: John Golding, Cassandra Golding, John Wood, Recorded Jan. 13, 1714/5. In reading this lease one recalls that this is the land Thomas and Mary Powell had sold some 40 years previously and wonders as to the validity of the enstrument. On June 3, 1713 (Richmond Co. O.B. 6, p. 108) the suit in Ejection between Alex Day, pltff., and Wm. Wilton, by George and Wm. Proctor, his nearest friends, defts., for land lying in St. Mary's Parish, which Place[2] Powell demised to the deft. for a term of years not yet ended, came to trial and the verdict of the jury was as follows:

"Francis Place took up the land in question, 300 acres in Sept. 1654; on Aug. 11, 1655, he made a deed in tail to his daughter, Mary, and she was thereafter in possession of the land. Mary married Thos. Powell and said Place[2] is their eldest son. Mary died about 3 years ago the middle of December last. On Sept. 30, 1666, Thomas and Mary deeded the land to James Coghill, who, on Oct. 11, 1667, deeded it to William Wilton. He took out a new patent for the land on Oct. 3, 1671." Wee do not find any patent of the sd land granted to the sd ffrancis Place before that dated in 1654 before cited. Wee find that the sd ffrancis Place was dead long before the date of Wilton's patent. Wee find the said Mary Powell lived a "widow" nine or ten years before she died.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 19 - JUNE 1, 1954

HARPER FAMILY - NO. 6-1

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
7	2;14	Robert Harper	16--		1666	1
	3;15	(2) Prudence Butler				
6	1;7	Hannah Harper	1670	B1741	1690	2
	0;6	Isaac Robinson	1669-70	C1749		
5	0	Peter Robinson	1701	A1772	1727	
	1	Martha Green	1705	1773		
4	0	Isaac Robinson	C1730	1814	1760	
	1	Mary Robinson	1738	1825		
3	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831	1783	
	1	Temperance Davis	Bp.1762	1835		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following is taken from the sources indicated.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY:

Robert Harper (7-2;14);b. 16--; d. ;m.(2) Jun. 20, 1666

Robert Harper was a Quaker from Sandwich. Freeman's "Annals of Barnstable County" contains these references to Robert Harper:

> p. 228 - In 1658 - "Robert Harper (and others), all of Sandwich being summoned to court to give a reason 'for not taking the oath of fidelity to the government', professed that they 'held it unlawful to take the oath' ... all fined."

> p. 242 - In 1660 - "The following persons were fined ten shillings each, October 2, 'for being at Quaker meetings', viz: Robert Harper and wife ...."

p. 253 - In 1664-5 - "Robert Harper was publicly whipped by order of court, 'for disturbing public worship at Sandwich and Barnstable' ...."

Robert Harper's first wife was named Deborah. She died Oct. 14, 1665. They had:

1. Experience, b. Nov. 1657.
2. Stephen, b. Jun. 1662.
3. Mary, b. Jul. 10, 1665.

He married* his second wife, Prudence Butler, daughter of Thomas and Dorothy (--) Butler, on Jun.22,1666. They had:

4. Hannah (6-1;7);b. May 16, 1670; d. B.1741;m. 1690,Mar.1, Isaac Robinson, in Barnstable.
5. Mary, b. Jun. 12, 1675.

Hannah Harper (6-1;7);b. May 16, 1670;d. B1741; m.1690.

Hannah Harper, daughter of Robert and Prudence (Butler) Harper, was born May 16, 1670. Her parents belonged to the Society of Friends. She married in 1690, Isaac Robinson of Falmouth, the son of John and Elizabeth (Weeks) Robinson. Since Isaac Robinson married (2) Alice Dexter on Sep. 9, 1741, his first wife Hannah, must have died before 1741.

The children of Isaac and Hannah (Harper) Robinson, are given in detail in ROBINSON FAMILY, NO. 0-0, in Vol. 1 of these NOTES, but are listed here for convenience:

ROBINSON

1. Sarah, b. 1690-1.
2. Elizabeth.
3. Abigail, b. 1694.
4. Experience, b. 1696-7.
5. John, b. 1699.
6. Peter (5-0);b. Dec. 15, 1701;m. Jul. 18, 1727, Martha Green; d. A Apr. 6, 1772.
7. Mary (5-3); b. May 5, 1704;m. Sep. 23, 1725, Thomas Robinson.
8. Prudence, b. 1707.
9. Hannah, 1709.
10. Isaac, b. 1713.

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpt from A Genealogical Dictionary of The First Settlers of New England by James Savage - 1860	
B	Excerpt from The Swift Family by Katharine Whitin Swift - 1955	

TABLE OF CONTENTS

PAGE(S)	CONTENT	PAGE NO.
A	[illegible]	
B	[illegible]	

APPENDIX A

EXCERPT FROM A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND BY JAMES SAVAGE - 1860

Vol. 2, p. 358

Harper, Robert, Sandwich, a Quaker, in 1659, at Boston, sentenc. to 15 stripes; m. 22 June 1666, Prudence Butley, as sec. w. but by former w. one, Deborah, whose surname is not seen, had Experience, b. Nov. 1657; Stephen, June 1662; and Mary, 10 July 1665. On 14 Oct. foll. his w. d. and by the sec. w. beside Hannah, in May 1670, he had Mercy, I am glad to see, 12 June 1675.

APPENDIX B

EXCERPT FROM THE SWIFT FAMILY BY KATHARINE WHITIN SWIFT - 1955

p. 44

(1) Robert Harper was in Sandwich, Mass., very early, as in October, 1639 the General Court fined Robert Harper and John Jenkins of Sandwich £5 for refusing to take the oath of fidelity. On January 26, 1654, the Town of Sandwich appointed William Swift and three others to build a grist mill, the town paying £20 towards the expense. The rest of the sum was voluntarily subscribed by 22 men, among them Robert Harper. A record of lands was made in Sandwich in 1658 and he was listed among the landowners at that time. On Oct. 2, 1661 he was fined 10s. for being at a Quaker meeting, and between 1658 and 1660 he had nine cattle, his house and land seized to the value of £44, because of his Quaker sympathies, as well as being sentenced to 15 stripes in Boston in 1659 for the same reason. In 1665 he was publicly whipped, by order of the court for disturbing public worship at Sandwich and Barnstable. He continued to live in Sandwich, as on April 23, 1675, his name is recorded there as having the just right to the privileges of the town. On April 1, 1685 land was granted to him in Falmouth, and he removed there and was listed as an inhabitant in 1689. About 1685, William Gifford and Robert Harper are found to be recognized as Quakers in Falmouth and their meetings were probably held at West Falmouth. Through all his life, he had a prominent part in all the Quaker trouble and was a great sufferer for his faith. He married (1) Deborah Perry on May 9, 1654 and (2) Prudence Butler on June 22, 1666. He had a large family of children.

(2) Hannah Harper was born in May, 1670. She married Isaac Robinson in Barnstable on March 1, 1690.

.....

References

History of Cape Cod - Freeman
Savage Genealogical Dictionary
Sandwich and Bourne Colony and Town Records

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 20 - JUNE 1, 1954

GOODSPEED FAMILY - NO. 6-9

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	FIRST AND SECOND LINES OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
11	288;800	----- Goodspeed				2
	289;801	Alice -----				
10	144;400	Nicholas Goodspeed		1557-8		3
	145;401	----- -----				
9	72;200	Robert Goodspeed	Bur.	1600	1552	4
	73;201	Isabel Allyn	Bur.	1583-4		
8	36;100	Robert Goodspeed	Bp. 1578	1658-61	1609	5
	37;101	Alice Harris		1658		
7	18;50	Roger Goodspeed	162-?	1685	1641	6
	19;51	Alice Layton	162-?	1689		
6	9;25 (1)	Ruth Goodspeed	1652	1691	1674-5	8
	8;24	John Davis, Jr.	1649-50	1729		
5	4	Jabez Davis	B 1686	1778		
	5	Anna Dimmick	1692	1773		
4	2	Solomon Davis	1720	1803	1747-8	
	3	Thankful Weeks	1730	1817		
3	1	Temperance Davis	1762	1835	1783	
	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

For Second Line of Descent in Davis Family - See Davis Family NO. 3-1.

GENERAL

The following is taken from "History of the Goodspeed Family" by Weston Arthur Goodspeed, Chicago, 1907, which also contains a lengthly dissertation on the house lot of Roger Goodspeed which is not given here:

"The name of Goodspeed is of uncertain origin. It may originally have been Godspeed signifying "success", "a prosperous journey", "God be with you" in which latter case the motto "Dieu avec vous", or "Dieu avec nous" would have been appropriate. Bardsley's Dictionary of English and Welsh Surnames, with special American Instances, London, 1901, says: "Goodspeed, - Nick.; lit. 'good success', as the soubriquet applied to a fortunate man; Robert Godspeede, C.R. (Close Rolls), 9 Henry IV; John Godespede, C.R., 19 Ric. II; Ralph Godisped, A., (Hundred Rolls), 1273; probably a direct translation of Bonaventure, q.v., Philadelphia 1; Boston (V.S.) 16; New York 3." In his London edition of 1897, the same authority had previously said, "Ralph Godisped (A), fossilized in our Goodspeed, may represent 'God speed thee'; but he also says in a footnote that "Goodspeed may belong to the same class as Swift, Golightly, Lightfoot, etc." Bowditch in his "Suffolk Surnames" places Goodspeed with names derived from bodily peculiarities, as Lightfoot, Speed, Stalker, Rush, Swift, Fleet, Race, etc."

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

The following is taken mainly from: Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families, Revised by C. F. Swift - Barnstable, 1888; New England Historical and Genealogical Register - Vol. 82 - pp 443-453, 1928 - Genealogical Research in England, by G. Andrews Moriarity, Jr.; and other sources noted.*

----- Goodspeed (11-288;800);b. ;d. ;m.

----- Goodspeed, of Wingrave, co. Bucks, married Alice ----, who was taxed 18d. on goods valued at £3 in the subsidy of 1524-25.

The children of ---- and Alice (----) Goodspeed were:

1. William, b. ;d. C1535; m. Anna ----.

2. Nicholas (10-144;400); b. ;d. between Jul. 21, 1557 and Sep. 24, 1558.

- -

* Another consistent account of Roger Goodspeed and his daughter Ruth is given in "Thomas Hatch of Barnstable and Some of His Descendants" by Charles Lathrop Pack, Newark, N.J.- 1930.

CONTRACT

[illegible]

[illegible]

CONTRACT [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[

Nicholas Goodspeed (10-144;400);b. ;d.Between Jul.21, 1557 and Sep. 24, 1558

Nicholas Goodspeed, of Wingrave, co. Bucks, died between 21 Jul. 1557 and 24 Sep. 1558. The name of his wife is unknown.

He was taxed 4d. on goods valued at 16s. in the subsidy of 1524-25, 10s. (sic) on 14 Nov. 1541, 16d. in 1545-46, 5s. 4d. on goods valued at £8 on 18 Feb. 1545-6, and 5s. 4d. on goods on 23 Mar. 1546/7. He appears on the court rolls as a juror at various times from 27 Sep. 1538 to 21 Jul. 1557, and the land which he held is mentioned in the court rolls of 27 Sep. 1538, 11 Jul. 1552, and (after his death) 24 Sep. 1558, when it descended to Robert Goodspeed (his son).

The children of Nicholas and ---- (----) Goodspeed were:

1. Robert (9-72;200); b. ;Bur. Nov. 8, 1600; m. Oct. 22, 1552, Isabel Allyn.

2. Nicholas, of Wingrave, husbandman, the testator of 20 Jan. 1605/6, d. between 20 Jan. and 17 Feb. 1605/6; m. Margaret ----, who was bur. at Wingrave 4 Feb. 1608/9. He was taxed 10s. 8d. on goods valued at £4 on 4 Oct. 1598. Children, bapt. at Wingrave:

   (1) Margaret, bp. 14 Nov. 1568; probably d. before her father, as she is not mentioned in his will; m. at Wingrave, 10 Nov. 1588, John Kyne (or Keene), whose children were legatees in her father's will.

   (2) Joan, bp. 21 Sep. 1573; probably d. before her father, as she is not mentioned in his will; probably m. Thomas Collens of Hollingdon, parish of Soulbury (co. Bucks), to whom and to whose children her father left bequests.

   (3) Alice, bp. 19 Aug. 1576; probably d. before her father, as she is not mentioned in his will; m. at Wingrave, 12 Sep. 1596, Robert Seabrooke, a legatee, with his children, in the will of her father.

Robert Goodspeed (9-72;200);b. ;Bur. Nov.8,1600;m. Oct.22,1552

Robert Goodspeed (Nicholas), of Wingrave, co. Bucks, was buried at Wingrave 8 Nov. 1600. He married at Wingrave, 30 Oct. 1552, Isabel Allyn, who was buried there 9 Mar. 1583/4.

He succeeded, 24 Sep. 1558, to the lands formerly held by his father, Nicholas Goodspeed, deceased, and was taxed 10s. on goods valued at £6, in the subsidy of 26 Jul. 1559. He appears as a juror at numerous courts from 1560 to 1582, inclusive.

The children of Robert and Isabel (Allyn) Goodspeed, baptized at Wingrave, were:

1. Alice, bp. 27 Mar. 1553.

2. Nicholas, bp. 13 Dec. 1555; bur. at Wingrave 21 Apr. 1593; m. there, 5 Jul. 1584, Mary Benett of Adstocke. Children, bapt. at Wingrave:

   (1) Joan, bapt. 8 Apr. 1586; probably d. young.
   (2) Robert, bapt. 18 Oct. 1587.
   (3) Joan*, bapt. 16 Oct. 1589.
   (4) Henry, bapt. 11 Nov. 1593.

3. Agnes, bapt. 15 Apr. 1561; probably d. young.

4. Thomas, bapt. 27 Dec. 1564. Possibly he was the Thomas Goodspeed of Cranborrowe, co. Bucks, yeoman.

5. Ann (Agnes), bapt. 17 Aug. 1567; m. at Wingrave, 17 Nov. 1586, Richard Jeffes.

6. Roger, of Wingrave, bapt. 22 Oct. 1570; living in 1637; m. (1) at Wingrave, 4 Nov. 1602, Alice Grace, who was bur. there 17 Jul. 1606; m. (2) at Wingrave, 16 Jan. 1606/7, Alice Spindler. In 1637 he appears in a list of delinquents for nonpayment of the ship money subsidy for Buckinghamshire. Children by first wife, bapt. at Wingrave:

   (1) Thomas)
   (2) Elizabeth) (twins) bapt. 31 Jul. 1603.
   (3) Robert, bapt. 5 Jan. 1604/5.
   (4) Richard, bapt. 13 Jul. 1606.

7. Margaret, bapt. 11 Aug. 1577.

- -

*Entered in the parish register as "Jo; daughter of Nicholas Goodspeed."

8. Robert (8-36;100); bapt. Aug. 3, 1578; d. between Sep. 15, 1658 and Feb. 13, 1660-1; m. Nov. 6, 1609, Alice Harris.

9. Bennett, of Weston-Turville, co. Bucks, carpenter, the testator of 9 July 1638, bapt. 22 Sep. 1583; d. between 9 July and 22 Oct. 1638; m. -------, who survived him and proved his will 22 Oct. 1638. Children:

   (1) Bennett, living 9 Jul. 1638.
   (2) Thomas, under twenty-one 9 Jul. 1638.
   (3) A daughter)
   (4) A daughter) living 9 Jul. 1638.
   (5) A daughter)

Robert Goodspeed (8-36;100); bp. Aug.3,1578;d.Between Sep.15,1658 and Feb. 13, 1660-1; m. Nov. 6, 1609

Robert Goodspeed (Robert, Nicholas), of Wingrave, co. Bucks, yeoman, the testator of 15 Sep. 1658, baptized at Wingrave 3 Aug. 1578, died between 15 Sep. 1658 and 13 Feb. 1660/1. He married at Soulbury, co. Bucks, 6 Nov. 1609, Alice Harris (Phillimore's Buckinghamshire Parish Registers, Marriages, vol.1), who was living 15 Sep. 1658.

He was taxed 8s. on lands valued at £1 on 1 Apr. 1641.

The children of Robert and Alice (Harris) Goodspeed, were:

1. Robert, bapt. at Wingrave 20 Nov. 1611; d. before 15 Sep. 1658; m. -----. Child:

   (1) Robert, under twenty-one 15 Sep. 1658.

2. John, living 13 Feb. 1660/1, when, as executor, he proved his father's will. He was probably the John Goodspeed who was taxed at Wingrave 8s. on lands valued at £1 on 22 Mar. 1664/5, who was a churchwarden there 4 Jan. 1670/1, and who was taxed there for two hearths in the reign of Charles II.

3. Henry, living 15 Sep. 1658; m. -----. Child:

   (1) John, under twenty-one 15 Sep. 1658.

4. Nicholas, living 15 Sep. 1658; m. -----. Child:

   (1) John, under twenty-one 15 Sep. 1658.

5. *Roger (7-18;50); b. 162-?; d. 1685;m. Dec. 1, 1641, Alice Layton.

6. *Bennett.

7. *Thomas.

8. Margaret, living 15 Sep. 1658; m. before that date William Bate. Children (surname Bate):

(1) William,)
(2) Rebecca,)
(3) Robert,) under twenty-one 15 Sep. 1658.
(4) Richard,)
(5) John,)

9. Mary, living 15 Sep. 1658; m. before that date ---- Seabrooke. Child (surname Seabrooke):

(1) Jane, under twenty-one 15 Sep. 1658.

10. Jane, living 15 Sep. 1658; m. before that date ---- Lucas. Children (surname Lucas):

(1) Jane,)
(2) Mary,) living 15 Sep. 1658.

11. Mathew (daughter), living 15 Sept. 1658; m. before that date ---- Moores. Child (surname Moores):

(1) Mary, under twenty-one 15 Sep. 1658.

*to each of whom their father, in his will, dated 15 Sep. 1658, bequeathed £6. 13s. 4d., "if they or any of them return from beyond the seas within ten years after my decease."

Roger Goodspeed (7-18;50);b. 162-?;d. 1685;m. Dec. 1, 1641

Roger Goodspeed (Robert,Robert,Nicholas), of Barnstable in the Plymouth Colony, farmer, the immigrant ancestor of the American Goodspeeds, was born probably at Wingrave, co. Bucks. He came to Barnstable, Mass. in 1639. His houselot was on the hill where in 1717 the meeting house of the East Precinct in Barnstable was built. It is the most conspicuous site in Barnstable, and overlooks the harbor and bay. Close by lived John Davis, or his father Dolor Davis (see Davis Family NO. 3-1) and the Lewis family lived not far away. Later, or in 1653, he removed from this site to the south shore of the cape, now Marston's Mills, the first of the whites to settle on the south shore of Barn-

stable. He owned considerable land in this locality. He was admitted a freeman of the colony, June 5, 1651, and was on the grand jury that year.

Roger Goodspeed and Alice Layton (or Leighton) "sister of John Layton, late of Middle borrough, alias New Towne, upon Long Island" (N.E.H.G.Reg. Vol. 84 - p 236) were married Dec. 1, 1641 at Barnstable (Barnstable Town Records - Vol.1, p 373 (415)). He joined the Church of Barnstable Jul. 28, 1644, and his wife Alice had joined Dec. 31, 1643. He was a farmer and planter and did not hold public office.

As stated above, his father, in his will (see Appendix A) dated 15 Sep. 1658, bequeathed to him and to his brothers Bennett and Thomas £6. 13s. 4d. each, "if they or any of them return from beyond the seas within ten years after my decease."

Roger Goodspeed appears to have been an exemplary member of the Christian Church, and to have lived, except on one occasion a quiet and inoffensive life. In 1672 at the Meeting House in Barnstable he charged John Jenkins with having stolen his kid and lying; but like an honest man, after due consideration, he acknowledged that he "had no just cause, soe to say, and was sorry for soe saying, and desired Mr. Jenkins to pass it by."

Roger Goodspeed died in 1685 leaving no will and his wife died in 1689. In her will dated Jan. 10, 1688 and proved Sep. 4, 1689 she mentions her daughter Ruth Davis to whom she gives 40 shillings, a brass kettle and half her wearing apparel. She mentions her other children in the will, also. Roger Goodspeed divided his extensive lands to his children by deeds.

The children of Roger and Alice (Layton) Goodspeed, from Plymouth Colony and Barnstable records, Vol. 1, p 373 (415) were:

1. Nathaniel; b. Oct. 6, 1642; bp. at Barnstable Jan. 14, 1643-4; m. Nov. 1666, Elizabeth Bursley, daughter of Mr. John Bursley; d. Jun. 1670. Widow m. (2) Oct. 1675, Increase Clap. Two children.

2. John; b. Jun.(about ye middle) 1645; bp. Jun. 15, 1645; m. Jan. 9, 1668 Experience Holway; d. 1719, aged 74. Seven children.

3. Mary; b. Jul. (about ye latter) 1647; bp. Sep. 12, 1647; m. Dec. 14, 1664, Samuel Hinckley of Barnstable.

4. Benjamin; b. May 6, 1649; bp. at Barnstable May 19, 1650; m. Mary Davis, dau. of John Davis. He d. early and his widow m. (2) Nov. 24, 1697, Ensign John Hinckley. One daughter.

5. Ruth (6-9;25);b. Apr. 10, 1652; bp. May 15, 1652 at Barnstable; m. Feb. 2, 1674-5, John Davis, Jr.; d. 1691.

6. Ebenezer, b. Dec. (about ye latter end) 1655; m. Feb. 15, 1677, Lydia Crowell of Yarmouth. He lived to an age of 91 years or over. Thirteen children.

7. Elizabeth; b. May 1, 1658, unm. in 1688. Perhaps later m. Thomas Fuller.

Ruth Goodspeed(6-9;25);b. Apr.10,1652;d. 1691;m. Feb. 2, 1674-5

Ruth Goodspeed, daughter of Roger and Alice (Layton) Goodspeed was born probably at Misteake, on Apr. 10, 1652, as recorded in Barnstable and Plymouth Colony records. She was baptized May 15, 1652 at Barnstable. On Feb. 2, 1674-5, she married John Davis, Jr.; son of John and Hannah (Lynnell) Davis, who was born Jan. 15, 1649-50 and died in 1729. She died in 1691. After the death of Ruth, John married Mary Hamlin, and in 1669, Mrs. Hannah Bacon.

The children of John, Jr. and Ruth (Goodspeed) Davis are given in detail in the Davis Family, NO. 3-1, of these Notes,

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Will of Robert Goodspeede of Wingrave (8-36;100) Dated Sep. 15, 1658	7

APPENDIX A

WILL OF ROBERT GOODSPEEDE OF WINGRAVE (8-36;100) DATED SEP. 15, 1658

To my wife Alice all my household stuff in my house at Wingrave, my grain, two cows, and twelve sheep. To my son Henry Goodspeed £20. To my son Nicholas Goodspeed £5. To my sons Roger, Bennett, and Thomas Goodspeed £6.13s.4d. each, if they or any of them return from beyond the seas within ten years after my decease; if they do not return, then his or their share not returning is to go to my children Henry, Nicholas, Margaret Bate, Mary Seabrooke, Jane Lucas, and Mathew Moores. To my grandchild Robert Goodspeed, son of Robert Goodspeed, deceased, 40s., at their ages (sic) of twenty-one. To my grandchildren William Bate, Rebecca Bate, and Robert and Richard Bate, children of my daughter Margaret Bate, 20s. each, at their ages of twenty-one. To John Bate, son of the said (sic) William Bate, 20s., at his age of twenty-one. To my daughter Margaret Bate £5. To John, son of my son Nicholas Goodspeed, £5, at his age of twenty-one. To John Goodspeed, son of my son Henry, 40s., at said age. To my grandchild Jane Seabrooke 40s., at said age. To my grandchild Mary Moores 40s., at said age. To my said daughters, Margaret Bate, Mary Seabrooke, Jane Lucas, and Mathew Moores, 40s. each. To Jane and Mary Lucas, daughters of said Jane Lucas, 20s. each. Residuary legatee and executor: my son John Goodspeede.

(Signed) Robert his mark Goodspeede

Witnesses:

John Robins
Tho. Howson, scr.

Proved 13 February 1660 (1660-1) by the executor named in the will. (Archdeaconry of Bucks, 1660)

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO.21 - AUGUST 1, 1954

LUMBERT FAMILY - NO. 6-11

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
9	88	Thomas Lumbert	C158-	1664		2
	89	----- -----				
8	44	Bernard Lumbert	C1608	C1667	163-?	3
	45	----- -----				
7	22	Thomas Lumbert	C1633	16--	1665	3
	23	Elizabeth Darby	163-?			
6	11	Elizabeth Lumbert	1668	B1750	1689	4
	10	John Dimick	1666	1756		
5	5	Anna Dimmick	1692	1773	-	
	4	Jabez Davis	B1686	1778		
4	2	Solomon Davis	1720	1803	1747-8	
	3	Thankful Weeks	1730	1817		
3	1	Temperance Davis	1762	1835	1783	
	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following is taken largely from: "Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families" by C. W. Swift, Barnstable, 1888 (See App. A); Savage's "Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England" - Boston - 1862 (See App. B); the "Powers-Banks Ancestry" by Wm. H. Powers, Ames, Iowa - 1921 (See App. C); Library of Cape Cod - No. 54 - "The Lumbert or Lombard Family" by Amos Otis - Yarmouthport, Mass., 1914; manuscript notes of Dr. Homer Brainard prepared for Mrs. Virgil Browne, daughter of John Edwin Robinson, and other sources noted.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

Thomas Lumbert (9-88); b. C158-; d. 1664; m.

The following is from the Library of Cape Cod - No. 54 - The Lumbert or Lombard Family, by Amos Otis:

"Thomas Lumbert, the ancestor, came over early, probably in the fleet with Gov. Winthrop, and was admitted a freeman of the Mass. Colony, May 18, 1631. At that time he must have been nearly 50 years of age, for his son Bernard was then twenty-three and it is not certain that he was the first born of the family. On the arrival of Mr. Lothrop, Bernard moved to Scituate, but the father appears to have removed direct from Massachusetts to Barnstable. The records of Mr. Collicut and his associates are lost; but there are circumstances that show that Thomas Lumbert was in Barnstable in the spring of 1639. When Mr. Lothrop arrived in Oct. 1639, Mr. Lumbert had one of the largest and best houses in the plantation, fitted up and designed for an ordinary or a public house, and which he was licensed by the Court to keep on the 3rd of Dec. following. He was a church member, probably before he came over, certainly in 1631, and was an associate of Mr. Hull, who came to Barnstable in May 1639.....

His house lot was the second west of Rendezvous Lane, contained twelve acres, and was bounded by the harbor, east by Thomas Lothrop's lot, south by the highway, and west by the house lot of Mr. Robert Linnell. April 5, 1656, he sold this lot with the dwelling house thereon, to Thomas Lewis, for £ 20 sterling, and removed to his great lot of 45 acres, near the northeast corner of the town.....

He had a good estate, and was comparatively a wealthy man. He was not distinguished and his name rarely occurs on the records."

He m. (1) _____; m. (2nd) Joyce _____.

His children were:

1. Bernard (8-44); b. in England 1608.
2. Joshua
3. Caleb
4. Margaret; m. Edward Coleman, Oct. 27, 1648.
5. Joseph; b. 1638.
6. Jedediah; b. Sep. 20, 1640.
7. Benjamin; b. Aug. 26, 1642; d. Aug. 2, 1725.

[illegible] REPORT

[illegible] Library [illegible] Facility, [illegible]

The following is from the library [illegible] - [illegible] The Library or Learning Facility, [illegible]

[illegible] Library, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Bernard Lumbert (8-44); b.C1608; d.C1667; m. 163-?

Bernard Lumbert*, supposed a son (or possibly a brother) of Thomas Lumbert was born about 1608. Feb. 20, 1668 he deposed that he was about sixty years of age. The date of his death and the name of his wife are unknown. He left no will and there are no probate proceedings regarding his estate.

His house in Barnstable was near the site of the old mill, towards the shore. He was ensign of the Militia in 1652 and had the title of "Mr.", being one of seven in the town who had that title. He held some public offices, or commissions.

In Freeman's Annals of Barnstable County, Vol. 1, pp. 136-1639, Bernard Lumbard is named as an associate of Mr. Joseph Hull and Thomas Dimoc "to erect a plantation or town at or about a place called by the Indians 'Mattacheese' - between Yarmouth and Sandwich."

In 1665, Bernard Lumbert with Marshall Nash and Joseph Howes was to lay out land at Mannamoiett as directed by the Court.

The children of Bernard Lumbert were:

1. Abia

2. Jemima; b. ;m. Jo. Benjamin, Jun. 10, 1661.

3. Thomas (7-22); b. C1633; m. Elizabeth Darby.

4. Abigail; b. ;m. Jan. 6, 1654, James Clayborn.

5. Mary; bp. Oct. 8, 1637 at Scituate; m. Dec. 1, 1654, George Lewis, Jr.

6. Martha; b. Sep. 19, 1640 (or Nov. 2); m. Dec. 1, 1660, John Manter (or Manton, July 1, 1667, according to Amos Otis) of Eastham, later of Martha's Vineyard.

7. Jabez; b. Jul. 1641 or 42; m. Sarah Darby.

Thomas Lumbert (7-22); b. C1633; d. ;m. Dec. 25, 1665

Thomas Lumbert, son of Bernard Lumbert, was born about 1633 in Dorchester or Scituate. He married Dec. 25, 1665, Elizabeth Darby, probably daughter of John and Alice Darby of Yarmouth, the town next east of Barnstable. The date of Thomas Lumbert's death, as well as the birth and death of Elizabeth Darby, is unknown.

- -

*Banks says "from Thorncombe, Dorsetshire, Eng."

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[

The children of Thomas and Elizabeth (Darby) Lumbert, born in Barnstable, were:

1. Sarah; b. Dec. 1666; m. John Phinney, b. 1665.

2. Thomas; b. Mar. 1667; m. (1) _____;(2) Mrs. Patience (Cobb) Coleman, widow of James Coleman. Thomas Lumbert died at Barnstable May 30, 1761, aged 95 years.

3. Elizabeth (6-11); b. Sep. 1668; m. John Dimmock of Barnstable and Falmouth.

4. Mary; b. Apr. 1669.

5. Hannah; b. Dec. 1671.

6. Rebecca; b. May 1676.

7. Jabez; b. Jun. 1678; d. young.

8. Bethia; b. Jul. 1680; marriage intentions published Jul. 8, 1704 to Joseph Robinson of Falmouth. (See Robinson Family NO. 0-0 of these NOTES - Vol. 1)

9. Bathshua; b. Aug. 1882.

10. Patience; b. Sep. 1684.

11. Jabez; b. and d. Feb. 1673, aged 8 days.

Elizabeth Lumbert (6-11); b. Sep. 1668; d. B.1750; m. Nov.1689

Elizabeth Lumbert, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Darby) Lumbert was born in Barnstable, Sep. 1668. She married Nov. 1689, John Dimmock of Barnstable, son of Ensign Shubael and Joanna (Bursley) Dimmock. He was born Jan. 1666 and died in 1756. She died at some unknown date, probably before 1750, the date of her husband's will.

The children of John and Elizabeth (Lumbert) Dimmock are given in detail in Dimmock Family, NO. 5-5 of these NOTES.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

The children of Thomas and Elizabeth (Crosby) Lumbert, born in Barnstable, were:

1. Sarah, b. Dec. 1665; m. John [illegible], 1685.

2. Thomas; b. Sept. 1667; m. (1) ______ (2) Mar. [illegible] [illegible], widow of [illegible]. Thomas [illegible] died at Barnstable May [illegible], 1755, aged 88 years.

3. Elizabeth (see II) b. Sept. 1669; m. John [illegible] [illegible].

4. Mary, b. [illegible] 1669.

5. Hannah; b. Dec. 1671.

6. [illegible]; b. [illegible] 1676.

7. Thomas; b. Jan. 1678; d. young.

8. [illegible]; b. Jan. 1680; [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

9. [illegible], b. Aug. 1682.

10. [illegible] b. Dec. 1684.

11. [illegible] b. and d. Feb. 1687, aged [illegible] days.

Elizabeth Lumbert (II): b. Sept. 1669; [illegible]

Elizabeth Lumbert, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Crosby) Lumbert was born in Barnstable, Sept. 1669. She married [illegible] John [illegible] of Barnstable, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] (Crosby) [illegible]. He was born [illegible]. [illegible] was [illegible] in [illegible]. She died at some unknown date, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] will.

The children of John and Elizabeth [illegible] are given in detail in [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] of [illegible] [illegible].

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpt from "Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families" - Revised by C. F. Swift - Barnstable - 1888.	1
B	Excerpts from "A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England" - by James Savage - Boston - 1862.	1
C	Excerpts from "Powers-Banks Ancestry" - by William H. Powers, Ames, Iowa - 1921.	1

TABLE OF CONTENTS

CHAPTER	TITLE	PAGE NO.
A	Excerpts from "Sociological Roots of Monopoly Capital" - Paul M. Sweezy & H. Magdoff - Monthly Review - 1966	1
B	Excerpts from "A Sociological Critique of the Class Analysis of the Economist - by Hugo Zemman - Monthly Review - 1966	1
C	Excerpts from "Monopoly Capital" - by Baran & Sweezy, Monthly Review - 1966	1

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS FROM GENEALOGICAL NOTES OF BARNSTABLE FAMILIES

Revised by C. F. Swift - Barnstable - 1888

LOMBARD

"This name is variously written, and members of the family of the same derivation severally call themselves Lombard, Lumbard, Lambard, Lambert, Lumbert and Lumber. The Barnstable Lombards came from Tenterton, Kent County, England. There were four or five of the name in Barnstable in the early period of its settlement, but there are only a few remaining there at the present time.

THOMAS LOMBARD

Thomas Lombard was born in Tenterton, Kent, about the year 1610, and was married as early as 1630, to Joyce _____. Early marriages were common in those days, the first settlers not unfrequently becoming heads of families before reaching their majority. He came over in the Mary and John, in 1630, settling in Dorchester. He requested to be made a freeman 19th Oct. of that year, and was admitted 18th of May, 1631. He removed in a few years to Scituate, and was one of the earliest of the company who came to Barnstable. In Mr. Lothrop's diary, in speaking of the arrival of his immediate company in town, it is recorded: "After praises to God in public were ended, as the day was cold, we divided into three companies, to feast together, some at Mr. Hull's, some at Mr. Mayo's and some at brother Lombard, Sr's." These were presumably the three largest and most eligible houses in the settlement, and this passage indicates the standing and means of their possessors. In 1639 the court record states that "Thomas Lumbert* is allowed to keep victualling, or an ordinary, for the entertainment of strangers, and to draw wines in Barnstable."

BERNARD LOMBARD

Bernard, brother of Thomas, was also born in Tenterton, and probably came to Dorchester, in 1630. He was in Scituate in

- -

*The early records show that the name was originally spelt "Lumbert," but the usage has many years since changed.

APPENDIX A

1634, and he and his wife joined Mr. Lothrop's church 19th April, 1635. He came to Barnstable in the fall of 1639, and his house-lot was near the site of the old mill, towards the shore. In 1660 he was appointed by the colony court to lay out lands granted to inhabitants of Eastham; and in 1665 to lay out 100 acres of land in Chatham allowed to Wm. Nickerson. He was one of the seven persons in town in 1664 having the prefix of "Mr.," a title which at that time signified that its possessor was a man of public and social consideration. He was also ensign of the military company in Barnstable in 1652, a place of distinction in those days. In 1667 he was appointed one of the committee to lay out lands in Succanessett. He died about 1667, aged not far from 60 years.

Mr. Savage, in his Biographical Dictionary, asserts that the Thomas Lombard who came to Dorchester in 1630 was father of the Thomas who also came to Barnstable in 1639. They were, most probably one and the same. The genealogy of the family is involved in so many obscurities that I do not feel competent to trace it out, and rather than give it in an imperfect form prefer not to undertake the task.

The Truro family of the name is derived from Thomas. This branch has made its mark in the financial and commercial circles of the country as few names have done. In the Western States hardly a town exists that has not had intimate business relations with the banking firm of Lombards."

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS FROM "A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND"- BY JAMES SAVAGE - BOSTON - 1862

(Vol. 3 - p. 105)

LOMBARD, LUMBORT, OR LUMBART

Bernard, s. of Thomas, b. in O.E., took the o. of freem. in Mass. 1 Apr. 1634 when he was, perhaps of Dorchester, but soon went to Scituate, where he may have been earlier, but with his w. join. the ch. 19 Apr. 1635, thence to Barnstable, with Lathrop, hav. then Joshua, and Mary, bapt. at S. 8 Oct. 1637, not 57 as in General Reg. XII, 249, the former, perhaps b. in Eng. but at B. where he was ensign 1652, had Martha, bapt. 3 Nov. 1639, not as in General Reg. XII, 249, perhaps d. soon, for in Col. Rec. is Martha, b. 19 Sept. 1640, tho we may suspect error in this; and Jabez, 4 July 1641; yet Col. Rec. makes this b. 1 July 1642, When he d. I kn. not but presume it was aft. 1664. Mr. Hamblen discov. that he was b. 1607 or 8. Mary m. 1 Dec. 1654, George Lewis, Jr; and Martha, m. 1 July 1657, John Martin.

Thomas, Dorchester, came, prob. bringing Bernard, and two other ch. in the Mary and John 1630, req. to be made freem. 19 Oct. of that yr. and was adm. 18 May foll., rem. in few yrs. perhaps to Scituate first, but to Barnstable by 1640, had Jedediah there, bapt. 19 Sept. 1641; and Benjamin, not 5 (as in Geneal. Reg. XII, 249) but 27 Aug. 1643. That he had other ch. of wh. one or two must have been b. in Eng. is plain eno. from his will of 23 Mar. 1663, in wh. while he names these, he ment. that he formerly gave prop. to s. Bernard; Joshua; Joseph, b. a. 1638; and s-in-law Edward Colman, who m. 27 Oct. 1648, his d. Margaret; provides for wife Joyce, and s. Caleb. Perhaps he had, also, younger d. Jemima, who may have made a runaway match with Joseph Benjamin at Boston, 10 June 1661; and liv. many yrs. aft. her f. at New London.

Thomas, Barnstable, perhaps br., perhaps s. of Bernard, m. 23 Dec. 1665, Eliz. Darby or Derby, had Sarah, b. Dec. 1666; Thomas., Eliz., Mary;, Hannah; Jabez; Rebecca; Bethia; Bathshua; and Patience, given by Mr. Hamblen from the rec. Geneal. Reg. XII, 249 with so many inconsist. dates that we kn. not wh. may be correct. In Col. Rec. we read, "Joseph, Benjamin, and Jeremiah, 10 June 1671," wh. perhaps means that they d. or were bur. that day at B.

APPENDIX C

EXCERPTS FROM "POWERS-BANKS ANCESTRY" BY WM. H. POWERS - AMES, IOWA, 1921

The history of this family is given in a phamphlet by Amos Otis of Barnstable, and also in Benjamin Families of Columbia County, New York, by E. B. Baker. The accounts do not agree. For example, Baker makes Bernard Lombard a brother of Thomas, the other a son. .....

Thomas Lombard, or Lumbart, or Lambert, was born about 1590 or earlier, came to America in the Mary and John to Dorchester, about 1630; removed to Scituate, then to Barnstable, where he was one of the earliest settlers. His will is of date 23 March 1662, when his daughter Jemima was dead. His children were: Bernard?, Jemima, Joshua, Caleb, Margaret, Joseph, 1638; Jedediah, 1640; Benjamin, 26 August 1642, died 1725; Margaret, married 22 Oct. 1648, Ed. Coleman.

Bernard came to Barnstable in 1639; he was one of seven inhabitants called Mr. in 1664. .....his testimony given at the age of sixty, 28 December 1668, ...

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 22 - JUNE 1, 1954

COOK FAMILY - NO. 6-21

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
7	42	Josias Cook	C1610	1763	1635	1
	43	Elizabeth Ring	16--	1687		
6	21	Bethia Cook	164-?	A1685	1660	3
	20	Joseph Harding	C1629			
5	10	Amaziah Harding	1671	1734		
	11	Hannah Rogers	1668			
4	5	Elizabeth Harding	1708		1730	
	4	Rowland Fish	1708			
3	2	Rufus Fish	1740	1815	1775	
	3	Jane Davis	1750			
2	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863	1811	
	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- * -

GENERAL

The following is taken from Leon Clark Hills, "The Mayflower Planters", Washington, D.C., 1941; "Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines", Vol. 2, by Ferris - 1931; "Library of Cape Cod" - No. 33 - 1916 and No. 40 - 1914; and other sources noted.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

Josias Cook (7-42); b.C1610; d. Oct. 17, 1673; m. Sep. 16, 1635

Josias (or Josiah) Cook (or Cooke), was born about 1610 in England, and died Oct. 17, 1673, aged about 63 years, at Eastham. He married Sep. 16, 1635, at Plymouth, Elizabeth (Ring) Deane, sister of Andrew Ring, daughter of widow Mercy (or Mary) Ring, and widow of Stephen Deane.

In the Library of Cape Cod, No. 33 - Early Settlers of Eastham,

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

C. W. Swift, Yarmouthport, Mass. 1916, appears the following:

"Josiah Cooke was born in England in or about the year 1610, and it appears was a servant to some one of the early planters of Plymouth during his minority. The first notice of him that appears upon the records is under the date of Jan. 2, 1633-4, when he and Edward Dowty were before the court at Plymouth to answer for a breach of the peace in having a fracas, in which Mr. Cooke was roughly handled. They were both amerced in the sum of six shillings, although "Dowty drew blood from sd Josias." Dowty had been the servant of Mr. Stephen Hopkins, and was one of those who came over in the Mayflower. He seems to have been a very passionate man, and fond of settling difficulties without due recourse to law. Between Dowty and Lester, the first duel in New England was fought. Lester was also a servant of Mr. Hopkins. They fought with sword and dagger, and both were wounded. This occurred June 15, 1622. They were both punished for the offence, but not so severely as was intended, on account of their master's humble plea in their behalf, and they promised to reform, after being tied head and foot an hour.

In 1638, Mr. Cooke was living in Plymouth, and had forty acres of land granted him on the north side of Fresh lake and also made a purchase of land of Mr. Stephen Hopkins. He was this year one of the grand jurors, and one of those appointed to examine into the cause of the death of John England. In 1640, he was surveyor for Plymouth, and in 1641 and 1642, constable. In 1645 he went to Nausett, and in 1647 was a deputy to the Colony court from that place. He was a deputy or representative in 1651, 1652, 1658, 1659, 1661, 1662, 1663, 1664, 1666 and 1671. In 1648, he was surveyor at Nausett, and that year appointed to sell wine, and to be a "Register Keeper." Mr. Cooke was a grand juror for Eastham in 1656, and a selectman in 1666 and 1671. In 1664 he was appointed to solemnize marriages in Eastham, succeeding Mr. John Doane. He was one of the Colonial auditors in 1659 and 1661. He was one of the five chosen by the town of Eastham "to survey all the lands granted or laid out to the several inhabitants of the township" in 1659. As Mr. Cooke was not one of those called Purchasers or Old Comers, he was often favored by special grants from the court, of land in various parts of the Colony, upon his application. In 1658, with Mr. John Doane, Richard Higgins, Richard Sparrow and John Smalley, he had land granted between Bridgewater and Weymouth. In 1662, as one of the old servants, he had land allowed him. In 1665, he had a large tract granted him at Eastham, in that part now South Orleans but then known as Pottonumequot, which he purchased of the Indians the same year, and in 1669, exchanged it for land in another part of the town, with Major John Freeman. It was upon this tract the first settlement in this part of Eastham was attempted.

He married, September 16, 1635, Mrs. Elizabeth Deane, widow of Stephen Deane, an early resident of Plymouth, who came in the

G. W. Smith, Yarmouthport, Mass. 1911 reports the following:

"Josiah Cooke was born in England about the year 1610, and it appears was a servant or apprentice of [illegible] at Plymouth during his minority. The first notice of him [illegible] upon the records is under the date of [illegible], when he and Edward Doty were before the court at Plymouth to answer for a breach of the peace [illegible], in which Mr. Cooke was [illegible]. [illegible] Doty had been the servant of Mr. Stephen Hopkins, [illegible] in the Mayflower. [illegible] the first duel [illegible] between Doty and Lester. [illegible] Their weapons were sword and dagger, and both were wounded. [illegible] They were both sentenced [illegible] on account of their master's [illegible], and they promised [illegible] honor.

In [illegible], Mr. Cooke was living at Plymouth, [illegible] acres of land granted him [illegible] Plymouth [illegible] Eastham [illegible] Mr. Cooke [illegible] the settlement of Eastham [illegible].

He married, September 16, 1635, Mrs. Elizabeth Deane, widow of Stephen Deane, an early resident of Plymouth, who came in the

Ann, in 1623, and had Ann, who married Mark Snow; Josiah, who married Deborah Hopkins, and Bethiah, who married Joseph Harding. He died, say Eastham records, Oct. 17, 1673. His widow survived him several years. His will was exhibited at Plymouth court for probate, Oct. 29th, and letters testamentary were issued to Wid. Elizabeth.* The widow, by her former husband, Stephen Deane, had several children, among whom were Elizabeth, who married Wm. Twinning, the first of the name in Eastham; Susannah, who married Joseph Rogers and Stephen Snow, and Miriam, who when aged, married John Wing, Sen. of Harwich. It is quite certain that Mrs. Cooke was somewhat older than her last husband.

Mr. Cooke was a very energetic man, and appears to have given much more attention to material things than his compeers in the early settlement of the place. He was an impulsive man, and often in imbroglios with some of his worldly neighbors of impetuous temperaments. Some notice of his cases of litigation are upon record. They are principally of a defamatory character, and show unmistakably that Mr. Cooke had some very implacable neighbors, who delighted in giving him trouble, not caring whether their slanderous charges could be sustained or not. The many public positions he held in town from the settlement in 1645 to his death in 1673, show that he was a man that the majority of his townsmen had confidence in and respected. Of the religious life of Mr. Cooke we have nothing positive. It is inferred he was a member of the church."

The known children of Josias and Elizabeth (Ring) Cooke, probably born at Plymouth, Mass., were:

1. Ann; b. ; d. Jul. 24, 1656; m. Mark Snow.

2. Josiah; b. 1645?; d. Jan. 1731-2; m. Deborah Hopkins.

3. Bethia (6-21); b. 164-?; d. A1685?; m. Apr. 4, 1660, Joseph Harding.

Bethia Cook (6-21); b. 164-?; d. A1685; m. Apr. 4, 1660.

Bethia Cook, daughter of Josias and Elizabeth (Ring) Cook, was born at some unknown date. She married Apr. 4, 1660, Joseph Harding, son of Joseph and Martha (Doane) Harding, at Eastham.

The children of Joseph and Bethia (Cook) Harding, born at Eastham, are given in detail in the HARDING FAMILY, NO. 4-5, of these Notes.

- -

* His will, dated 22 Sep., 1673, ae about 63, leaves property to his wife Elizabeth, son Josias, sons-in-law Joseph Harding & Wm. Twining, dau. Bethia Harding, Gr. Ch. Joseph & Maziah Harding, Anne Shore, Stephen Twining, Josias & Richard Cook. Widow Elizabeth's Inventory was taken May 3, 1687.

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 23 - JUNE 15, 1955

SNOW FAMILY - NO. 6-23

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
9	184	Nicholaus Snow ?	-	-	1559	2
	185	Katherina Harwoode ?	-	-		
8	92	Nicholas Snow ?	A1559?	A1599	1599	2
	93	Elizabeth Rowles ?	1556-?	A1599		
7	46	Nicholas Snow	bp. 1599-1600	1676	B1627	2
	47	Constance Hopkins	C1605	1677		
6	23	Elizabeth Snow	C1640	1678	1665	4
	22	Thomas Rogers	1638-9	1678		
5	11	Hannah Rogers	1668			
	10	Amaziah Harding	1671	1734		
4	5	Elizabeth Harding	1708		1730	
	4	Rowland Fish	1708			
3	2	Rufus Fish	1740	1815	1775	
	3	Jane Davis	1750			
2	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863	1811	
	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

This is based upon: James Savage's "Genealogical Dictionary" - 1862; New England Hist. & Gen. Reg. - 1893 - Vol. 47, p. 81 - The Snow Genealogy by Mrs. M. L. T. Alden; Charles H. Pope's "Pioneers of Mass." - 1900; Cape Cod Library, No. 34 - "Nicholas Snow of Eastham" - James W. Hawes - Yarmouthport, Mass. - 1916; Leon Clark Hill's "The Mayflower Planters" - Washington, D.C. - 1936; The American Genealogist - Vol. 14, p. 228 - April 1938; and The Ancestry of Thomas Chalmers Brainerd - Montreal - 1948 - by D. L. Jacobus.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

Nicholaus Snow (9-184); b. ; d. ; m. May 10, 1559

Nicholaus Snow and Katherina Harwoode, possibly grandparents of Nicholas Snow who married Constance Hopkins, were married May 10, 1559 in the Parish of St. Martin in the Fulees, Co. Middlesex (see Appendix C).

Nicholas Snow (8-92); b. A1559; d. ; m. May 5, 1599

Nicholas Snow (8-92) of Bowe, possibly son of Nicholaus and Katherina (Harwoode) Snow, married May 5, 1599 at St. Dunstan's, Stepney, near London, Elizabeth Rowles of Ratclif. (See Appendix D.) However, in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. 47, p. 82 (see Appendix B) there is an indication that Nicholas Snow's wife was Mary.

Nicholas Snow (7-46); bp.Jan.25,1599-1600; d.Nov.15,1676; m. B1627

Nicholas Snow (7-46) who came to Plymouth in the Ann in 1623, was probably the son of Nicholas and Elizabeth (Rowles) Snow of Bowe, England, and was baptized Jan. 1599/1600 at St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, London. He "was one of those who arrived in Plymouth in the Anne in the year 1623, and found the settlers so sadly destitute of food and clothing. He was very young, and must have felt the matter keenly on viewing the poor, ragged and half-fed Pilgrims, but he soon began to lend a helping hand, and his romance with Constance Hopkins started without much delay. He received a share of land in Plymouth in 1624, and was married before 1627" - to Constance Hopkins, daughter of Stephen Hopkins, one of the "Mayflower" passengers in 1620.

"He became a freeman, and taxpayer of Plymouth in 1633, and for a number of years was a man of note in that place.

"In April 1644, he with six other prominent men of Plymouth, seven families of forty-nine persons, began the settlement of Eastham (Nauset) across the bay from Plymouth, and from the beginning became an important person in that place. He was deputy and selectman for a number of years.

"In 1646 ... Eastham ... appointed Nicholas Snow as clerk, and he held this place with honor for sixteen years, and his son Mark Snow succeeded him.

"He was one of Govenor Prence's intimate associates, and it was partly through his efforts that the Rev. John Mayo was prevailed upon to settle as Minister in Eastham in 1655.

"Nicholas Snow became a large land owner in Harwich, Eastham and Truro. His sons, Mark, Joseph and Stephen came into possession of the land in Harwich; John of Truro and Jabez received the land in Eastham including the homestead."

Nicholas Snow's will was dated Nov. 14, 1676. He died Nov. 16, 1676. (See Appendix A for the will and Inventory) His wife Constance Snow died in Eastham, Oct. 1677.

The children of Nicholas and Constance (Hopkins) Snow born in Plymouth were:

1. Mark, b. May 9, 1628; d. at Eastham, Mass., between Nov. 23, 1694 and Jan. 9, 1694/5; m. (1) at Eastham, Mass., Jan. 18, 1654/5, Anna Cooke who d. July 25, 1656, daughter of Josiah Cooke (see Cooke Family No. 6-21 of these Notes); m. (2) Jan. 9, 1660/1, Jane Prence, daughter of Gov. Thomas Prence, b. Nov. 1, 1637; d. May 1712.

2. Mary, b. C1630; d. Apr. 28, 1704; m. C1650, Thomas Paine, son of Thomas Paine.

3. Sarah, b. C1632; m. Jan. 25, 1654/5, William Walker, b. 1620; d. at Eastham 1703.

4. Joseph, b. Nov. 24, 1634; d. at Eastham, Jan. 3, 1722/3; m. C1670, Mary _____.

5. Stephen, b. C1634; d. at Eastham, Dec. 17, 1705; m. (1) at Eastham, Oct. 28, 1663 Susannah (Doane) Rogers; (2) at Eastham, Apr. 9, 1701, Mary Bigford.

6. John, b. C1638; d. at Eastham, 1692; m. at Eastham, Sept. 19, 1667, Mary Smalley, dau. of John Smalley, b. at Barnstable, Mass., Dec. 11, 1647; d. at Eastham in 1703. She m. (2) Ephraim Doane.

7. Elizabeth (6-23); b. C1640; d. at Eastham, Jun. 16, 1678; m. at Eastham, Dec. 13, 1665, Thomas Rogers, son of Lt. Joseph Rogers and grandson of Thomas Rogers of the Mayflower.

8. Jabez, b. C1642; d. at Eastham, Dec. 27, 1690; m. Elizabeth _____.

9. Ruth, b. C1644; d. at Eastham, Jan. 17, 1716/17; m. at Eastham, Dec. 2, 1666, John Cole, b. 1644, d. at Eastham, Jan. 6, 1725/6, son of Daniel Cole.

10. Hannah, living in 1651.

11. Rebecca, living in 1651.

12. A child, " " "

Elizabeth Snow (6-23); b. C1640; d.Jun.16,1678; m.Dec. 13, 1665

Elizabeth Snow, daughter of Nicholas and Constance (Hopkins) Snow, was born about 1640 in Plymouth. She married on Dec. 13, 1665, in Eastham, Thomas Rogers, son of Lt. Joseph and Hannah (-----) Rogers of Eastham. She died Jun. 16, 1678.

The children of Thomas and Elizabeth (Snow) Rogers, born at Eastham are given in detail in ROGERS FAMILY, NO. 5-11, of these Notes.

- -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Will and Inventory of Nicholas Snow, dated Nov. 14, 1676.	3
B	Excerpts from New Eng. H. & Gen. Reg. - 1893 - Vol. 47 - pp 81 - The Snow Genealogy - by Mrs. M. L. T. Alden.	2
C	Copy of "Nicholas Snow's Mother" by Clarence Almon Torrey, Ph.B. - The American Genealogist - Vol. 14 - pp 228 - April 1938.	2
D	Excerpts from Ancestry of Thomas Chalmers Brainerd - Montreal 1948 - Compiled and Edited by D. L. Jacobus	2

APPENDIX A

WILL AND INVENTORY OF NICHOLAS SNOW (7-46)
DATED NOV. 14, 1676, PROVED MARCH 16, 1676-7

(Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventory, Vol.III, Part II,pp 71-77)
(Leon Clark Hills - The Mayflower Planters - Vol. I)
(1936)

A writing ordered to be Reorded Declareing the manor of Nicholas Snow his Disposing of his Estate as followeth viz Nicholas Snow of Eastham Late Deceased:

I, Nicholas Snow of Eastham being weake and Infeirme of body but of prfect Memory and understanding, not knowing the Day of my Departure but yett Dayly expecting my last change; I thinke meet to leave this behind mee as my last Will and Testament; Impr: I commend my soule into the armese of Gods Mercye through Christ Jesus in whom I hope to sleep and my body to a Decent buriall; and as Concerning my temporall estate that God of his Goodness hath Given mee; It is my last Will and Testament that after this manor it should be Disposed off.

Impr: to my son Marke Snow I Give and bequeath all that twenty acrees of upland lying att Namskekitt wher his house now stands, and two acrees of Meddow; and all that broken marsh there of mine att Namscekett; Item, two thirds of my Great lott att Satuckett lying next the Indians Ground; and that syde of my lott next the Indians land I Give to him and his heires lawfully begotten of his body forever; and what hee Can purchase more of upland and meddow of the Indians there att Satuckett I Give to him all this abovesaid lands or meddow or Marsh purchased or unpurchased I Give to him and to his heires lawfully begotten of his body forever;

Item. To my son Joseph Snow I Give that other third prte of my Great Lott att Satuckett; and two acrees and an halfe of meddow lying att Namscekett neare the head and an Necke of upland lying between it lying on the westsyde of William Twinings, all this abovesaid land and meddow I Give to my son Joseph Snow and to his heires Lawfully begotten of his body forever;

Item: To my son Steven Snow I Give twenty acrees on the southsyde of my Great lott att Pachett, and ten acrees of My little lott att Satuckett lying between Daniell Cole and Edward Banges by the side of a Little pond, an acree and an halfe of Meddow att the boat meddow, lying between Thomas Williams, and Samuel Freeman and that prte of my Meddow att the Great Meddow, That lyeth between Josiah Cooke and the Eelcreeke; all this abovesaid land and meddow I Give to my son Steven and the heires lawfully begotten of his body; forever:

APPENDIX A

Item: To my son John Snow I Give all that my land att Paomett Purchased or unpurchased whether upland or meddow; and all my Right and title or privilidge there; all the above-said upland or Meddow right and Privilidge att Paomett I Give to my son John Snow; and to the heires lawfully begotten of his body, forever;

Item: To my son Jabez Snow I Give all this my Land lying between my house and my son Thomas Paines, and seaven acrees att the basse pond lying between Daniel Cole and William Browne; and an halfe acree of Marsh att the end of it and six acrees of upland att the herring pond; and an acree and halfe of meddow att silver springe lying on the Northsyde of William Walkers, and the Clife of upland adjacent to the above said meddow, and all the sedge about it, to Ephraime Done; and that prte of my house hee lives in as longe as my wife or I Doe live.

Item: I Give him two acrees of Meddow att the Great Meddow lying between the Eel Creeke and Joseph Hardings;

Item: To my son Jabez I give that my four acrees of meddow att Billingsgate Due to mee yett unlayed out; All this abovesaid upland and meddow I give to my son Jabez Snow and the heires of his body lawfully begotten for ever;

Item: This my meddow about my house I give to my son Jabez;

Item: I give to my Loveing wife Constant Snow all my stocks of Cattle sheep horses, swine whatsoever, to be att her Disposall for the Comfort and support of her life, with all the moveable Goods I am posessed of and after he Decease, stocke and movables to be equally Devided amongst all my children.

Item: To my wife I Give the use and Disposall of the prte of my house shee now Dwells in During her life time, and after her Decease to be my son Jabez Snowes;

Item: I give to my loveing wife that ten acrees of upland att Pachett, and 20 on Billingsgate Iland, for the Desposall for the comfort of her life, but if shee need it not, and leave it undesposed: I Give it then to my son Steven Snow;

That twenty acrees of upland att Billingsgate if my wife leave it undesposed then to be my son Jabez Snowes.

I Doe Give to the Church of Eastham for the furniture of the Table of the Lord, with pewter or other nessesaries I say

APPENDIX A

I Doe Give ten shillings, out of my estate after my wifes Descease.

That this is my last will and Testament I have sett to my hand and Seale: this fourteenth Day of November one thousand six hundred seaventy and six.

Witnes
Signed & Sealled in
the presence of us
Samuel Treate
Thomas Paine Senr
The overseers were,
Dea. Samuel Freeman
John Mayo.

Nicholas Snow
and a (Seale)

Letters of administration were granted to Constant Snow, Marke Snow and John Snow on March 16, 1676/7 (N.S.).

Nicholas Snow left a large estate which was carefully inventoried and sworn to:

"Constant Snow The Relict of Nicholas Snow late Deceased of Eastham made oathe to the truth of this Inventory before Mee John ffreeman Assistant this 22cond of March 1676/77."

In the inventory were many cooper and carpenter's tools, farm tools, and the like.

He left some live stock, including "3 hives of bees", oxen, cows, steers, young cattle, swine, etc.

There was an ample assortment of furniture, cooking utensils, etc.

There were several pounds of powder, shot, and bullets. A "smale Gun", "1 rapier", "barrell of a Gun".

A number of books were listed, including the inevitable "Psalm Booke".

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS FROM NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER - 1893 - VOL. 47 - p. 81 - THE SNOW GENEALOGY BY MRS. M. L. T. ALDEN OF TROY, N.Y.

Nicholas, Anthony and William Snow came over early. There was also a Richard of Woburn, and Thomas of Boston ....

1. Nicholas[1] Snow came in the Ann in 1623, and had share in the division of land in Plymouth, 1624; settled in Eastham in 1645, a man of much note. We find where he lived and his neighbors, from Plymouth Colony records, Vol. 1, page 59. "A heigh waye" "from Plymouth to the Eele River .... The upper way to Thomas Clarkes still, the lower way from Ralph Wallens right out to Holmans Rock; allowed fourty foote on the west side, and so straight to Manesses Kempton's ground, whose fence is to be removed twenty foote inward, and so passing betweene two rocks at the brooke, straight to Edward Banges, leaving his house west, and so along, leaving Nicholas Snowes house east and so to Mr. Hopkin's house, leaving it east, and so up the valley to Thomas Clarkes uper stile, the foote way to be continued from Mr. Hopkins, in the old path, below Thomas Clarke's to the heighway." etc.

He was freeman 1633. He with six others - Mr. Thomas Prence, John Doane, Nicholas Snow, Josias Cook, Richard Higgins, John Smally, and Edward Bangs - seven families, in all forty-nine souls, began the settlement of Eastham - at first called Nauset, early in 1645. It "is granted to be a township, and to have all the privileges of a township as other towns within the government have" in 1646. "Thus recognized a meeting of the inhabitants; duly convened, elected Nicholas Snow Town clerk, Edward Banks, town treasurer, & Josias Cooke town constable." Nicholas Snow was town clerk from 1646, sixteen years; was deputy from 1648, three years; was selectman from 1663, seven years. He and his son Mark signed the call to Rev. John Mayo to settle as their minister in 1655. He was one of Gov. Thomas Prence's associates. We think he was born in England.

.....

APPENDIX C

COPY OF "NICHOLAS SNOW'S MOTHER"
BY CLARENCE ALMON TORREY, PH.B, OF DORCHESTER, MASS.
THE AMERICAN GENEALOGIST - VOL. 14, p. 228 - APRIL 1938

The Waters-Withington-Sea Collection in the Library of the Essex Institute, Salem, Mass., contains many records relating to the early settlers of New England and their English forbears. Among these records is the following baptism from the parish register of St. Leonard's Shoreditch, London:

1599 Nicholas Snowe ye s of Nicholas Snowe
w b. ye xxuth of January Hoxton.

The late Col. Charles Edward Banks in his "English Ancestry and Homes of the Pilgrim Fathers" page 160, presented strong circumstantial evidence for believing that this record referred to the Nicholas Snow who came to Plymouth, Mass. in 1623 and married Constance Hopkins. If this thebry is correct, as the writer believes, the following marriage doubtless refers to his parents:

1599 May 9 Nicholas Stowe of Bowe and Elizabeth
Rowlles of Ratcliff.

This record is found in The Marriage Regesters of St. Dunstan's, Stepney, in the Co. of Middlesex, edited by Thomas Colyer Fergusson, page 42. The date is nearly nine months earlier than the baptism of Nicholas as stated above, which was recorded according to the old style calendar and therefore meant Jan. 25, 1599/1600.

Other persons by the names of Snow, Rowell, Roele, and Rowles appear in the register of St. Dunstan's, Stepney. The baptisms and burials in this parish have not been published. A search of the unpublished records of this and neighboring parishes, and of English wills and other records, will be needed to establish the Snow - Rowlles lineage. Possibly the following marriage from A Register of Baptisms, Marriages and Burials in the Parish of St. Martin in the Filees in the County of Middlesex, page 59, refers to the grandparents of Nicholas Snow of Plymouth:

1559 May 10 Nicholas Snow & Katherina Harwoode

APPENDIX D

EXCERPTS FROM ANCESTRY OF THOMAS CHALMERS BRAINERD MONTREAL 1948 - COMPILED AND EDITED BY D. L. JACOBUS

p. 271

Nicholas Snow

son of Nicholas and Elizabeth (Rowles) Snow, baptized at St. Leonard's Shoreditch, London, England, Jan. 25, 1599/1600; d. at Eastham, Mass., Nov. 15, 1676; m. at Plymouth, Mass., before May 22, 1627, Constance Hopkins.

Nicholas Snowe of Bowe and Elizabeth Rowles of Ratclif were married May 5, 1599, at St. Dunstan's, Stepney, near London. These are believed to be the parents of Nicholas Snow who came to Plymouth in the Ann 1623 and m. a daughter of Stephen Hopkins of the Mayflower.

Removed to Eastham, Mass., 1645 and was Town Clerk there, 1646-1672. Deputy to the Plymouth Colony General Court, 1648-1651. Selectman, 1663 and six other years.

Bradford's account of Stephen Hopkins family states: "His daughter Constanta is also married and hath 12 children, all of them living, & one married." There were three more children than are identified in our account.

His will, dated Nov. 14, 1676, gave specific lands to his sons, Mark, Joseph, Stephen, John, and Jabez; live stock and movables to his wife Constant, and after her decease to be equally divided "amongst all my children"; to the church of Eastham, ten shillings; Deacon Samuel Freeman and John Mayo to be overseers. Witnesses: Samuel Treat; Thomas Paine, Sr. In the will he makes incidental mention of "my son Thomas Paine." The widow Constant Snow, made oath to the inventory of the personal estate which came to £ 102.10.9.

Children of Nicholas and Constant (Hopkins) Snow*

1. Mark, b. May 9, 1628; d. at Eastham, Mass., between Nov. 23, 1694 and Jan. 9, 1694/5; m. (1st) at Eastham, Mass., Jan. 18, 1654/5, Anna Cooke, who d. July 25, 1656; m. (2nd) Jan. 9, 1660/1, Jane Prence, b. Nov. 1, 1637, d. May 1712.

2. Mary, b. about 1630; d. 1704; m. about 1650, Thomas Paine.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[

APPENDIX D

3. Sarah, b. about 1632, m. Jan. 25, 1654/5, William Walker, b. 1620, d. at Eastham, 1703.

4. Joseph, b. about 1634; d. at Eastham, Jan. 3, 1722/3; m. about 1670, Mary ____.

5. Stephen, b. about 1636; d. at Eastham, Dec. 17, 1705; m. (1st) at Eastham, Mass., Oct. 28, 1663, Susannah (Deane) Rogers; m. (2nd) at Eastham, Apr. 9, 1701, Mary Bigford.

6. John, b. about 1638; d. at Eastham, 1692; m. at Eastham, Sept. 19, 1667, Mary Smalley, b. at Barnstable, Mass., Dec. 11, 1647, d. at Eastham, 1703. She m. (2nd) Ephraim Doane.

7. Elizabeth, b. about 1640; d. at Eastham, June 16, 1678; m. at Eastham, Dec. 13, 1665, Thomas Rogers, son of Lieut. Joseph Rogers and grandson of Thomas Rogers of the Mayflower.

8. Jabez, b. about 1642; d. at Eastham, Dec. 27, 1690; m. Elizabeth _____.

9. Ruth, b. about 1644; d. at Eastham, Jan. 17, 1716/17; m. at Eastham, Dec. 2, 1666, John Cole, b. 1644, d. at Eastham, Jan. 6, 1725/6.

Authorities: N.E.H.G. Reg. Vol. 47, pp. 81-84, 186-189; Vol. 48, pp. 71-73. The Mayflower Descendant, Vol. 3, pp. 167-174, 231; Vol. 7, pp. 14; Vol. 18, pp. 193-197; Vol. 22, p. 165. The American Genealogist, Vol. 14, p. 229.

*Three more children. In the Register account, two of them are identified as Hannah and Rebecca on the authority (a poor one) of Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth.

[illegible]

3. [illegible], [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible], [illegible]

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 24 - JUNE 1, 1956

GOODLOW FAMILY - NO. 6-37

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
11	1184	Robert Goodlaw of Aspall	15--	1597?	B1553	3
	1185	Anne Gerard	15--			
10	592	Thomas Goodlaw, Gent. of Aspall	B1553	1606	B1573	3
	593	Elyza Canyan of Pilkington	B1553			
9	296	Thomas Goodlaw of Aspall	B1573	A1613	B1593	3
	297	Margaret Singleton	157-?	1603		
8	148	Thomas Goodlaw of Aspall	1593		1614	3
	149	Elizabeth Massey	159-?			
7	74	George Goodloe	1639	1710	166-?	4
	75	Mary Gibson	164-?			
6	37	Mary Goodlow	1667-75		1691	5
	36	William Carter	167-?	C1711		
5	18	George Carter	1692	A1749		
	19	Elizabeth Proctor		1780		
4	9	Anne Carter	1720		B1749	
	8	John Lea	B1720?	1781		
3	4	William Elliot Lee	1749	1832	1790	
	5	Amanda Lucinda Wright	177-	1846		
2	2	Major Ferdinand Lee	C1798	1874	1812-8	
	3	Susan Kennedy	C1798	1877		
1	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823-8	1877	1847	
	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following is taken from "Genealogical Records - Louisiana" DAR State Chairman - Mrs. Robert Keown - 1934-5: *

- -

* See also Daughters of Founders and Patriots of America, Vol. 19, p.118, and Vol. 25, p. 17.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

"GOODLOE

As to old Nand - not Rand the Strong - see Longfellow's "Tales of the Wayside Inn" - where Olaf, King of Denmark murdered him by thrusting an asp down his throat. Longfellow dubs him Rand the Strong, Lord of the Good Isle, which Isles are on the West Coast of Norway.

In Burke's Heraldry, I find the name Gudlow and Goodloe in Wales and their coat of arms was the Azure Shield with three asps in gold on it. The Aspole Family of Goodloe, moved over the line into England. Some of Old Rand's descendants, after the murder of Olaf in the cause of Christianity, for Rand still worshipped Noden, went to Wales and got mixed up with the queer Welch spelling."

In the publication of the "Chetham Society" - LXXXII, p. 50, at a "Visitation of Lancashire by Richard St. George, 1613" (Harl. MS. 1437. fo.4) there appears the following arms and crest for the Thomas Goodlow of Aspall, in 1613, who married Margaret Singleton, dau. of William Singleton of Stanynge, Esq.

"Arms: - Azure, a chevron argent, between two leopard's heads in chief, and a cross pattee fiche in base, or.

Crest - A griffin sejant, argent, supporting with the dexter foot a column, azure.

A patten, Tho: Gudlowe of Aspall, in co. Lanc., 24 year of queen Eliza: anno 1581, by Wm. Flower, Noroy roy d' Armes"

Other references are: American Ancestry - Munsell - Vol. 12, p. 17; Virginia County Records. Goodloe Family, Virginia - also Quarles and Tompkins Families of Va. MS by Ann T. Robinson, DAR Library, Washington, D.C., and other sources mentioned.

LINE OF DESCENT

The direct line of descent from Robert Goodlaw of Aspall (11-1184) to George Goodloe, b. 1639, taken from Genealogical Records - Louisiana - DAR, with the Ancestral Numbers used in these NOTES added, is as follows:

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

"Arms: - Azure, a chevron [illegible]
[illegible]

"Crest - A griffin [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] Virginia County Records [illegible] Washington, D.C. [illegible]

LINE OF DESCENT

The direct line of descent [illegible] to George [illegible]

Robert Goodlaw (11-1184);b.15--;d. Jun. 23, 1597?;m. 15--

Robert Goodlaw of Aspall married Anne Gerard, daughter of Thomas Gerard of Ince & Aspall (12-2370) and his wife Maud Bold (12-2371), the daughter of Sir Henry Bold, 1st, of Bold, Co. Lancaster, Eng.

Robert Goodlaw died June 23, 1597?.

Thomas Goodlaw,Gent.,of Aspall(10-592);b.B1553;d.Oct.28,1606; m. B.1573

Thomas Goodlaw, Gentleman, of Aspall, son of Robert and Anne (Gerard) Goodlaw, was born before 1553. He married Elyza Canyan, who was born before 1553, the daughter of William Canyan of Pilkington (11-1186). He registered the family arms, 1581.

Thomas Goodlaw died Oct. 28, 1606.

Thomas Goodlaw of Aspall (9-296);b. B.1573;d. A1613;m. B1593

Thomas Goodlaw, of Aspall, son of Thomas and Elyza (Canyan) Goodlaw, was born before 1573. He died after 1613. He married Margaret Singleton, daughter of William Singleton Esq. of Stanynge (10-594) and Alice Farrington (10-595). She was buried Feb. 3, 1603.

The children of Thomas and Margaret (Singleton) Goodlaw were:

1. Thomas (8-148);b. 1593;m. Feb. 16, 1614, Elizabeth Massey. (Wigam Parish Records).

2. Elizabeth, m. James Shudell of Preston.

3. Alice, bp. Jun. 5, 1597. (Wigam Parish Records).

4. Singleton.

Note: The details of the above three generations are from Visitation of Lancashire (Eng) by Richard St. George - 1613 (Harl. MS. 1437, fo. 47)

Thomas Goodlaw (8-148); b. 1593;d. ;m. Feb. 16, 1614

Thomas Goodlaw, son of Thomas and Margaret (Singleton) Goodlaw, born 1593, was living in Aspall, Lancashire, Eng. at a Visitation in 1613, aged 20 years, and had 2 sisters,

Robert Doolittle (1-212/[illegible]-[illegible]) [illegible]

Robert Doolittle is a senior service [illegible] [illegible] of Thomas [illegible] [illegible] a small [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] (212-[illegible]), [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Elizabeth and Alice and a brother Singleton. He married Feb. 16, 1614, Elizabeth Massey (Wigam Parish Records - 1580-1625, Lancashire, Eng.) He registered his family arms in 1616.

The Subsidy Roll, Salford Hundred, Co. Lanc. 1622, Rec. Soc. of Lancashire & Cheshire - Vol. 12 - Co. (Lanc.) - "Aspull" has - p. 162: "Thomas Goodlaw in Lands xxijs viijd iiijs vid g3."

The date of his death is unknown.

The children of Thomas and Elizabeth (Massey) Goodlaw were:

1. George (7-74); b.1639, probably in Aspall; came to Virginia prior to 1666; m. Mary Gibson; d. 1710.

2. Robert; was in Spottsylvania Co., Va. Had son Henry who m. 1741, Miss Kemp, and d. in Caroline Co., Va., in 1799.

   Author's Note: The dates of m. and d. of son Henry appear incorrect.

3. Margaret, bp. Jul. 10, 1619. (Wigam Parish Records).

4. Ann, bp. Mar. 16, 1620. (ibid.)

George Goodloe (7-74); b. 1639; d. Dec. 1710; m. 166-?

George Goodloe, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Massey) Goodlaw, was born in 1639 in England. He came from Aspall, Lancashire, Eng. to Lancaster Co., Virginia, prior to 1666. He married Mary Gibson of Middlesex Co., Va. (Goodloe Family - Manuscript in DAR Library at Washington, D.C. by Ann. T. Robinson.)

Note: The will of Mrs. Margaret Perott, dated Oct. 21, 1687, of Lancaster Co., Va. mentioned "friend Mrs. Mary Goodlow". - Va. Hist. Mag., Vol. 5, p. 165.

In Virginia Land Patent Book 6, p. 532, appears a reference of which the following is an excerpt:

"Wm. Berkly to George Goodloe, 250 acres of land in Middlesex Co. & Lancaster Co., Va. on four sides of the Rappahannock River adjoining Henry Corbyn, now the land of Major John Burnham, the land being formerly granted Mr. Jno. Curtis, dec. by patent 8 March 1665/6 and by him being deserted and granted since then to Major John Burnham 7 April 1674 and by him assigned to sd. George Goodloe 29 May 1674, for transportation of

5 persons into the Colony, 29 Sept. 1674 - Wm. Pidgeon, Mathew How, Hen. Locker, Wm. Juston, Benj. Palmer.

On Jul. 23, 1677, George Goodloe of Co. of Middlesex deeded to Humphrey Jones, 250 acres of land granted said Goodloe by patent, 29 Sept. 1674. Signed, Geo. Goodloe. (Middlesex Co., Va. Deed Book 1, p. 13)

George Goodloe was Constable of Middlesex Co., Va., and was listed in the Middlesex Co. Militia, Nov. 23, 1687 as "of sufficient abilitie to finde a man, horse and armer: George Goodloe". (Virginia Co. Records, p. 96) (Va. Mag. of His. & Biog. - Vol. 8, p. 189) In Virginia Quit Rent Rolls, 1704, v-33-H7, appears the following:

"A Perfect Roll of the Land in Middlesex Co., Anno. Dom. 1704. - George Goodloe 50 acres."

He died in Middlesex Co., Va., Dec. 1710. (American Ancestry - Munsell - Vol. 12, p. 17 - 1877-1899.)

The following is an excerpt from George Goodloe's will:

(Middlesex Co., Va. Will Book A, p. 248)

Will of George Goodloe of Middlesex Co. Wife, Mary, all my estate and after her death to be divided among my three children: Henry Goodloe, Mary Carter and Ann Crank. To my grandchild, John Crank, land. To my grandchild George Carter, two cows. Wife, Mary, executrix. 7 Dec. 1710.

George x Goodloe

Rec. 2 Jan 1710 (1711)

Wits: John Owen
Hannah Owen

The children of George and Mary (Gibson) Goodloe were:

1. Henry, b. in Middlesex Co., Va; was listed as member of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., in Vestry Book - 1663-1767; p. 150 - "Sept. 12, 1715" and pp. 166-8, "Sept. 16, 1719; DAR Magazine (American Monthly Mag.) Vol. 25, p. 718 states: "Goodloe - Henry, married 1700, in Middlesex Co., Va., Elizabeth ----."; d. 1749 in Spottsylvania Co., Va. She d. 1751. They had:

   (1) George Goodloe, b. 1700; bp. Jan. 23, 1701-2 (Christ Church Parish Reg. p.40); d. 1741;

was High Sherif of Caroline Co., Va. He m. Jan. 13, 1728 (ibid. p. 66), Diana Minor, who d. 1748*.

(2) Henry; bp. Apr. 2, 1704 (ibid. p. 62). A Henry Goodloe d. Mar. 13, 1715, and was bur. Mar. 15, 1715. (ibid. p. 85).

(3) Elizabeth; bp. Sep. 22, 1706.

(4) Jane; bp. May 8, 1709 (ibid. p. 79).

(5) Anne; bp. Feb. 27, 1712 (ibid. p. 88); d. Sep. 7, 1722, bur. Sep. 8, 1722 (ibid. p.180).

2. Ann; bp. Oct. 23, 1681 (ibid. p.51); m. Jun. 22, 1704, Thomas Crank (ibid. p. 62); had: John Crank, mentioned in George Goodloe's will.

3. Mary (6-37); b. 1667-75; m. Jul. 2, 1691, William Carter (ibid. p. 53).

Mary Goodlow (6-37); b. 1667-75; d. ; m. Jul. 2, 1691

Mary Goodlow, daughter of George and Mary (Gibson) Goodlow was probably born 1667-75 in Middlesex Co., Va. She married Jul. 2, 1691, William Carter, in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Va. (ibid. p. 53)

The date of her death is unknown. Her husband, William Carter, died about 1711, as on Feb. 5, 1711, probate of his will was granted to Mary Carter, Executrix. (Middlesex Co., Va. Deed Book 3, p. 286)

The children of William and Mary (Goodlow) Carter are given in Carter Family, NO. 4-9, of these Notes.

- -

*See also "Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy - First Families of America", Vol. 3, p. 103, by F. A. Virkus. 1925.

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 25 - JUNE 1, 1956

BUTLER FAMILY - NO. 7-3

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NUMBER NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
8	6;30	Thomas Butler	16--	A1689		1
	7;31	Dorothy -----	16--	1675		
7	3;15	(2) Prudence Butler	16--		1666	2
	2;14	Robert Harper	16--			
6	1;7	Hannah Harper	1670	B1741	1690	
	0;6	Isaac Robinson	1669-70	C1749		
5	0	Peter Robinson	1701	A1772	1727	
	1	Martha Green	1705	1773		
4	0	Isaac Robinson	C1730	1814	1760	
	1	Mary Robinson	1738	1825		
3	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831	1783	
	1	Temperance Davis	Bp.1762	1835		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

GENERAL

The following is taken mainly from "The Swift Family" by Katharine Whitin Swift, 1955.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY:

Thomas Butler (8-6;30); b. 16--; d. A1689; m.

Thomas Butler came first to Lynn but was in Duxbury on August 22, 1637. The same year he was in Sandwich which was settled in 1637 by 10 men from Saugus who had been granted the tract. In 1640 he had a grant of six acres of meadow in Sandwich and in 1643 his name was in a list of those able to bear arms there. He was one of the voluntary subscribers in 1654 towards a sum of £20 which was to help pay for the mill that John Ellis, William Swift, William Allen and James Skeff were engaged to build. In 1659 Thomas Butler was fined 50s. for refusing to serve as constable and 10s. for refusing

to assist the Marshal, and in 1660 he and his wife, Dorothy, are fined 40s. for "turbulent carriage." His family had Quaker leanings, for in 1660 his wife and son were fined 10s. each for being at a Quaker meeting. Thomas himself was examined for "tumultuous carriage" at a meeting of Quakers but was not found so faulty and was cleared. He was surveyor of highways in 1666 and had land granted him in court in 1667. Dorothy died November 8, 1675. His name is on the list of freemen in 1675. He was one of the signers of the marriage certificate of his granddaughter, Mehitable, in 1689, so must have died after this date.

Thomas and Dorothy (----) Butler had the following children:

1. Prudence (7-3;15); b.16--; m. Robert Harper, Jun. 22, 1666.

2. Patience, b. Sep. 28, 1648, at Sandwich.

3. Dorothy, b. Jan. 23, 1651, at Sandwich.

Prudence Butler (7-3;15); b.16--; d. ; m.(2) June 22, 1666

Prudence Butler, daughter of Thomas and Dorothy (----) Butler is said to have married Robert Harper as his second wife, on Jun. 22, 1666.

The children of Robert and Prudence (Butler) Harper are given under the Harper Family, NO. 6-1 of these NOTES.

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO.26 - JUNE 1, 1954

WHEELER FAMILY - NO. 7-5

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
8	10	(1) Isaac Wheeler	16--		B1641	2
	11	Frances -----				
7	5	Elizabeth Wheeler	1641	1694-5	1659	2
	4	Capt. William Green	C1635	1705		
6	2	Isaac Green	1674	1739-40		
	3	Sarah -----				
5	1	Martha Green	1705	1773	1727	
	0	Peter Robinson	1701	A1772		
4	0	Isaac Robinson	C1730	1814	1760	
	1	Mary Robinson	1738	1825		
3	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831	1783	
	1	Temperance Davis	Bp.1762	1835		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following is based upon James Savage's "Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers on New England" - Boston 1862; the "Genealogical History of the Wheeler Family in America" - by Albert Gallatin Wheeler, Jr.; "Genealogius and Estates of Charlestown" - by Thomas Bellows Wyman, Boston, 1879; and other sources named.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Isaac Wheeler (8-10);b. 16--;d. ;m. B1641

Isaac Wheeler is said to have been the brother of Captain Thomas Wheeler, Lieut. Joseph Wheeler and Captain Timothy Wheeler (who came from Odell, Wiltshire, England), all of whom were of Concord, Mass. He was a resident of Charlestown, Mass., as early as 1639 and was admitted to the 1st Church there Sep. 30, 1642. He married Frances -----, who later m. (2) Richard Cook, and (3) Thomas Green. He was a freeman of Charlestown, May 10, 1643.

The children of Isaac and Frances (----) Wheeler were:

1. Elizabeth (7-5);b. Jul. 8, 1641*; m. at Malden, Mass., Sep. 13, 1659, William Green; d. 1694-5.

2. Sarah, b. Mar. 16 (or 13), 1643*; d. Dec. 1, 1717; m. at Malden, Mass., Dec. 18, 1660, John Green. (see Green Family, No. 5-1, of these Notes.)

3. Isaac (?);b. C1646; d. 1712, aged 66.

4. Thomas (?);b. ;m. at Charlestown, Mass., May 5, 1673, Elizabeth Chamberlin; d. at Charlestown, 1678.

Elizabeth Wheeler (7-5);b. Jul. 8, 1641;d. 1694-5;m. Sep.13, 1659.

Elizabeth Wheeler, daughter of Isaac and Frances (-----) Wheeler, was born Jul. 8, 1641, probably at Charlestown, Mass. She married Sep. 13, 1659, William Green, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (----) Green.

For the children of Capt. William and Elizabeth (Wheeler) Green, see Green Family, NO. 5-1, of these NOTES.

---

*N.E.H.G.Reg.- Vol. 4, p 270 - Early Records of Boston - Charlestown.

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO.27 - JUNE 1, 1954

LINNELL FAMILY - NO. 7-17

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
8	34	Robert Linnell	C1584	1662-3	16--	2
	35	----- -----				
7	17	Hannah Linnell	162-	B1701	1648	2
	16	John Davis	C1626	1703		
6	8;24	John Davis, Jr.	1649-50	1729	1674-5	
	9;25	(1) Ruth Goodspeed	1652	1691		
5	4 ?	Jabez Davis	C1686		1729	
	5 ?	Patience Crocker?				
5	4	Jabez Davis		1778		
	5	Anne Dimmock	1692	1773		
4	2	Solomon Davis	1720	1803	1747-8	
	3	Thankful Weeks	1730	1817		
3	1	Temperance Davis	1762	1835	1783	
	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

GENERAL

The following is based upon "Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families" by C. F. Swift - Barnstable - 1888 (see Appendix A); and other sources listed.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

Robert Linnell (8-34);b. C1584; d. Feb. 27, 1662-3; m.

Robert Linnell was born about 1584 of parentage now unknown and had lived in London before coming to New England in 1638. He was at Scituate in 1638. Scituate Church Records state: "60 .. my Brother Robert Linnell and his wife having a letter of dismission from the church in London, joyned to us September 16, 1638."

He removed to Barnstable in 1639; he was then nearly 60 years of age. His houselot was west of Thomas Lumbert's. He married, apparently as his second wife, Peninah Howes, daughter of Rev. John Howes, rector of Eastwell, County Kent, England, and sister of the first wife of Rev. John Lothrop of London, Scituate and Barnstable. She survived him and was living in 1669.

The children of Robert Linnell were:

1. Sarah, b. 1607;m. in England (1) Thomas Ewer and came over in 1635. Thomas Ewer died in 1638 and she m. (2) Thomas Lothrop, of Barnstable, Dec. 11, 1639.

2. David, b. 1627, m. Mar. 9, 1652-3, Hannah Shelley.

3. Hannah (7-17;49), b. 162-; m. Mar. 15, 1648, John Davis at Eastham, Mass.

4. Mary, b. ;m. Oct. 15, 1649, Richard Childs.

5. Abigail, b. ;m. May 27, 1651, Joshua Lumbert.

6. Shubael (or Samuel).

7. Bethiah, bp. Feb. 7, 1640-1, Barnstable, Mass. (Probably daughter of Robert Linnell's second wife, Peninah Howes.)

Hannah Linnell (7-17;49);b.162-; d.B1701;m. Mar. 15, 1648

Hannah Linnell, daughter of Robert Linnell and his first wife, probably was born in England and came over with her father in 1638. She was married at Eastham, Mass., Oct. 15, 1648, by Mr. Prince, to John Davis, son of Dolor and Margery (Willard) Davis. (See Davis Family, NO. 3-1, of these Notes.)

[illegible]

[illegible]

Robert Linnell [illegible]

Robert Linnell [illegible]

[illegible]

The children of Robert Linnell were:

1. [illegible]

2. [illegible]

3. [illegible]

4. [illegible]

5. [illegible]

6. [illegible]

7. [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

John Davis died in 1703, and his will dated May 10, 1701 does not mention his wife, so she presumably died before 1701.

The children of John and Hannah (Linnell) Davis, all born in Barnstable, are given in detail in Davis Family, NO. 3-1, of these Notes.

- -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpts from Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families - Revised by C. F. Swift - Barnstable - 1888.	1
B	Excerpts from A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England - by James Savage - 1861	

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS FROM GENEALOGICAL NOTES OF BARNSTABLE FAMILIES
Revised by C. F. Swift - Barnstable - 1888

ROBERT LINNEL

.....

"Mr. Robert Linnel, the ancestor of this family, came over in 1638, settled in Scituate that year, and removed to Barnstable on the following. The prefix of honor to his name indicates that he was a man of some wealth and consideration in his native land. He brought a letter, certifying that he and his wife had been members in good standing in the Congregational Church in London, and recommending them to the church in Scituate, of which they became members Sept. 16, 1638. Mr. Lothrop, in making his record, calls him "My Brother Robert Linnel," subsequently, "My Brother Linnel;" and in the record of his son Thomas's marriage "Brother Larnett." The use of the pronoun clearly indicates that they were relatives by marriage, and were brothers-in-law. The Probate Records also show that several of the first settlers in Barnstable were also his relatives.

Mr. Linnel took the oath of allegiance to the King and of fidelity to the Colony Feb. 1, 1638-9, and was admitted a freeman on the 3d of December following. He was one of the grantees of the lands at Sippican January 1638-9, and a grand juror at the June term of the Court. His early admission to the privileges and to the duties of a citizen, shows that he was a man of good character, and that he had previously been well known by many of the leading men of the colony. What his occupation was before he came over, does not appear; but it may safely be assumed that a resident of the city of London was not a farmer, the business to which necessity compelled him to resort to his old age.

Mr. Linnell was nearly sixty years of age when he came to Barnstable. His daughter Sarah born, if the Custom House record is reliable, in 1607, married in England Thomas Ewer, and came over in 1635. Her husband died in 1638, and she married Dec. 11, 1639, Thomas Lothrop of Barnstable.* Mr. Savage calls Sarah the daughter of William Larnet or Larned, of Charleston. The spelling of the name in Mr. Lothrop's record of his son's marriage

- -

*That a boy of eighteen should have married a widow aged 32, having several children, seems improbable; but such is the record. Though I have what under ordinary circumstances I should call the best of authority, yet I state the whole matter doubtfully. A link in the chain is wanting. Mr. Linnel in his will names four children, David, Hannah, Abigail and Bethia, and his wife Jemimah.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

APPENDIX A

favors that supposition; but that is not reliable, for no Barnstable name is found spelled in so many different forms. Whether Linnel or Linnet is the better spelling, it is difficult to determine. The latter is the old and common pronunciation.

If Sarah was his daughter, he was born as early as 1584, and was too old when he came over to enter vigorously into the business of pioneer life, and his age accounts for the quiet, secluded manner in which he afterwards lived. He died 27th Feb. 1662-3, an aged man, leaving a small estate to his widow and children.

Though the expense of transporting his large family to New England absorbed a large portion of his estate, yet in the assignment of the lands in Barnstable, he ranked among those who were called wealthy. His houselot containing ten acres was bounded northerly by the harbor, easterly by the lot of Thomas Lumbard, southerly by the highway, and westerly by the homelots of William and John Casely. He also owned three acres of planting land in the Common Field, three acres of meadow at Sandy Neck, nine at Scorton, a great lot containing sixty acres, and rights to commonage.

His wife that came over with him I think died early, and his widow Jemimah was probably a second wife. This is the opinion of Mr. Savage. There is no recorded evidence that Mr. Linnel married twice; but a variety of little circumstances make it quite certain. He had six children that lived to mature age, and a daughter Bethia baptized in Barnstable Feb. 7, 1640-1. This daughter was probably by his last wife. There was also a Shubael Linnel that I name as his son, and probably born in this country, though there is no record of his birth either in Scituate or Barnstable.

.....

Mr. Robert Linnel in his will dated 23d January, 1662-3, gives to his wife Jemimah Linnel the use and improvement of his house and homelot so long as she remains a widow, and his furniture, a plow, a cart, and two cows and a calf forever. Thomas Lothrop deposed to the will before Mr. Thomas Hinckley, Justice of the Peace, March 12, 1662-3, and in his testimony he swears that the words "and a calf" were put into the will after the decease of Mr. Linnel on the 27th of Feb. 1662-3. To his son David he gives his lot on the south side of the road containing four acres adjoining John Caseley's land, three acres of marsh at Sandy Neck, and his house and homelot, including the swamp he bought of Thomas Lewes after the death or marriage of his wife. To his daughter Abigail three acres of upland and meadow in the common-field, on the north-westerly side of Mattakeese pond. To John Davis (who married his daughter Hannah) his two oxen, on

APPENDIX A

-2-

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

APPENDIX A

condition that he provided his wife with wood, plowed her grounds, and mowed her meadow two years, if she remained a widow so long, if not, then to be free. To his daughter Bethia one cow, "to have it when my wife will."

On Oct. 20, 1669, "Penniah Linnet" complained to the Court that David Linnit had possessed himself of the house and land given her by her deceased husband, Mr. Robert Linnitt, and had given her no satisfaction for the same. The Court ordered that he give her satisfaction for the same before the next March Court, otherwise the Court order that he shall be disposed of the same. As no subsequent action was taken the presumption is, that David did make the required satisfaction.

Mr. Deane in his history of Scituate, page 305, mis-quotes this record. He substitutes "son Robert" for David, and Mr. Savage copies the error. The unusual name Peninah in the Court orders is probably a mistake of the Clerk.

The Home Lot, dwelling-house, and some articles of personal estate, were apprised by Thomas Lothrop and Thos. Lewis at £ 55,4,6. He owed Mr. Thomas Clark £ 1,10 shillings, and some other small debts, and the Court ordered March 3, 1662-3, that Joseph Lothrop and Nathaniel Bacon "bee helpful to the Widdow Linnel in seeing the debts payed either out of the whole or pte of the estate."

In the will (evidently drawn up by one not accustomed to framing legal instruments) Mr. Linnel only names three of his children, David, Abigail and Bethia. He names John Davis who married his daughter Hannah then living, but does not call her by name. He does not name his daughter Mary who married Richard Childs. He names neither Shubael nor Samuel Linnel, both of whom were then living if the names are not confounded, and supposed to be his sons."

.....

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS FROM A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND - BY JAMES SAVAGE - 1861

Vol. 3 - p. 97

Linnell or Lynnell. Robert, Scituate, with his w. under let. of dism. from ch. in London, join. this 16 Sept. 1638, rem. to Barnstable next yr. had Bethia, bapt. 7 Feb. 1641; left wid. and sev. ch. and probably gr. ch. The wid. in 1669, says Deane, complain. that part of the prop. giv. her by her h. was kept back by his s. Robert, so we may, I think, infer, that she was not the mo. His d. Hannah, m. 15 Mar. 1649, John Davis; Mary m. 15 Oct. 1649, Richard Child; and Abigail m. 27 May 1651, Joshua Lombard. Of Experience, wh. m. 20 Aug. 1689, Jabez Davis, we may conject. that she was his cous.

- - - - - - - - - -

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND

STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO.28 - JUNE 1, 1954

BURSLEY FAMILY NO. 7-21

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
8	42	(1)John Bursley	C1599	1660	1639	2
	43	Joanna Hull	C1620	A1686		
7	21	(2)Joanna Bursley	Bp.1645-6	1729	1662	3
	20	Dea. Shubael Dimmock	Bp.1644	1732		
6	10	John Dimmick	1666	1756		
	11	Elizabeth Lumbert	1668	H1750	1689	
5	5	Anna Dimmick	1692	1773	-	
	4	Jabez Davis	B1686	1778		
4	2	Solomon Davis	1720	1803	1747-8	
	3	Thankful Weeks	1730	1817		
3	1	Temperance Davis	1762	1835	1783	
	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following is based upon Freeman's "History of Cape Cod - Barnstable Co."; Pope's "Pioneers of Mass."; Savages "Genealogical Dictionary"; the manuscript notes of Dr. Homer Brainard for Mrs. Virgil Browne, daughter of John Edwin Robinson; and other sources stated.*

Savage gives the name as "Bursley, Burslem or Burslin", and states that there is a parish in England called "Burslem".

- -

* See also "The Granberry Family and Allied Families " by D. L. Jacobus- 1945. (See Appendix B)

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

John Bursley (8-42); b. C1599; d. 1660; m. Nov. 28, 1639

John Bursley came over from England at a very early date. He may have been a member of the Dorchester Company that settled at Cape Ann in 1624. In 1629, he was at Wessaguscus, now Weymouth, Mass., which was included in Dorchester until 1635. He was freeman of Massachusetts, May 19, 1631, a fact which proves him to have been a church member. He was a deputy to the general court from Weymouth in 1636 and held some other public offices. In May 1639 he removed to Barnstable with Thomas Dimmock and Joseph Hull. From 1643-1652 he was at Exeter, Hampton and Kittery and the Isle of Shoals, but his residence there was not permanent.

He married Nov. 28, 1639, Joanna*, daughter of Rev. Joseph Hull of Barnstable. John Bursley died at Barnstable 1660. His widow married Dolor Davis. (see Davis Family, NO. 3-1.)

The children of John and Joanna (Hull) Bursley were:

1. A child, name not recorded, bur. Jan. 25, 1640-1, "at the lower side of the Calves Pasture."

2. Mary, bp. July 29, 1643; m. Apr. 25, 1663, John Crocker. She was his second wife and was the mother of ten children.

3. John, bp. Sep. 22, 1644, bur. Sep. 27, 1644.

4. Joanna (7-21); bp. Mar. 1, 1645-6; m. Ensign** Shubael Dimmock, Apr. 1662; had a family of nine children b. in Barnstable. She d. in Mansfield, Conn., May 8, 1729, aged 83 years. (Savage calls her "Jemima".)

5. Elizabeth, bp. Mar. 25, 1649; m. (1) Nathaniel Goodspeed, Nov. 1666, by whom she had a dau. Mary, who m. Ensign John Hinckley. (see Goodspeed Family, NO. 6-9, of these Notes.) She m. (2) Increase Clap, Oct. 1675 and by him had four children b. in Barnstable.

6. John, bp. Apr. 11, 1652; m. (1) Elizabeth Howland; m. (2) Elizabeth ----.

7. Temperance, m. Joseph Crocker, Dec. 1677, and had 7 children b. in Barnstable, and was living in 1741.

- -

* Born in England about 1620.

** Later known also as "Deacon".

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

The [illegible]

1. [illegible]

2. [illegible]

3. [illegible]

4. [illegible]

5. [illegible]

6. [illegible]

7. [illegible]

* [illegible]

** [illegible]

Joanna Bursley (7-21);bp.Mar. 1, 1645-6;d.May 8,1729;m.Apr.1662

Joanna Bursley, daughter of John and Joanna (Hull) Bursley was baptized Mar. 1, 1645-6. She married Ensign Shubael Dimmock, Apr. 1662, the son of Elder Thomas and Ann (~~[illegible]~~) Dimmock. She died in Mansfield, Conn., May 8, 1729, aged 83 years.

The children of Ensign Shubael and Joanna (Bursley) Dimmock born in Barnstable are given in detail in Dimmick Family, NO. 5-5.

- -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpts from "Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families - Revised by C. F. Swift - Barnstable - 1888	1
B	Excerpts regarding John Bursley, Barnstable, Mass. from "The Granberry Family and Allied Families" - Compiled by Donald Lines Jacobus for Edgar Francis Waterman - Hartford, Conn. 1945.	1

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS FROM GENEALOGICAL NOTES OF BARNSTABLE FAMILIES

Revised by C. F. Swift - Barnstable - 1888

JOHN BURSLEY

" Mr. John Bursley, the ancestor of the families of this name, came over very early, probably before Gov. Endicot. From what part of England he came, I have not ascertained. There is a parish in England called "Burslem," and as surnames often originated in the names of places or trades, it is probable that some of his ancestors resided in that parish. The name is variously written on the old records, - Burslem, Burslin, Burslyn, Burseley, Bursly. When first named, he is styled Mr. - a title of respect in early times. He appears to have been an active business man, engaged in the fisheries, and in trade with the Indians, and a planter.

He may have been a member of the Dorchester Company, that settled at Cape Ann in 1624. In 1629, he was at Wessaguscus, now Weymouth, where he was an associate of Mr. William Jeffrey. The following assessment levied to defray the expenses of the arrest and sending of Merton to England in 1628, proves that he was a resident in the country prior to 1629. This is the oldest tax bill on record, and shows the comparative wealth or ability of the different settlements in 1629:

Plymouth, - - - - - - -	£ 2.10
Naumkeak, (Salem,) - - - - -	1.10
Piscataquack, (Portsmouth,) - - - -	2.10
Mr. Jeffrey and Mr. Burslem, Wessaguscus, (Weymouth,) - - - - - -	2.00
Nantascot, (Hull,) - - - - -	1.10
Mrs. Thompson, (Squantum Neck,) - - -	15
Mr. Blackstone, (Boston,) - - - -	12
Edward Hilton, (Dover,) - - - - -	1.00
	£ 12.7

Mr. Savage says that Mr. Bursley was an early settler at Weymouth; reckoned some three or four years among "old planters." That he was early of Weymouth, is evident from the record of the proceedings May 14, 1634, in relation to his servant Thomas Lane. Lane "having fallen lame and impotent, became chargeable to the town of Dorchester, his then place of residence. The General Court investigated the questions at issue, and ordered that the inhabitants of Wessaguscus should pay all the charges of his support." From this it appears that Lane had previously to 1634, resided a sufficient length of time at Wessaguscus, as the ser-

APPENDIX A

vant of Mr. John Bursley, to make the inhabitants of that place legally chargeable for his support.

Mr. Palfrey, in his history of New England, says the cottages of Mr. Jeffrey and Mr. Burslem probably stood at Winnisimmet, now Chelsea. The foregoing abstracts from the records show that he was mistaken in his supposition. It also appears that John Bursley was one of the assessors of Dorchester, June 2, 1634.

From 1630 to 1635, Wessaguscus appears to have been included within the corporate limits of Dorchester. Oct. 19, 1630, Mr. Bursley and Mr. Jeffrey requested to be admitted freemen of Massachusetts, and were sworn in the 18th of May following. They were then called Dorchester men, though residents at Wessaguscus, which was incorporated in 1635, and named Weymouth.

Mr. Bursley was deputy from Weymouth to the Massachusetts General Court, May, 1636, and was appointed a member of the Committee to take the valuation of the estates in the Colony. He and two others were elected to the September term of the Court; but it was decided that Weymouth, being a small town, was not entitled to send three deputies, and he and John Upham were dismissed. In Nov. 1637, he was appointed by the Court a member of a committee to measure and run out a three mile boundary line. In May, 1639, he removed to Barnstable, in company with Mr. Thomas Dimmock of Scituate, and Mr. Joseph Hull of Weymouth, to whom the lands in Barnstable had been granted by the Plymouth Colony Court. In 1643 and 1645 he was at Exeter; in 1647 at Hampton and Kittery; Sept. 9, 1650, at Neweechwannook; and at Kittery from 1650 to Nov. 1652. Excepting at Kittery, he did not reside long at either of these places, - he visited them and the Isles of Shoals, when his father-in-law was settled in the ministry, and other places on the coast, for the purposes of trade, his family residing at Barnstable. In 1645, he is called of Exeter, yet he was that year chosen constable of Barnstable, sworn at the June Court, and served in that office. In 1647, he is called of Kittery, yet he was that year one of the grand jurors from the town of Barnstable. These facts show that his residence in the eastern country was not permanent.

In 1652, the General Court of Massachusetts appointed a commission to assume jurisdiction over the township of Kittery, and require the inhabitants to submit to the government of that Colony. A meeting of the inhabitants was called on the 15th of Nov., and while the matter was under consideration, "complaints were made against one Jno. Bursly for uttering threatening words against the Commissioners, and such as should submit to the government of Massachusetts." "The said Bursly uppon his examination at length in open Court, did confess the words, and uppon

APPENDIX A

his submission was discharged." After much debate forty-one of the inhabitants submitted; but Mr. Bursly was not of the number. He returned to Barnstable, and it does not appear that he afterwards visited the eastern country.

Mr. John Bursley married Nov. 28, 1639, Joanna, daughter of Rev. Joseph Hull of Barnstable. The marriage was solemnized in Sandwich, no one in Barnstable being then authorized to officiate. He resided in the house of his father-in-law, which stood near where Capt. Thomas Harris' now stands, till about the year 1650, when he removed to the Bursley farm at West Barnstable. His first house was built on the north side of the County Road across the little run of water, and about one hundred yards north easterly from the barn of the present Mr. Charles H. Bursley. The remains of the old chimney and the ancient hearthstone were removed not many years ago. An incident in his personal history which occurred during his residence at the old house has been preserved by tradition. The low land in front or south of the house was then a quag-mire. One day when he was confined to the house with a broken leg, and when all the male members of the family were absent, a calf sunk in the quag-mire, and would have been lost without assistance. The women were alarmed, being unable to extricate the calf. Mr. Bursley directed them to fasten a rope around it, and pass the end into the house. They did so, and with his aid, the calf was drawn out and saved.

.....

The first John Bursley died in 1660. The inventory of his estate, taken Aug. 21, of that year by John Smith and John Chipman, amounted to only £ 115.5. I do not know whether this sum covered both the real and personal estate, but presume it did."
.....

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS REGARDING JOHN BURSLEY, BARNSTABLE, MASS. FROM "THE GRANBERRY FAMILY AND ALLIED FAMILIES" - COMPILED BY DONALD LINES JACOBUS FOR EDGAR FRANCIS WATERMAN HARTFORD, CONN. 1945

John[1] Bursley, born in England , died at Barnstable, Mass., in 1660; married at Sandwich, Mass., 28 Nov. 1639, Joanna[2] Hull, born in England, about 1620, died after 1686, daughter of (Rev.) Joseph and _____ (_____) Hull. She married second, Dolor Davis.

He settled in Weymouth, Mass., then known as Wessaguscus, by 1629. He was made a freeman of Massachusetts, 18 May 1631, and was a Deputy from Weymouth to the General Court, May 1636. (Shurtleff's Records of Massachusetts Bay, 1-174,366.) Qualifying ancestor, The Society of Colonial Wars; and of the Society of Colonial Dames in America, which has recognized him as a founder of the Colony of the Massachusetts Bay.

He was a York patentee, 1637. In 1639 he removed to Barnstable. He was Constable of Barnstable, 1645, and a member of the Grand Jury, June 1647. He was usually accorded the prefix of respect (Mr.). (Shurtleff's Records of Plymouth Colony, 2-83,116.)

Otis appears to have confused two men of the same or a similar name. It was a different John Bursley, and one of lower social status, who lived in Hampton and Exeter, and his wife was Susannah Wyeth.

The inventory of the estate of John Bursley of Barnstable was taken 21 Aug. 1660.

References

Amos Otis and C. F. Swift: Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families (1888), 1-127 to 133.
Noyes-Libby-Davis: Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire, pp. 122, 358.
Mary Lovering Holman: The Scott Genealogy (1919), p. 235.

Joanna[2] Bursley, baptized at Sandwich, Mass., 1 Mar. 1645/6, died at Mansfield, Conn., 8 May 1727; married at Barnstable, Mass., Apr. 1663, (Deacon) Shubael[2] Dimmock, baptized at Barnstable, Mass., 15 Sept. 1644, died at Mansfield, Conn., 29 Oct. 1732.

References

Amos Otis and C. F. Swift: Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families (1888), 1-133.
The Mayflower Descendant, 4-221.

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO.29 - JUNE 1, 1954

DERBY FAMILY - NO. 7-23

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
11	368?	Robert Derby of Askerswell?				2
	369	------				
10	184	Nicholas Derby	-	1599	-	2
	185	Catherine Buckler?		1600-6		
9	92	Christopher Derby	Bp. 1571	1639-40		4
	93	Ann Symonds		C1649		
8	46 (1)	John Derby	C1610	1655-6		9
	47	Alice ----		A1683		
7	23	Elizabeth Derby	C1646	A1686	1665	15
	22	Thomas Lumbert	C1633	16--		
6	11	Elizabeth Lumbert	1668	B1750	1689	
	10	John Dimmick	1666	1756		
5	5	Anna Dimmick	1692	1773	-	
	4	Jabez Davis	B 1686	1778		
4	2	Solomon Davis	1720	1803	1747-8	
	3	Thankful Weeks	1730	1817		
3	1	Temperance Davis	1762	1835	1783	
	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

GENERAL

The following is taken from the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. 79, 1925, pp 410-447; Genealogical Research in England - Derby - by G. Andrews Moriarty, Jr., of Newport, R. I.

Nicholas Derby (10-184);b. ;d. Oct. 30, 1599;m.

Nicholas Derby, of Askerswell, co. Dorset, and later of Sterthill in the parish of Burton-Bradstock, in the same county, gentleman, probably, a son of Robert Derby of Askerswell, yeoman and a brother of Christopher Derby of Askerswell, yeoman, and Henry Darby of Askerswell, husbandman, was the great-grandfather of Roger Derby of Salem, Mass., and died 30 Oct. 1599. He married Catherine _____,* who was living 28 Apr. 1600 but apparently was dead by 11 Feb. 1606.

He resided at Askerswell in 11 Elizabeth (1568-69), when he was entered in the Dorset Muster Rolls as a billman; but on 24 July 1576 he purchased of Hugh Cheverell of Chantmarle in Cattistock, co. Dorset, Esq., for £700, the lease of the farms of Upper Sterthill and Nether Sterthill and all said Cheverell's grounds there, in the parish of Burton-Bradstock, for a term of ninety-nine years from the Feast of St. Michael the Archangel (29 Sept.), 1578, if the said Nicholas and his sons Christopher and Richard should so long live, at a yearly rent of £10. 13s. 4d. John Gregorie alias Whetcombe of Marsh in the parish of Burton-Bradstock, in his will dated 2 Dec. 1576, states that Nicholas Derby of Sterthill owed him, the testator, the sum of £11. 14s. 8d. As early as 1583 Nicholas Derby had bought of John Wadham of Catherston, co. Dorset, gentleman, as the will of the latter shows, a lifehold estate in Bryanspuddle, in the parish of Affpuddle**, co. Dorset, and he also purchased from William Gould of Gussage St. Andrews, co. Dorset, gentleman, at an unknown date, the late dissolved free chapel called Sterthill alias St. Luke's, co. Dorset, with the houses and lands pertaining thereto in Sterthill and Nether Sterthill, and two acres in Barwicke Meadow, and all tithes belonging to the chapel, these tithes being from lands in Sterthill, Nether Sterthill, Greencombe, and a farm called Graveston. In 39 Elizabeth (1596-97) he was taxed at Sterthill on goods valued at £16. About 1598 he assigned all his estate in the farms of Upper Sterthill and Nether Sterthill to his son Christopher. That he owned a large number of sheep is evident from a case before the Court of Star Chamber in 41 Elizabeth (1598-99), in which he and others were accused of driving off sheep belonging to Robert Mason and

- -

*Probably Catherine Buckler. Probably daughter of Alexander Buckler of Woolcombe Matravers in Melbury Buff, co. Dorset, (will dated Feb. 24, 1567-8 and proved Mar. 30, 1568) and Elizabeth (---) Buckler (will dated Nov. 15, 1579 and proved Feb. 1579-80).

**The parish of Affpuddle or Affpiddle is situated on the River Piddle, nine miles east from Dorchester, co. Dorset. Bryanspuddle or Bryanspiddle is a tithing of this parish.

Richard Arnold, his defense being that the sheep in question belonged to him.

The inquisition post mortem of Nicholas Derby, gentleman, dated 19 May, 42 Elizabeth (1600), shows that at his death he was seised in fee of a moiety of the manor of Bryanspuddle, co. Dorset, of lands at Sterthill, and of the capital messuage called the Free Chapel of St. Luke's at Sterthill, with the tithes pertaining thereto, and that he had conveyed to his sons Roger, Laurence, and Nicholas Darby the said lands and tithes in Sterthill for their lives, and afterwards to his son Christopher Darby and his male heirs, or, in default of such heirs, to the said Roger, Laurence, and Nicholas and their heirs in succession. The jurors found that Christopher Darby was the son and next heir of Nicholas Darby and was aged 25 years and more at his father's death.

Administration on the estate of Nicholas Derby of Sturthill was granted in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, 28 Apr. 1600, to his widow, Catherine, and on 11 Feb. 1606 to his son Christopher, the widow having probably died in the interval.

The children of Nicholas and Catherine (Buckler?) Derby were:

1. Christopher (9-92); bp. at Askerswell, 1571; d. Jan. 20, 1639-40; m. Ann (or Agnes) Symonds.

2. Richard, living 24 July 1576, when he was evidently a very young child; probably d. s.p. in the lifetime of his father.

3. Roger, bapt. at Askerswell in 1576; d. before 20 Dec. 1639; m. _____. Children:

   (1) Michael, living 1 Dec. 1663. He had a son Matthew, living 13 Dec. 1655.

   (2) Robert, living 13 Dec. 1655. He had issue.

4. Laurence, of Nether Sterthill, gentleman, d. in or before 1624, when his will was proved; m. Ann Jacob, who was living 13 Dec. 1655, daughter of William Jacob of Brockhampton, co. Dorset. As Ann Derby, widow, she was taxed on an annuity 20s. at Sterthill in 22 James I (1624-25). In his will Laurence Derby directed that he should be buried in the church of Burton-Bradstock, co. Dorset. Children:

   (1) Matthew, of Dorchester, co. Dorset, gentleman, solicitor, the testator of 13 Dec. 1655, b. at

Brockhampton about 1608; d. s.p. in or before 1657, when his will was proved; m. at the Church of the Holy Trinity, Dorchester, 21 Sept. 1634, Martha Jollyffe, who m. (2) Henry Maber of Dorchester, merchant, and d.about 1672.

(2) Laurence, under 20 when his father made his will; living 1 Dec. 1663.

(3) Anne, living 13 Dec. 1655; m. before that date John Williams, gentleman, living 13 Dec. 1655.

(4) Catherine, living 13 Dec. 1655; m. before that date _____ Bryer.

(5) Elizabeth, d. before 13 Dec. 1655; m. _____ Whittell.

(6) Cicely, living 13 Dec. 1655; m. before that date William Polden of Dorchester, woolen draper, living 13 Dec. 1655.

5. Nicholas, of Shipton-George, co. Dorset, gentleman, living 20 Apr. 1645; d. s.p., probably before 11 Apr. 1659; m. Mabel ____, who survived her husband but d. not later than 1662, when her will was proved in the Archdeaconry Court.

Christopher Derby (9-92); bp.1571; d.Jan.20,1639-40;m.

Christopher Derby, of Sterthill in the parish of Burton-Bradstock, co. Dorset, gentleman, was the son of Nicholas and Catherine (Buckler?) Derby. He was baptized at Askerwell, co. Dorset, in 1571, died 20 Jan. 1639-40, and was buried at Shipton-George, co. Dorset. He married Ann (or Agnes) Symonds, the testatrix of 6 Oct. 1645, who died probably about May 1649, her will being proved 22 Feb. 1649-50 by her son and executor, Richard Derby (4), and who was a daughter of William Symonds of Exeter, co. Devon, gentleman, the testator of 20 Feb. 1633-4, and his wife Alice (Moone), and a sister of Marcella (Symonds)(Herbert) Duke, the testatrix of 17 Dec. 1656, and Rebecca (Symonds) Salter, the testatrix of 13 Nov. 1662*.

- -

*From the Symonds pedigree printed in The Visitation of the County of Devon in the Year 1620, p.280 (Publications of the Harleian Society, vol. 6, anno 1872), it appears that William Simonds of Exeter, 1620 (son of Thomas Simondes of Taunton, co. Somerset), married Alice, daughter of ____ Moone of Bampton, co. Dorset, and had three daughters, viz., Marcella, wife of Richard Harbert (or Herbert) of Exeter, Ann, wife of Christopher Darby of Sturtle, co. Dorset, and Rebecka, wife of Anthony Salter of Exeter. According to Tuckett's Devonshire Pedigrees, p. 40, and Hutchins's History of Dorset, vol. 3, p. 238, the father of Alice (Moone) Symonds was Robert Moone.

While his father was still living, Christopher Derby was accused by the Privy Council, in a letter dated 24 June 1597 and addressed to the Marquis of Winchester, of trying to evade military service by becoming a retainer of Viscount Bindon; but whether this accusation was justified does not appear. About 1598 his father assigned to him all his (the father's) estate in the farms of Upper Sterthill and Nether Sterthill, and on 22 May 1601 Christopher Derby was the defendant in a suit in Chancery the purpose of which was to test his title to the manor house and farm of Sterthill, otherwise Upper Sterthill and Nether Sterthill, late in the tenure of Nicholas Derby and then in the tenure of the latter's son Christopher Derby, Records of several law suits in which Christopher Derby was a party are given [illegible], and are of great help in tracing the genealogy of the family.

As has already been stated, Nicholas Derby, father of Christopher, bought of John Wadham of Catherston, co. Dorset, gentleman, as early as 1583, a lifehold estate in Bryanspuddle, in the parish of Affpuddle, co. Dorset, and at his death was seised in fee of a moiety of the manor of Bryanspuddle. In 1590 Henry Darby (probably a brother of Nicholas Derby) and others purchased from George Wadham, Esq., the manor of Bryanspuddle and certain lands, etc., in Bryanspuddle; and in 1600 Christopher Derby bought of Henry Darby a moiety of the manor of Bryanspuddle and much land in Bryanspuddle and other places nearby. Christopher Derby, therefore, seems to have come into possession of the whole of the manor of Bryanspuddle.

Perhaps some transaction connected with the acquisition of the Bryanspuddle estate and its dependencies may have given rise to a statement made 8 Feb. 1657-8, eighteen years after Christopher Derby's death, by John Chipman of Barnstable in the Plymouth Colony in New England, to the effect that his (John Chipman's) father, Mr. Thomas Chipman, late deceased at "Brinspittle" (Bryanspuddle), "about five miles from Dorchester," co. Dorset, had sold, some threescore years since (that is, about 1598) to "his kinsman Mr. Christopher Derbe Living Sometime in Sturtle" (Sturthill) a "Tenement or Tenements with a Mill & other Edifice thereunto belonging .... in Whitechurch of Marshwood vale near Burfort Alias Breadport (Bridport) in Dorsetshire" worth £40 or £50 per annum, "which were ye Lands of ye s^d Thomas Chipman being Entailed to him & his Heirs for Ever." According to the statement Thomas Chipman, then unmarried, had conveyed this property to Christopher Derby for the inconsiderable sum of £40 and an agreement that he should be "maintained Like a man with Diet Apparel &c by the s^d Christopher as Long as the s^d Thomas Should Live;" but later, after Thomas Chipman had married and had children, he had been "turned off by the s^d Christopher only with a poor Cottage and Garden Spott ... to the great wrong of his Children Especially of his Son John Afors^d

to whom ye s^d Lands by right of Entailment did belong." The lawyer who "made the Evidences," the Vote of the Country who had knowledge of it," Christopher Derby's son "m^r William Derbe who had the s^d Lands in his Possession then from his father," Christopher's son "John Derbe Late Deceased of Yarmouth in New Plimouth Goverment," and "one mr Derbe A Lawyer of Dorchester" had all, according to this declaration, recognized that Thomas Chipman had been wronged in this transaction, and therefore his son John wished to have English records searched for further light on the matter.

John Chipman in this statement calls himself "ye only Son & Heir of Mr Thomas Chipman Late Deceased at Brinspittlle," and mentions his sisters "Hanner" (Hannah) and "Tamson" (Thomasine). Since he adds to his declaration that he "Supposeth his Age to be About thirty seven years: it being next may (May 1658) Twenty & one year since he Come out of England," it is evident that he was born about 1620 and came to New England in May 1637. In Mar. 1641-2, probably soon after he had attained his majority, he seems to have tried to recover from John Derby (4) of the Plymouth Colony, a son of Christopher, money due to him from the elder Derby, for Ann Hinde, the wife of William Hoskins, aged 25 years or thereabouts, deposed on 2 Mar. of that year, before Mr. Edward Winslow, in a case between John Darbey and John Chipman, that she lived in the house of Mr. (John) Derby's father at the time when John Chipman, who also lived there, went out to New England as a servant of Mr. Richard Derby, John Derby's brother, that is, in the spring of 1637, and that when she, the said Ann, afterwards likewise went out to serve Richard Derby, "old Mr Darbey" requested her "to comend him to his cozen Chipman, and tell him if hee were a good boy hee would send him ouer the money that was due to him when hee saw good." Ann Hoskins deposed further, in reference to a statement of John Derby that the money was paid to John Chipman's mother, that the said mother was dead a quarter of a year or thereabouts before the deponent's "old master" sent the message to "his cozen Chipman." Whether John Chipman ever recovered anything from Christopher Derby or his son John does not appear, nor is it possible to determine the merits of his claim; but his declaration and the deposition of Ann Hoskins are of great importance in the history of the Derby family as well as the Chipmans.*

*See the full text of the deposition of Ann Hoskins and lengthy extracts from the statement of John Chipman. In what way Mr. Thomas Chipman, father of John Chipman, was a kinsman of Mr. Christopher Derby has not been discovered. Catherine, wife of Nicholas Derby (1), may have been a sister of Thomas Chipman's father or mother or Thomas Chipman's mother may have been a sister of Nicholas Derby. In any one of these contingencies Thomas

Chipman and Christopher Derby (2) would have been first cousins. As a youth John Chipman lived in the household of Christopher Derby, and he came to New England in May 1637, when about sixteen years old, as a servant of Christopher's son Richard, probably crossing the Atlantic in the same ship with his master, the first record of whom in New England is found in a Plymouth deed dated 12 July 1637. He became a prominent resident of Barnstable, and in 1670 was chosen and ordained one of the ruling elders of the church there. Later he removed to Sandwich, and died 7 Apr. 1708, aged (according to his gravestone) 88 years.

In 22 James I (1624-25) Christopher Derby, gentleman, was taxed at Sturthill on lands valued at £4. On 10 Apr. 1632 he appeared before the King's commissioners at Sherborne, co. Dorset, and excused himself for not compounding for knighthood on the occasion of the King's coronation by stating that he did not have at that time freehold lands of the yearly value of £10 and that all his freehold lands were not of the clear yearly value of 20 marks, for the farms of Upper Sturthill and Nether Sturthill, of which he was possessed, he held not as freehold lands but only by virtue of a lease, dated 28 July, 18 Elizabeth (1576), for a term of years. A Chancery case of 3 Feb. 1636 (1636-7), in which Christopher Derby and his sons William and Richard were defendants, shows that he had been engaged with his two sons in "the trade of mercery of linen drapery."

About the time of his marriage Christopher Derby settled on his wife a jointure of about £70 a year out of the farm of Upper Sterthill, and in Sept. 1631 he granted the farms of Upper and Nether Sterthill to certain trustees for the benefit of himself and wife and the wife of his son William, with remainder to William and his heirs. In 1632 it was agreed between Christopher and William that William should enjoy part of the farm of Upper Sterthill during the remainder of the lease of ninety-nine years.

Christopher Derby's will, which is no longer extant, was proved by his youngest son, Thomas Derby. After Christopher's death his widow, Ann, entered on part of the Upper Sterthill farm, and she and her son Richard Derby and the latter's wife and family enjoyed this part of the farm until the death of Ann, in 1649.

The children of Christopher and Ann (Symonds) Derby were:

1. Christopher, bapt. in the parish of All Hallows, Exeter, co. Devon, in 1607; bur. at Burton-Bradstock, co. Dorset, in 1623.

2. William, b. about 1608*.

3. John (8-46); prob. b. C1610; d.between Oct. 4, 1655 and Feb. 22, 1655-6; m. Alice -----.

4. Richard, bapt. in the Cathedral Church of St. Peter, Exeter, co. Devon, 16 Nov. 1613**.

5. Thomas, of Axminster, co. Devon, youngest son, bapt. at Burton-Bradstock, co. Dorset, in 1616; living 10 Dec. 1644; d. before Jan. 1648-9, when administration on his estate was granted to John Clarke and Ann, his wife, late widow of Thomas Derby; m. Ann Thomas, daughter of Henry Thomas of Widworthy, co. Devon, yeoman, the testator of 10 Dec. 1644. She m. (2) as early as Jan.1648-9 John Clarke of Axminster, vintner. Thomas Derby is mentioned as a brother of William and Richard Derby and a grandson of the first Nicholas Derby (1) in the deed of 16 Jan. 1640-1, described in the account of the second Nicholas Derby (1,v), by which the free chapel of St. Luke's, etc., was conveyed to William Chilcott; and he is called youngest son of Christopher Derby and executor of his will in the Chancery case of 25 Nov. 1651. Children:

   (1) Ann, b. about 1640; named in the will of her grandfather, Henry Thomas, dated 10 Dec. 1644 - according to the record of the Chancery case of 30 Nov. 1650 she and her sister Rebecca, who were infants of tender age on 10 Dec. 1644, were named as executrices of this will; living unm. with John Hooper and his wife (her first cousin, Anne, daughter of her father's brother, John Derby) at Salcombe, co. Devon, 13 Nov. 1662.

- -

*Although his age is given as 25 years in June 1632, he seems to have been born about 1608, since Christopher Derby, his brother, who was apparently older than William, was baptized in 1607.

**See the Register of Exeter Cathedral, published by the Devon & Cornwall Record Society, p.5. The baptism is given as that of Richard Darbye, son of Mr. Darbye, and undoubtedly refers to the Richard Derby (5) of this pedigree.

(2) Rebecca, named in the will of her grandfather, Henry Thomas, 10 Dec. 1644; d. before 30 Nov. 1650.

John Derby(8-46);b.C1610;d.Between Oct.4,1655 and Feb.22,1655-6;m.

John Derby (see Appendix A, from A Genealogical Dictionary - Savage), son of Christopher and Ann (Symonds) Derby, of Plymouth and Yarmouth in the Plymouth Colony in New England, born, probably in the Parish of Burton-Bradstock, co. Dorset, about 1610, died in New England (probably at Yarmouth) between 4 Oct. 1655, when he made a complaint against Masshantampaine, an Indian, and 22 Feb. 1655-6, when the inventory of his estate was taken. John Chipman, in his statement dated 8 Feb. 1657-8, mentions him as "John Derbe Late Deceased of Yarmouth in New Plimouth Goverment," and shows that he was a son of Christopher Derby. He married Alice _____,* who survived him and married secondly, at Barnstable in the Plymouth Colony, 4 Jan. 1658 (1658-9), as his third wife, Abraham Blush of Barnstable (Plymouth Colony Records, Miscellaneous Records, p. 41), who died 7 Sept. 1683, his wife Alice surviving him.**

*She may have been his second wife, and perhaps he married her in New England, for two of his children, John and Anne lived in England and apparently never came to New England. He may have migrated to New England after the death of his first wife, leaving these two children with relatives in England. But it is, of course, possible that he had only one wife, the mother of all his children, and that she went with him or followed him to New England.

**Abraham Blush or Blish of Barnstable had accounts with John Cole in 1637, was proposed for freeman 1 June 1641, and was on the list of those able to bear arms in 1643. He was a town officer. By his first wife, Ann ____, who was buried 16 May 1651, he had two children, Sarah, born 2 Dec. 1641 and baptized 5 Dec. 1641, and Joseph, born 5 Apr. 1648 and baptized 9 Apr. 1648 (who married and had children in Barnstable). By his second wife, Hannah (Williams) Barker, daughter of John Williams of Scituate and widow of John Barker of Duxbury and Marshfield, who was buried about 16 Mar. 1658 (1657-8), he had Abraham, born about 16 Oct. 1654. His will, dated 17 Apr. 1682 and proved 5 Mar. 1683-4, mentions his wife Alice, his sons Joseph and Abraham, and his daughter Sarah Orchyard and her five children. (Plymouth Colony Records, Miscellaneous Records, p. 41; Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 200; Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts, p. 55.)

John Derby is found at Plymouth in New England in 1637, being granted threescore acres of land at Mounts Hill by the Court of Assistants on 6 Aug. of that year (Plymouth Colony Records, Court Orders, vol. 1, p.64). He had probably accompanied his brother Richard to Plymouth or had crossed the Atlantic about the same time as his brother. On 4 Dec. 1637 "Mr John Darbys former graunt at Mounts Hill" was confirmed by the Court of Assistants (ib., vol. 1, p. 69). In the records of the Court of Assistants of 5 Feb. 1637-8 "Derbys Pond, on the south side of Monts Hill chase," is mentioned (ib., vol. 1, p. 76), and at a meeting of the General Court of the Colony, 6 Mar. 1637-8, "John Derby (and others) desired to be admitted freemen this Court" (ib., vol. 1, p.79). The deposition of Ann Hoskins of 2 Mar. 1641-2, taken before Mr. Edward Winslow, in the case between John Darbey and John Chipman, has already been mentioned in the account of Christopher Derby, and furnishes additional proof of John Derby's parentage. The inventory of the goods of William Swyft of Sandwich, deceased, exhibited 29 Jan. 1642 (1642-31), shows that the deceased owed John Derby 14s. (The Mayflower Descendant, vol. 4, p. 170), while according to the inventory of Mr. John Atwood, deceased, taken 27 Feb. 1643 (1643-4), John Derby owed the deceased 3s. (ib., vol. 5, p.158). His mother, Anne Derby, in her will of 6 Oct. 1645, bequeathed to him 12d.

About 1643 John Derby removed to Yarmouth, and his name appears in that year on the Yarmouth list of men able to bear arms (Plymouth Colony Records, Miscellaneous Records, p.194). He was a supervisor of the highways at Yarmouth 1 June 1647 (Plymouth Colony Records, Court Orders, vol. 2, p.115); and on 14 May 1648, at Yarmouth, where Captain Standish had been authorized by the Court held at Plymouth 7 Mar. 1647-8 to hold a hearing and to put an end to all differences remaining in the town of Yarmouth, it was granted "to John Darby to haue six acares of meadow in the Easteren Swan Pond Meadowe, in lewe of 4 acars dew to William Chase, for a debt the town owed him" (ib., vol. 2, p.129). On 20 Sept. 1655 William Pearse of Yarmouth and Elizabeth his wife conveyed unto John Darbey of Yarmouth "all our Right and Interest in our Dwelling house with sertaine appurtenances thereunto belonging heerunder specifyed and alsoe thirty and eight acres of upland more or lesse with the ffencing about pte of it and nine acres of meddow more or lesse; the said house and land and meddow lying and being on the basspond River; To have and to hold unto the said John Darbey," etc., "from after the first Day of May Next ensuing the Day of the Date heerof." Sundry articles of furniture included in the sale were enumerated, in the "outward Rome" and in the "Inward Rome," and the deed was witnessed by William Nicarson and Nicolas Nicarson. (The Mayflower Descendant, vol. 11, pp. 17-18, from Plymouth Colony Deeds.) At the General Court held at Plymouth 4 Oct. 1655 various complaints were

made against Masshantampaine (an Indian), and John Darbey of Yarmouth stated that "his (Masshantampaine's) doges did him wrong amongst his cattell, and did much hurt one of them," whereupon the Court ordered and requested Mr. Prence and Thomas Boardman "to heare and determine the said diference as Mr Prence goeth home." (Plymouth Colony Records, Court Orders, vol. 3, p. 91.)

The inventory of the estate of John Darby of Yarmouth was taken 22 Feb. 1655-6 by Edmund Hawes and Robert Dennis, and was proved before Mr. Thomas Prence 6 June 1656. Among the items were five acres of rye on the ground, children's bedding, ten acres of meadow "which hee bought of goodman Seares which is to pay for," and "one house and 38 Acars of upland and 9 Acars of meddow which hee bought of William Pearse," £15. The estate was indebted to Mr. Hedge, William Falland, "David the Irishman," "Peeter the Scotsman," Goodman Wells, James Lewis, Goodman Sturgis, Goodman Nicarson, Thomas Phelps, William Chase, Goodman Seares for land, £6, and "goodman Pearse for house & land," £15. (The Mayflower Descendant, vol. 14, p. 112, from Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories.) At a General Court held at Plymouth 5 Mar. 1655-6 Mr. Prence was ordered and requested "to adminnester an oath unto the widdow Darbey, somtimes the wife of John Darbey, of Yarmouth, deceased, for the truth of the inventory of his estate." (Plymouth Colony Records, Court Orders, vol. 3, p. 96.)

All his sons appear to have died without issue, but his daughters married and had children.

The children of John Derby (the first two perhaps by an earlier wife than the wife who survived him) and Alice (----) Derby were:

1. John, of Sterthill, in the parish of Burton-Bradstock, co., Dorset, probably b. in England; d. s.p. about 1649, administration on his estate being granted 7 Aug. 1651 to his sister, Anne Darby, spinster. That this John was a son of John the son of Christopher Derby is proved by Chancery case of 25 Nov. 1651. Apparently he was left in England when his father went to New England.

2. Anne, probably b. in England; living 13 Nov. 1662, when she was mentioned in the will of her great-aunt, Rebecca (Symonds) Salter, as "my cousin Anne Hooper, wife of John Hooper;" m. after 25 Nov. 1651 (when, as Anne Derby of Ottery St. Mary co. Devon, spinster, she brought a suit in Chan-

cery in regard to the estate of her brother John, of which she had been appointed administratrix on 7 Aug. preceding) John Hooper of Salcombe, co. Devon. Apparently she, too, was left in England when her father went to New England.

3. Abraham, probably b. in New England about 1640; m. Hannah _____, b. about 1642. "Hannah Darbey, aged thirty two or therabouts," deposed on 19 Nov. 1674, and said "that my husband, Abraham Darbey, gaue vnto my brother in law, Jabez Lumbert, liueing in Barnstable, in the jurisdiction of New Plymouth, order to sell all the lands left him by his father, John Darbey, deceased, within the bounds of Yarmouth, in the aforsaid jurisdiction, with all the priulidges and appurtenances thervnto belonging, and for the which I receiued pte of the payment in my husbands absence, by my brother Lumbert, which when my husband came home I aquainted my husband therwith, and hee was satisfyed with my brother Lumbert, for soe much as I had receiued, and in what hee had don in the sale of the aforsaid lands." (Plymouth Colony Records, Court Orders, Vol. 5, p. 158.) Another deposition about Abraham Darbey's lands was made 4, 1 mo. 1674-5 by "John Gorum, Senir, aged 53 years, or therabouts," who testified "that some time since, hee being desired to write a memorandum of an agreement between Jabez Lumbert and Zachariah Ryder, concerning lands of Abraham Darbey, which is in the bounds of Yarmouth, and they comitted the writing, after it was written, to my keeping, some space of time after, Abraham Darbey, coming from Verginnia, put in on the othersyde of the Cape, and come to my house, and I told him that his brother, Jabez Lumbert, had sold all rights of lands in the bounds of the towne of Yarmouth, and Abraham Darbey said what hee had done in that respect hee had giuen him order soe to doe, and it should be made good, or to that very purpose." (Ib., vol. 5, p. 157, and The Mayflower Descendant, vol. 5, p. 28.) It would appear, from John Gorham's deposition, that Abraham Derby was a mariner. No record of children has been found.

4. Sarah, probably b. in New England about 1642; m. at Barnstable, 1 Dec. 1660, Jabez Lumbart (i.e. Lombard) of Barnstable, b. at Barnstable about 1 July 1642, son of Bernard Lumbart (Barnstable records, in The Mayflower Descendant, vol. 11, p. 96).

Children (surname Lumbart), b. at Barnstable (ib., vol. 11, pp. 96-97*):

(1) A son, b. 18 Feb. 1661-2; d. the same day.
(2) Elizabeth, b. in June 1663; m. 10 Mar. 1684 Ben Gage.
(3) Mary, b. in Apr. 1666; m. in May 1686 James Lovell.
(4) Bernard, b. in Apr. 1668; m. and had children b. at Barnstable.
(5) John, b. in Apr. 1670.
(6) Matthew, b. 20 Aug. 1672.
(7) Mehitable, b. in Sept.1674; m. 24 Sept. 1693 William Lovell.
(8) Abigail, b. in Apr. 1677.
(9) Nathaniel, b. 1 Aug. 1679; m. and had children b. at Barnstable.
(10) Hepthsibah, b. in Dec. 1681.

5. Mary, probably b. in New England about 1644; d. 16 Mar. 1705-6; living unm. 12, 8 mo. 1662, when Jone Swift of Sandwich, in her will of that date, bequeathed "unto Mary Darbey my wearing clothes" (The Mayflower Descendant, vol. 16, p. 21, from Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories), a bequest which seems to indicate that Mary Darbey was a relative of the testatrix or perhaps a servant in her household; m. about 1663, as his second wife, Nicholas Nickerson of Yarmouth, b. in England probably about 1630, d. before 26 Mar. 1681-2, when the inventory of his estate was taken, son (apparently the eldest) of William and Anne (Busby) Nickerson. The estate of Nicholas Nickerson amounting to £125. 9s. 3d., was settled 31 Oct. 1682 (Plymouth Colony Records, Court Orders, vol. 6, p. 99). Some time after his death, and later, of course, than 7 Sept. 1683, the date of the death of Abraham Blush, the Court ordered that the land on Monk's Hill in Plymouth should be divided between Widow Blush (formerly the wife of John Derby)

- -

*See also for this family Otis's The Lumbert or Lombard Family, in Library of Cape Cod History and Genealogy, no. 54, Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, vol. 3, p. 106 (who gives Sarah, wife of Jabez Lumbart, as daughter of Martha Derby) and Register, vol. 3, p. 272, and vol. 12, p. 249. The marriages of these children are given on the authority of Otis.

and Widow Nicarson, who had received nothing of her father, John Darby, deceased, before (Pope Pioneers of Massachusetts, p. 130). Administration on the estate of Mary (Derby) Nickerson was granted 16 Apr. 1706 to her son John, and the estate was settled 14 May 1706 by an agreement signed by William, John, Elizabeth, and Patience Nickerson, children, and Jonathan White of Yarmouth, Simon Crosby of Harwich, and John Burg (Burgess) of Yarmouth, sons-in-law.

Children (surname Nickerson), b. at Yarmouth:

(1) John, of Yarmouth, b. 10 Sept. 1664; m. Elizabeth Baker of Yarmouth.

(2) A child, d. in Oct. 1667, a jury of inquest finding on 14 Oct. 1667 that the child, lately deceased, of Nicholas Nicarson was choked by a piece of pumpkin shell which was found in its windpipe (Plymouth Colony Records, Court Orders, vol. 4, p. 170).

(3) Mary, b. in the last week of July, 1668; m. at Eastham, 27 Aug. 1691, Simon Crosby (The Mayflower Descendant, vol. 5, p.195). Residence, Harwich.

(4) Sarah, b. 1 May 1674; m. John Burgess of Yarmouth.

(5) Patience, b. 3 Apr. 1682; living unm. 14 May 1706.

6. Elizabeth (7-23); prob. b. at Yarmouth, C1646; m. at Barnstable, Dec. 23, 1665, Thomas Lumbard; d.--

7. A son, b. at Yarmouth "the last of" Feb. 1647-8 (Plymouth Colony Records, Miscellaneous Records, p. 3); probably d. young, as no further record of him has been found.

8. Mathew, of Barnstable, b. at Yarmouth 8 Feb. 1649-50 (Plymouth Colony Records, Miscellaneous Records, p. 9); d., probably s.p., between 6 July 1671 and 1 Mar. 1674-5, for on 6 July 1671, in the settlement of the estate of John Turner, the Court declared that Mathew Darbey was entitled to all of said Turner's estate except a mare (The Mayflower Descendant, vol. 19, p. 61), and on 1 Mar. 1674-5, it

appearing "to the Court (held at Plymouth), that Jabez Lumbert was left by Mathew Darbey, deceased, with order to looke after his estate in his absence, which hee hath in this collonie, this Court therefore doth order, that the said Jabez Lumbert doe looke after and gather in all such dues and debts as are owing and belonging to the said Darbeyes estate, and keepe a faire accompt of the same, soe as hee may be reddy to giue in the said accompt, when any heire shall appeer, or when the Court shall see cause to require it." A note in the margin against this record shows that the Court granted to the said Lumbert administration on this estate. (Plymouth Colony Records, Court Orders, vol. 5, p. 160.) Jabez Lumbert was the husband of Mathew Derby's sister Sarah (4).

Elizabeth Derby (7-23); b. C1646;d. ;m. Dec. 23, 1665

Elizabeth Derby probably was the daughter of John and Alice (----) Derby. She was probably born at Yarmouth, about 1646, m. at Barnstable, 23 Dec. 1665, Thomas Lumbard (i.e. Lombard) of Barnstable (Barnstable records, in The Mayflower Descendant, vol. 11, p. 97). The relationship of this Thomas Lumbard to the Jabez Lumbart who m. Sarah Derby seems not to have been determined*.

The children of Thomas and Elizabeth (Derby) Lumbert born at Barnstable (ib., vol. 11, pp. 97)** are given in the LUMBERT FAMILY, NO. 6-11, but are repeated here for convenience:

LUMBERT

1. Sarah, b. in Dec. 1666; d. 5 May 1753; m. 30 May 1689 John Phinney.

2. Thomas, b. in Mar. 1667; d. 30 May 1761; m. and had children b. at Barnstable.

3. Elizabeth (6-11), b. Sep. 1668; m. John Dimmock of Barnstable and Falmouth.

4. Mary, b. in Apr. 1669; m. 11 Dec. 1689 Daniel Parker.

5. Hannah, b. in Dec. 1671.

- -

*Savage says that this Thomas was perhaps brother, perhaps son of Bernard, and Otis gives him as a son of Bernard and therefore a brother of the Jabez Lumbart who m. Sarah Derby.

**The marriages and deaths of these children, except the death of the first Jabez, are given on the authority of Otis.

6. Jabez, b. in Feb. 1673; d. aged about 8 days.

7. Rebecca, b. in May 1676; m. 8 Dec. 1698 Benjamin Parker.

8. Jabez, b. in June 1678.

9. Bethiah, b. in July 1680; m. 7 Dec. 1704 Joseph Robinson.

10. Bathshua, b. in Aug. 1682.

11. Patience, b. in Sept. 1684; m. 6 Apr. 1704 Judah Rogers.

12. Martha, bapt. in 1686*.

*This child is given on the authority of Otis.

- -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpt from "A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England - James Savage - Boston - 1860.	9

APPENDIX A

EXCERPT FROM "A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND - JAMES SAVAGE - BOSTON - 1860

Derby, John, Plymouth, 1637, s. of Christopher, from W. part of Dorsetch, rem. to Yarmouth, bef. 1643, and was d. in Feb. 1652, yet his inv. is of 22 Feb. 1656; had a s. b. "the last of Feb." 1648 whose name is lost from the record; and Matthew, 8 Feb. 1650.

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO.30 - JUNE 1, 1954

ROWLEY FAMILY - NO. 7-25

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	FIRST LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
9	100	Henry Rowley	16--	1673		2
	101	(1) Sarah Palmer?		B1633		
8	50	Moses Rowley	B1630	1705	1652	3
	51	Elizabeth Fuller	163-			
7	25	Mary Rowley	1653		1675	3
	24	John Weeks	C1655	1730		
6	12	William Weeks	1680	1733-4	169-?	
	13	Mehitabel ----	168-?			
5	6	John Weeks	1700	1730	172-?	
	7	Mercy ----	170-?			
4	3	Thankful Weeks	1730	1817	1748	
	2	Solomon Davis	1720	1803		
3	1	Temperance Davis	Bp.1762	1835	1783	
	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1881	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following is based upon "Lt. Herman Rowlee (1746-1818)" - by Willard Winfield Rowlee, Ithaca, N.Y. - 1907; Prof. Homer G. Brainard's Article in the N.Y. Gen. & Biog. Record, Vol. 37, p. 906, and other sources indicated.*

American Ancestry - 111 - pp. 191 says: "The name is derived from the Saxon words "row" (sweet) and (ly) a field. Roilly near Evreux, Normandy. Ralph de Roilly came over with the Conqueror and held Stockland, Devon, 1083. The name is traced to the time of Edw.II when Roudolph de Rowley was seated at Carmirhan, Co. Chester.

- -

* See also: The Ancestry and Posterity of Joseph Smith and Mary Hale-by Mary A.S. Anderson-1929; and Thomas Hatch of Barnstable and Some of His Descendants-by Chas. L. Pack-1930

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

Henry Rowley (9-100); b. 16--;d. 1673;m.

Henry Rowley was an early planter at Plymouth, Mass. appearing in the first and second tax ratings for Plymouth Colony in 1632-33, and in 1633-34.

It is possible that he was one of the company that came over from Leyden to Plymouth in 1630. It has also been conjectured that he came in the "Charles" with Mr. Hatherly in 1632. It is probable that he came from the vicinity of Shrewsbury, England .. ....

It has been declared that his first wife was Sarah, dau. of William Palmer, Sr. of Duxbury. The latter came over in the "Fortune" in 1621, and his wife Frances came over in the "Anne" in 1623. In his will, dated 1637, William Palmer names "Moyses Rowley (son of Henry) whom I love."

Henry Rowley married (2) Oct. 17, 1633, Anne, widow of Deacon Thomas Blossom, who embarked in the "Speedwell" at Leyden in 1620, but being obliged to return to Leyden, came over to Plymouth in 1629, where he died previous to March 1632-3. Henry and Anne Rowley removed to Scituate in 1634, the year he was elected freeman. Both were members of Rev. Lothrop's church at Scituate in 1634-5, and removed with him to Barnstable in 1638. In the memorandum containing the membership of Lothrop's church occurs the following: "Goodman Rowleyes house a small plain palesade House in 1634; a new house on his lot in 1636." He was deputy from Barnstable to the General Court in Plymouth at least once.

In 1650, Henry Rowley removed, with his step-son, Peter Blossom, to West Barnstable, and later to Falmouth. Henry Rowley died in 1673. Inventory of the estate of "henery Rowley of Saconesset" exhibited in court, July, 1673, an oath of Moses Rowley. "Item: a debt of 29 pounds due from Jonathan Hatch upon the repurchase of a parsell of land which the said Hatch sold to said Henry Rowley with that limitation provided." Plymouth Colony Records, Vol III, part 2, p. 93.

The children of Henry and Sarah (Palmer) Rowley were:

1. Moses (8-50);b. Bl630;m. Elizabeth Fuller, Apr. 22, 1652; d. 1705.

2. Joseph, b. ;living at Barnstable 1655; said to have gone to Barbadoes.

3. Sarah, b. ;m. Apr. 11, 1646, Jonathan Hatch of Barnstable and Falmouth, b. about 1626, d. Dec. 1710, aged about 84 years. Settled in Falmouth in 1661.

Moses Rowley (8-50);b. B1630;d. 1705;m. Apr. 22, 1652.

Moses Rowley, son of Henry and Sarah (Palmer) Rowley was born probably before 1630 in England. He died in 1705 at (East) Haddam, Conn; married April 22, 1652, at Barnstable, Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. Matthew Fuller. She survived her husband and died in (East) Haddam or Colchester after 1714. .....

In 1657 he took the freeman's oath at Barnstable. In 1681 he was a constable and was occupying lands at Falmouth. He was deputy to the General Court in 1692 ... The records indicate he removed to Haddam as early as 1691. He died in 1705, leaving a will.

The children of Moses and Elizabeth (Fuller) Rowley, born at Barnstable, were:

1. Mary (7-25); b. Mar. 20, 1653; m. Jan. 7, 1675 to John Weeks of Falmouth.

2. Moses, b. Nov. 10, 1654; m. Mary Fletcher?

3. ------b. ; "the dau. of Moses Rowley, Sr. d. the 15 day of Nov. 1682.

4. Shubael, b. Jan. 11, 1660; m. Catherine Crippen.

5. Mehitable, b. Jan. 11, 1660; m. John Fuller.

6. Sarah, b. Sep. 16, 1662; was living in 1700 at East Haddam, but perhaps d. before her father.

7. Aaron, b. May 1, 1666; m. Mercy Weeks.

8. John, b. Oct. 22, 1667.

9. Matthew, b. ;m. Joanna -----.

10. Nathan, b. ;m. Mercy Hatch.

Mary Rowley(7-25); b. Mar. 20, 1653; d. ;m. Jan. 7, 1675.

Mary Rowley, daughter of Moses and Elizabeth (Fuller) Rowley was born at Barnstable, Mass., Mar. 20, 1653. She married Jan. 7, 1675, John Weeks, of Falmouth, son of William and Mary (Lynde) Weeks.

The date of her death is unknown.

The children of John and Mary (Rowley) Weeks are given in WEEKS FAMILY, NO. 4-3 of these NOTES.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT
A	Excerpt from The Swift Family by Katharine Whitin Swift - 1955

APPENDIX A

EXCERPT FROM THE SWIFT FAMILY BY KATHARINE WHITIN SWIFT - 1955

p. 33

.....

(2) Moses Rowley was born before 1630 and died in 1705 at (East) Haddam, Conn. He married April 22, 1652 at Barnstable, Elizabeth Fuller, daughter of Captain Matthew Fuller. She survived her husband and died in East Haddam or Colchester after 1714. The earliest mention of Moses Rowley is in the will of William Palmer, who leaves him part of his estate when he shall come to years of discretion and suggests that he be "placed with Mr. Patridge that he might be brought up in the feare of God." In 1653/54 he was allowed a cow out of the estate of William Palmer. He took the freeman's oath at Barnstable in 1657 and from that date until 1681, no sure trace of him is found. In that latter year he was a constable and was occupying lands at Suckonessett (Falmouth). He was a deputy to the General Court in 1692, although at that time he had bought land at Haddam, Conn., and may have removed there as early as 1691. His wife Elizabeth, disapproved of the removal, for in 1714, she made a deed in which she declared that she had been left without support and dependent upon the bounty of her sons, John Fuller and Moses Rowley, and conveyed to them all her right of dower of lands in Falmouth, which her husband had sold to the Parkers without her consent. In his will, dated August 16, 1704, Moses leaves his property to some of his children and hopes that Moses Rowley, Jr. and John Fuller will care for his wife. This will was proved in Hartford, March 8, 1705/6.

(3) Mary Rowley was born on March 20, 1653. She married John Weeks in Falmouth on January 7, 1675.

.....

References

Henry Rowley and Some of His Descendants, N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Rec., Vol. 37, p. 57

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO.31 - JUNE 1, 1954

RING FAMILY - NO. 7-43

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
8	86	William Ring				2
	87	Mary -----				
7	43	Elizabeth Ring	161-?	C1687	1635	2
	42	Josiah Cook(2)	C1610	1673		
6	21	Bethia Cook		A1685	1660	
	20	Joseph Harding	C1629			
5	10	Amaziah Harding	1671	1734		
	11	Hannah Rogers	1668			
4	5	Elizabeth Harding	1708		1730	
	4	Rowland Fish	1708			
3	2	Rufus Fish	1740	1815	1775	
	3	Jane Davis	1750			
2	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863	1811	
	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following is taken mainly from Leon Clark Hills "The Mayflower Planters" - Vol. 1 - Washington, D.C. - 1936. A similar account is also given in: Library of Cape Cod- No. 40- "A Mayflower Line- Hopkins-Snow-Cook." by Grace Fielding Hall- Yarmouthport, Mass.-1914.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

Widow Mary Ring (8-87); b. ; d. Jul. 1631; m.

The widow Mary Ring was one of the earliest settlers in New England. Her husband, probably William Ring of England, it is believed never arrived in America. The widow Mary with three children, came to Plymouth, Mass. in 1629. Andrew, her son, was thirteen years old.

The widow Ring died "15th or 19th of July 1631" and left a will which was proved Oct. 28, 1633 (see Appendix A).

The children of Mary Ring were:

1. Andrew; b. C1618, in England; d. Plymouth, Feb. 22 1692/3; m. (1) Deborah Hopkins, 1646; (2) Lettice Morton, widow of John Morton, who d. at Plymouth Feb. 22, 1690/1.

2. Elizabeth (7-43); b. ; m.(1) Stephen Deane; (2) 1635, Josiah Cooke.

3. Sussanah; b. ; m. Dea. Thomas Clark of Plymouth, Boston and Harwich, B1634; d. B1664.

Elizabeth Ring (7-43);b.161-?; d.C1687; m.(2) Sep. 16, 1635

Elizabeth Ring, daughter of William and Mary (----) Ring, was probably born in England about 161-? She married (1) Stephen Deane; and then at Plymouth on Sep. 16, 1635 she married (2) Josiah Cook, and d. C1687 (see Appendix B).

The children of Josiah and Elizabeth (Ring) Cook are given in Cooke Family, NO. 6-21 of these Notes.

- -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Will of Mary Ring (8-87).	2
B	Excerpt from the Ancestry of Thomas Chalmers Brainerd - 1948 Re Elizabeth (Ring) Cook	2

APPENDIX A

WILL OF MARY RING (8-87) WHO DIED JUL. 15 or 19,1631;
WILL PROVED OCT. 28, 1633(1?)

New Plymouth 1633

A Coppy of the will & Test of Mary Ring widow who dyed the 15th or 19th of July 1631. The will being proved in publick court the 28th of oct in the ninth years of the raigne of our Sov. Lord Charles &c.

I Mary Ring being sick in body but in prfect memory thanks be to God, doe make this my last will & Test. in manner & forme as followeth. ffirst I bequeath my soul to God that gave it me & my body to the earth from whence it was taken. Next my will is that such goods as God hath given I give also. I give unto Andrew my sonne all my brasse and pewter. I give unto my son Andrew my new bed & bolster wth the ffether (worn) to put in it wch I have ready. Item, I give to my son Andrew two white blankets, one red blanket wth the best Coverlet wch lieth upon my bed & the curtaines. Item, I give unto my sonne Andrew three pre of my best sheets & two paire of my best pillow beeres. It. I give also to him one dyapr tablecloath & one dyapr towall & halfe a dozen of napkins. It. I give unto him all my wollen cloath unmade except one peece of red wch my will is that my daughter Susan shall have as much as will make a bearing Cloath and the remainder I give unto Stephen Deanes childe. It. I give unto my sonne Andrew my bolster next the best. It. I give unto him my truncke & my box & my Cubbert. It. I give unto him all my cattle. It. I give unto him halfe the Corne wch groweth in the yard where I dwell, And the other halfe I give unto Stephen Deane. It. I give to Steph. Deane, my (illegible) to make him a cloake. It. Timber yt I lent to Mr. Wynslow that cost me a pownd of Beaver, besise a peece more that they had of me. It. I give to my son Andrew all my shares of land that is due to me or shall be. I give to my sonne Andrew all my tooles. It. The money that is due to me from the Governour forty shillings. As also the forty shillings of Comodities I am to have out of England (worn). I give unto him also except the green Say wch I give unto Stephen Deanes childe to make her a Coat. It. one peece of new Linnen I give unto my sonn Andrew. It. I give unto my daughter Susan Clarke my bed I lay upon wth my gray Coverlet & the teeks of the two pillows; but the ffethers I give unto my son Andrew. It. one Ruffe I had of goodman Gyles I give to my daughter Eliz. Deane.

All the rest of my things not menconed I give unto my daughters to be equally divided between them. I give unto my son

APPENDIX A

Andrew all my bookes my two pr of potthooks & my tramell, one course sheet to put his bed in & all the money that is due to me from goodman Gyles. And my will is that he shall have the peece of black stuffe. The goods I give my two daughters are all my wearing cloathes, all my wearing linnen. It. I give unto Mrs. Warren one woodden cupp wth a foote as a token of my love. It. my will is that the Cattle I give my sonne be kept to halfes for him by Stephen Deane, or at the discretion of my overseers to take order for them for the good of the childe. It. I give to Andrew my sonne all my handkerchers buttoned or unbuttoned. It. I give to Andrew one silver whissell. It. I give him one course kercher & one fine kercher. It. my will is that Andrew my son be left wth my son Stephen Deane; And doe require of my son Deane to help him forward in the knowledge & feare of God, not to oppresse him by any burthens but to tender him as he will answere to God. My overseers of my will I institute & make my loving ffriends Samuel ffuller & Thomas Blossom, whom I entreate to see this my will pformed according to the true intent of the same. And my will is that my son Andrew have recourse unto these two my loving friends for councell & advice & to be ruled by them in anything they shall see good & convenient for him. Also my will & desire is that my overseers see that those goods wch I have given unto my sonne Andrew be carefully preserved for him, until such time as they shall judge it meet to put them into his own hands. My will also is that if my overseers shall see it meet to dispose of my sonne Andrew otherwise then wth his Brother Deane that then my son Deane shall be willing to consent unto it, & they to dispose of him, provided it be alwaies wth the good will of my sonne Andrew. I give unto Andrew a linnen Capp wch was his ffathers, buttons for his hankercher unbuttoned I leave for him. My will is that Andrew my sonne shall pay all my debts & chargs about my buriall. In witness whereof I set my hand before witnes.

Mary Ring

Witnesses

Samuel ffuller
Thomas Blosson

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS FROM THE ANCESTRY OF THOMAS CHALMERS BRAINERD - 1948
RE ELIZABETH (RING) COOK

p. 243

"The inventory of the estate of Elizabeth Cook, deceased, wife of Josiah Cook, was taken May 3, 1687. Her estate was indebted to Miriam Deane, which occasioned some controversy between Josiah Cook, Bethiah Harding and Miriam Deane. The property had come to Elizabeth from her second husband's estate, so her Deane children did not participate, and after Miriam's debt was satisfied, the two surviving Cooke children divided the balance."

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 32 - JUNE 1, 1954

HOPKINS FAMILY - NO. 7-47

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
9	188	Nicholas Hopkins	15--			
	189	Mary Poole	15--			
8	94	Stephen Hopkins	C1580	1644	B1605	2
	95	(1) ---- ----		B1617-8		
7	47	Constance Hopkins	C1607	1677	1623-27	3
	46	Nicholas Snow		1676		
6	23	Elizabeth Snow	C1640	1678	1665	
	22	Thomas Rogers	1638-9	1678		
5	11	Hannah Rogers	1668			
	10	Amaziah Harding	1671	1734		
4	5	Elizabeth Harding	1708		1730	
	4	Rowland Fish	1708			
3	2	Rufus Fish	1740	1815	1775	
	3	Jane Davis	1750			
2	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863	1811	
	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following is taken chiefly from Leon Clark Hills - "The Mayflower Planters" - Vol. 1, and other sources stated, including: The Hopkins Families in Mass. & Maine- by Rev. Chas. N. Sinnet-Brainerd, Minn.-1922; Ancestry of Thomas Chalmers Brainerd- by Dwight Brainerd-Montreal-1948, edited by D. L. Jacobus; Library of Cape Cod-No. 37- Stephen and Giles Hopkins- by James W. Hawes- Yarmouthport, Mass.-1915, and No. 40-A Mayflower Line-Hopkins-Snow-Cook- by Grace Fielding Hall- Yarmouthport, Mass.-1914.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

Stephen Hopkins (8-94);b. C1580;d. Between Jun.6 and Jul.17,1644; m. (1) B1605.

Stephen Hopkins is claimed by some writers to have been a great-grandson of Stephen Hopkins, Fellow and Professor in Kings College, 1532, and Rector of Norfolk, England, 1551 and that his parents were Nicholas Hopkins and Mary Poole, sister of Giles Poole.

He lived for a time in London, and on Feb. 19, 1617-8 he married Elizabeth Fisher as his second wife, the name of his first wife being unknown. (Church Register of St. Marys, Matfellon (White Chapel)).

Stephen Hopkins had visited the Virginia Colony. On May 15, 1609, with the leader, Sir George Summers, he sailed on the "Sea Adventure" from London for Virginia, but was wrecked on the coast of Bermuda. However the party finally reached Virginia.

Later Stephen returned to London and as a small merchant in London, became connected with the "Merchant Adventurers" engaged in promoting the settlement of the Virginia Colonies. Most of them were or in sympathy with the "separatist" movement.

Probably through this connection with Mr. Thomas Weston, manager for the "Merchant Adventurers" he became interested in the Mayflower expedition.

Stephen Hopkins' party on the Mayflower was the largest, consisting of his wife Elizabeth; his two children, Giles, age 13 and Constance, age 15, by his first wife; and his child by his wife Elizabeth, namely, Damaris. Oceanus, a fourth child was born on the Mayflower. Two servants by the names of Edward Doty and Edward Litser were also with him.

He was a member of the "First" and "Third" expeditions in search of a spot to locate permanently.

Stephen Hopkins became one of the most influential and wealthiest of the Planters, having much land, many cattle and other property and operated a store or tavern. For many years he served on the Governor's Council. He built the first wharf and was interested in shipping.

He had much to do with Indian negotiations.

Stephen Hopkins died at New Plymouth in 1644, between Jun. 6, the day his will was made, and Jul. 17, the date of the inventory of his estate. (See Appendix A for his will.)

The children of Stephen Hopkins and his first wife were:

1. Constance (7-47);b. C1607, in England; d. Nov. 25, 1677 (or about the middle of Oct. 1677).

2. Giles, b. C1610 in England; d. C1690 (or after Mar. 15, 1689 and before Apr.26,1690);m. Catone Wheldon*.

3. Stephen?; bp. Dec. 22, 1609; St.Stephen, Coleman St., London, England.

The children of Stephen Hopkins and his second wife Elizabeth (Fisher) Hopkins were:

4. Damaris, b. England B1618, d. young probably.

5. Oceanus, b. on the Mayflower; d. B Jun. 1, 1627.

6. Caleb, b. Plymouth B1623; d. single, Barbadoes, B1651.

7. Deborah, b. Plymouth, C1625; d. A1666;m. Andrew Ring (see Ring Family, NO. 7-43)

8. Damaris, b. Plymouth, A1627; d. 1665-9; m. Jacob Cooke, son of Francis Cooke.

9. Ruth, b. Plymouth; d. single probably, after Oct.8,1644.

10. Elizabeth, b. Plymouth; d. single probably, 1657-9.

Constance Hopkins (7-47);b. C1607;d. Nov.25,1677;m. 1623-7

Constance Hopkins, daughter of Stephen Hopkins and his first wife, whose name is unknown, was born in England, about 1607. She came over in the Mayflower in 1620, with her father, and married Nicholas Snow about 1623 to 1627. She died Nov. 25, 1677.

The children of Nicholas and Constance (Hopkins) Snow are given in Snow Family, NO. 6-23 of these Notes.

- -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Will of Stephen Hopkins (8-94), Dated June 6, 1644; Inventory Dated Jul. 17, 1644.	2
B	Excerpts from "The Hopkins Families in Mass. & Maine" - Compiled by Rev. Chas. N. Sinnett 1922 - Brainerd, Minn.	

- -

* At Plymouth, Oct. 9, 1639.

APPENDIX A

WILL OF STEPHEN HOPKINS, DATED JUN. 6, 1644; INVENTORY MADE JUL. 17, 1644

(Plymouth Colony Wills & Inventories, Vol. 1, folios 61, 62 and 63)

The last Will and Testament of Mr Stephen Hopkins exhibited upon the oathes of Mr Willm Bradford and Captaine Myles Standish at the generall Court holden at Plymouth the xxth of August Anno dm 1644 as it followeth in these wordes viz.

The sixt of June 1644, I, Stephen Hopkins of Plymouth in New England, being weake, yet in good and prfect memory, blessed be God, yet considering the fraile estate of all men, I do ordaine and make this to be my last will and testament in manner and forme following, and first I do committ my body to the earth from whence it was taken, and my soule to the Lord who gave it, my body to be buryed as neare as convenyently may be to my wyfe Deceased.

And, first, my will is that out of my whole estate my funerall expences be discharged.

Secondly, that out of the remayneing part of my said estate, that all my lawfull Debts be payd.

Thirdly, I do bequeath, by this, my will, to my sonn Giles Hopkins, my great Bull wch is now in the hands of Mrs Warren. Also, I do give to Stephen Hopkins, my sonn Giles, his sonne, twenty shillings in Mris Warren's hands for the hire of the said Bull. Also I give and bequeath to my daughter Constance Snow, the wyfe of Nicholas Snow, my mare, also, I give unto my daughter Deborah Hopkins, the brod horned black cowe, and her calf, and half the cowe, called Motley. Also I doe give and bequeath unto my daughter Damaris Hopkins, the Cowe called Damaris heiffer, and the white faced calf, and half the cowe called Mottley. Also, I give to my daughter, Ruth, the Cowe called Red Cole, and her calf, and a Bull at Yarmouth wch is in the keepeing of Giles Hopkins, wch is an yeare, and advantage old, and half the curld Cowe.

Also, I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth, the Cowe called Smykins, and her calf, and thother half of the Curld Cowe wth Ruth, and an yearelinge heiffer wth out a tayle, in the keeping of Gyles Hopkins at Yarmouth.

Also I do give and bequeath unto my foure daughters, that is to say, Deborah Hopkins, Damaris Hopkins, Ruth Hopkins, and Elizabeth Hopkins, all the mooveable goods, the wch do belong to my house, as linnen, wollen, beds, bed cloathes, pott kettles,

pewter, or whatsoevr are moveable, belonging to my said house, of what kynd soever, and not named by their prticular names, all wch said mooveables, to bee equally devided amongst my said daughters foure silver spoones, that is to say, to eich of them one. And, in case, any of my said daughters should be taken away by death before they be marryed, that, then, the part of their division to be equally devided amongst the survivors.

I do also, by this my will, make Caleb Hopkins, my sonne and heire apparent, giveing and bequeathing unto my said sonn aforesaid, all my Right title and interest to my house and Lands at Plymouth, wth all the Right title and interrest wch doth, might or of Right, doth, or may hereafter belong unto mee, as also I give unto my saide heire all such lande wch of Right, is Rightly due unto me, and not at prsent in my reall possession, wch belongs unto me by right of my first comeing into this land, or by any other due Right, as by such freedome, or othorwise, giveing unto my said heire my full & whole and entire Right in all divisions, allottments, appoyntments or distributions whatsoever, to all or any pt of the said lande at any tyme, or tymes, so to be disposed.

Also, I do give moreover unto my foresaid heire one paire or yooke of oxen, and the hyer of them wch are in the hands of Richard Church, as may appeare by bill under his hand.

Also, I do give unto my said heire, Caleb Hopkins, all my debts wch are now oweing unto me, or at the day of my death, may be oweing unto mee, either by booke, bill, or bills, or any other way rightfully due unto me. ffurther more, my will is, that my daughters, aforesaid, shall have free recourse to my house in Plymouth, upon any occation, there to abide and remayne for such tyme as any of them shall thinke meete and convenyent & they single persons.

And for the faythfull prformance of this, my will, I do make and ordayne my aforesaid sonn and heire, Caleb Hopkins, my true and lawful Executor, ffurther, I do, by this my will, appoynt and make my said sonn, and Captaine Miles Standish, joyntly supervisors of this, my will, according to the true meaneing of the same, that is to say, that my Executor & supervisor shall make the severall divisions, parts or porcons, legacies or whatsoever doth appertaine to the fullfilling of this, my will.

It is also my will, that my Executor & Supervisor shall advise, devise and dispose by the best wayes & meanes they cann for the disposeing in marriage, or otherwise, for the best advancnt of the estate of the forenamed Deborah, Damaris, Ruth, and Elizabeth Hopkins.

APPENDIX A

Thus trusting in the Lord, my will shal be truly prformed, according to the true meaneing of the same, I committ the whole Disposeing hereof to the Lord, that hee may direct you herein.

June 6th 1644
Witnesses hereof

By me

Myles Standish,
William Bradford

Steven Hopkins

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS FROM "THE HOPKINS FAMILIES IN MASS. & MAINE" COMPILED BY REV. CHAS. N. SINNETT - 1922 - BRAINERD, MINN.

"Data regarding the ancestor Stephen Hopkins, as gathered by some of the descendants."

(1st generation) Ancestor Stephen Hopkins came to Plymouth, Mass., as a passenger on the Mayflower. After a long and faithful service, he died at Plymouth, Mass. in 1644.

Stephen Hopkins had previously visited America. He was one of those who came over in the ship "Sea Adventure" which sailed from England in 1608. This vessel was wrecked on one of the Bermuda Islands. The adventurers constructed a small boat in which they finally reached the mainland. They joined the Colony at Jamestown, Virginia.

Mill says in his "Records of the Virginia Company," that Gates was accompanied in his voyage in 1609 by one Stephen Hopkins, a Puritan. Goodwin in his "Pilgrim Republic" writes - "It happened in 1609 when Governor Gates sailed from England for Virginia his Chaplain, Mr. Beck, or Burke, had a Lay Reader; Stephen Hopkins, who possessed much knowledge of the Scriptures, and could reason well in them. The ship having been wrecked at Bermuda, Hopkins maintained that, as her people had been engaged to serve the company in Virginia, the landing at another place had violated the contract, and released them from subordination. Gates, calling this treason, caused Hopkins to be sentenced to death by court martial. Hopkins bewailed the ruin which would ensue to his wife and children. So the chaplain advised the officers with great difficulty and advised Gates to pardon him, which he finally did. The stay at Bermuda lasted for six months and to eke out the provisions, deer had to be caught in traps. It is not known in what way Stephen Hopkins returned to England. He probably reached the fishing fleet off the main coast, and sailed on a returning vessel to London - 1611 or 1612. It is evident from Bradford's of Plymouth records that Stephen Hopkins was always regarded as an authority on Indian affairs and other such important subjects, which indicated that he had gained much knowledge of things in the New World while he was in Virginia."

APPENDIX B

"It is not clearly known from what English town Stephen Hopkins and his family came to Plymouth, Mass. He was not of the Leyden Church, but, with his wife Elizabeth, three children, and two servants, he joined the Pilgrims at Southampton, England. Stephen Hopkins seems to have been in thorough accord with the Pilgrims in religious belief and practice, but we do not know how he came under the influence of their teachings. He was ever one of their trusted leaders, and was the 14th Signer of the famous Mayflower Compact.

Goodwin, in his "Plymouth Republic", thinks that possibly Stephen Hopkins was from Scrooby, because the names of his two apprentices, Doty and Leicester, sound as if they were from there.

The careful writer of the Mayflower Pamphlets says, "To me, Coventry, England, fulfills all the historical requirements and seems from all points to have been the home of Stephen Hopkins' forbears. The northern post road of England, leading from London to Scrooby and Scotland, the rough towns where familiar names were repeated in the American Colonies, naturally connects Coventry with all the places from which sprang the nonconformists and separatists, to whom, under the name of the Pilgrims, Americans owe so much warm allegiance. Among the historic names of Coventry are those of Richard Hopkins, 1554; William Hopkins, 1564; Samuel Hopkins, 1600. Then there is Sampson Hopkins, 1641, who gave 20 marks per annum to maintain, and keep, one schoolmaster for educating the poor children of Coventry. There Richard Hopkins was knighted, and received a fine service of plate. The list of others of the Hopkins name and fame in Coventry is a long and glowing one."

The Mayflower Pamphlets well say, "Bringing with him experience and capacity, Stephen Hopkins started his record the minute he put his foot on the Mayflower. And when, land being reached, it was necessary to explore and see whether it might be fit "to seat in or no", he was one of three sent to pass judgment. His constant connection with Standish in his missions leads to the supposition that he was either somewhat of a military man, or that his coolness and influence might be a restraint to the Captain's impetuosity. As early in 1620, he was placed in this position with regard to Standish, which seems to prove that those on the Mayflower had previous knowledge of his capacity, which rendered him acceptable, and prevented any antaginism of his occupancy of so many trusted places. No one can doubt the relations between Bradford,Winslow and Stephen Hopkins;

APPENDIX B

they were always evident and never more so than when, by the Governor's order, the diplomat Winslow and Hopkins were associated on the embassy to Massasoit, where the greatest possible tact and statesmanship were required. They gained great knowledge of Indian life, and the abiding friendship of the Great Chief. At every turn of the Pilgrim history the power and position of Stephen Hopkins are shown as well as by being called "Mister", a title applied as Master. Only 12 people in the whole list of passengers in the Mayflower, Fortune and Little James, had that prefix. His will was dated June 6, 1644 and was witnessed by Miles Standish and William Bradford. His death stunned the Colony deeply with genuine sorrow over a wise and broadminded leader who had fallen."

It is evident from the marriage records of St. Mary-le-Strand, London, that many important members of the Hopkins family resided there; St. Mary's, White Chapel, London, Mch. 1617, Stephen Hopkins and Eliza. Fisher were married. Oct. 25, 1610, James Hopkins and Margaret Howell married. Nov. 23, 1612, John Hopkins & Jane Marshall were married. In 1624 Samuel Hopkins & Ann Trember were married. Feb. 15, 1616 Hughe Richardson and Mary Hopkins were married. "All the above were married by licenc." Many have thought that there were brothers of Stephen Hopkins, and that Mary Hopkins was his sister.

The first wife of Stephen Hopkins is thought to have accompanied him to Virginia, and to have died soon after the return. Her name is not found.

As seen in the above list of marriages, Stephen Hopkins soon found another helpmeet. In the record of the Mayflower passengers, she is called Elizabeth.

"On the Mayflower came Stephen Hopkins and Elizabeth his wife and two children, Giles and Constance (both by a former wife), and Damaris and Oceanus by wife Elizabeth (Oceanus being born on the voyage). Stephen Hopkins was also accompanied by his servants, Edward Doty and Edward Lister, who fought the first duel recorded at Plymouth, Mass. The wife of Stephen Hopkins died shortly before her husband's death in 1644. She was truly of sterling qualities.

APPENDIX B

-4-

The Descendants of Elisha Cole - I. O. Antes - 1909 - APV Cole.

p. 10 - Hopkins

"Stephen Hopkins, b. in Eng. in 1585. Nothing known of his 1st wife. He had two children by her, Giles and Constance."

Munsey Hopkins Genealogy - Lowell - APV Munsey 1920.

p. 27

" .

.....

In Pilgrim Hall, Plymouth, Mass., there is a painting by Henry Sargent a Boston artist, a member of the family to which the celebrated John Singer Sargent belongs. the figures there appearing on the canvas is a group representing Stephen Hopkins, his wife and four children.

.....

The children of Stephen Hopkins were as follows:

By his first wife -

1. Constance Hopkins, born in Eng. about 1605; married 1623/4 Nicholas Snow.

- - - - - - - -

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 33 - JUNE 1, 1954

TUPPER FAMILY - NO. 7-53

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
10	424	Richard Tupper				2
	425	----- -----				
9	212	Henry Tupper				2
	213	----- -----				
8	106	Capt. Thomas Tupper	1578	1676	1622	2
	107	(1) Katherine Gator		B1628		
7	53	Katherine Tupper	1623	1676	1640	3
	52	Benjamin Nye	1620	A1712?		
6	26	Nathan Nye		1747		
	27	Mary (Mercy) -----				
5	13	Thankful Nye	1691	A1744	1714	
	12	John Davis, Jr.	1684			
4	6	Nathan Davis	1715	1776	1748	
	7	Elizabeth Lewis	1704-5			
3	3	Jane Davis	1750		1775	
	2	Rufus Fish	1740	1815		
2	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863	1811	
	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following is taken from "Thomas Tupper and His Descendants" by Franklin Whittlesey Tupper, Boston, Mass. - 1945; the "Scott Genealogy" by Holman - 1919; "The Genealogy of the Tupper Family" by Henry Martin Tupper - (see Appendix A); and other sources indicated. It should be noted that there is some confusion among the various sources consulted, and the most recent has generally been followed.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

Capt. Thomas Tupper (8-106);b. Jan.28,1578;d. Mar.28,1676;m.(1) Apr. 29, 1622

The following is from Thomas Tupper and His Descendants.

Thomas Tupper, son of Henry Tupper and grandson of Richard Tupper of Co. Sussex, England, was born in Bury, Co. Sussex, 28(7) Jan. 1578. As a ship's carpenter and member of the crew, he is believed to have voyaged to America, first about 1621, again in 1624 when he remained a year and a third time in 1631, when he stayed at Cape Ann for an uncertain period, finally coming to Sandwich, Mass. in 1637 where he settled and remained until his death 28 March 1676. Thomas Tupper married first in the Parish of Chelmsford, Co. Essex, 29 Apr. 1622, Katharine Gator; secondly, in Topsfield, Mass., 25 Jan. 1628, Susan Turner a widow; who died in Topsfield in 1634, and thirdly in Ipswich, Mass., Dec. 21, 1634, Anne Hodgson, a widow, of Topsfield, who was born about 1588 and died in Sandwich, 4 June 1676, aged 90.

Thomas Tupper, who had come to Sandwich in 1637 with his daughter aged twelve and a two year old son, became an outstanding citizen in the community and developed exceptional ability. He served in the General Court in 1644 and later was deputy for 20 years, from 1647 to 1667; he served on juries, local boards and commissions, was a charter member of the church, and for three years from 1667 was a selectman of the town. In his later years, when there was no settled minister, Mr. Tupper conducted religious services as a layman and he was deeply interested in religious work among the Indians. He was a shrewd trader and invested heavily in real estate and held large holdings at his death.

The children of Thomas and Katharine (Gator) Tupper were:

1. Katherine (7-53); b. in Eng. Jan.31,1623; d. in Sandwich, Jun. 4, 1676; m. in Sandwich, Oct. 19, 1640, Benjamin Nye. The wedding was the first in the old Tupper homestead.

2. Robert, d. in 1630 in infancy.

The children of Thomas and Susan (----) (Widow Turner) Tupper were:

3. Thomas, d. in infancy.

4. Robert, b. in England, bp. Nov. 3, 1633; m. in Sandwich, May 9, 1654, Deborah Perry and afterward returned to England.

The child of Thomas and Ann (----)(Widow Hodgson) Tupper was:

5. Thomas, b. in Sandwich, Jan. 16, 1638; d. Apr. 26 1706; m. Dec. 27, 1661*, at Sandwich, Martha Mayhew, born in Watertown in 1638, died in Sandwich, Nov. 15, 1717, dau. of Thomas Mayhew, Governor of Martha's Vineyard and Mrs. Jane (Gallyon)(Payne) Mayhew.

Katherine Tupper(7-53);b. Jan.31,1623; d.Jun.4,1676;m.Oct.19,1640

Katherine Tupper, daughter of Thomas and Katharine (Gator) Tupper was born Jan. 31, 1623 in England. She married Benjamin Nye, son of Thomas and Agnes Nye (born 1620), Oct. 19, 1640 (Plymouth Colony Records) (Cape Cod Library - No. 104 - Sandwich and Bourne-Colony and Town Records - C. F. Swift - Yarmouthport, Mass. - 1912). She died Jun. 4, 1676, in Sandwich.

The children of Benjamin and Katherine (Tupper) Nye are given in NYE FAMILY, NO. 5-13, of these NOTES.

- -

*American Ancestry Vol. V, p.7, says; Thomas Tupper m. Martha Mayhew Oct. 22, 1661.

- -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpts from "Some Facts Relative to the Genealogy of the Tupper Family" - by Henry Martin Tupper.	1

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS FROM "SOME FACTS RELATIVE TO THE GENEALOGY OF THE TUPPER FAMILY" - BY HENRY MARTIN TUPPER

For more than forty years the undersigned has been engaged in obtaining facts in relation to the Tupper family, and has a large personal acquaintance in many portions of this country and the Provinces.

Also has made extended researches relating to the earlier generations in this country, tracing their ancestry in England and back to Germany, to about 1200. During all these centuries the family has been one of eminent respectability, highly distinguished for valor, and furnishing many men of prominence in almost every avocation of life and who have everywhere reflected honor upon the family name.

It may be a matter of interest to those who have not received my previous circulars to learn as to the origin of the name, and a few facts as to the history of the family anterior to the emigration of Thomas Tupper to America.

The Tuppers are of ancient Saxon origin. In the early part of the 13th Century there was a Thuringian chief by the name of Conard von Treffurth who in 1260 became chief lord and afterwards bore the appellation of von Toppherr.

He was at the head of several families and the names of the clans or septs were very similar, as Topfer, Tophern, Topfur, and Toepfern. They owned large real estates, and had castles at Kleintoepher and at Grostoepher, nearly midway between Weimar and Hesse Cassel.

In later Saxon records the name was spelt, Toppfer, Topffer, Topfur, Topper, and Toffer. In the reign of Charles V the family suffered great persecution from the Catholics as "obstinate Lutherans" and "lost all". The phrase "lost all" gave origin to the name Toutperd and Toutpert by which the family was known in France. "Tout", all and "perd" or "perdu" the stem from the verb perdre to lose, and by a slight modification pronounced Toupard in the Netherlands.

Hence these later forms have a historical signification, and the various changes the name has undergone must be a matter of interest to every descendant bearing the name of Tupper. After they had been driven from their estates in Thuringia, they fled to Hesse Cassel, Upper Saxony, about 1520. Two brothers left the country; one settled in Holland and in 1813, a descendant, Daniel Tupper was Burgomaster of Rotterdam. The other

APPENDIX A

[illegible]

APPENDIX A

brother fled to Switzerland and was the ancestor of Rodolph Topffer, the celebrated author. The other member of the Tupper family fled from Hesse Cassel in 1522 to the "Low Countries" and thence took refuge in England in the reign of Henry VIII.

Robert and Henry first settled in Chichester, Sussex and William in London. Robert afterwards moved to Sandwich and Henry in 1548 went to Guernsey. Martin Farquehar Tupper is a descendant of Henry. John, his oldest son, married "Mary, sole child and heiress of Peter Le Polly" and the family has always ranked high and considered among the principal gentry of the island; and their arms and crest, granted and registered in England, bear evidence of well earned augmentation. Many of their descendants have been greatly distinguished for their valor.

Thomas Tupper who emigrated to America was probably the grandson of Robert of Sandwich, born 1576, and landed at Saugus, Mass., about 1630. There was another Thomas Tupper, "Clergyman of the Barbadoes", who in 1635, in the Admiralty Records, is registered among the emigrants taking passage to St. Christopher, W.I., but he was the grandson of Henry of Guernsey.

There has been some confusion and doubts arising from the fact that two persons by the name of Thomas Tupper sailed from England within a few years of each other.

In Burk's "Landed Gentry" it is stated that the Sandwich branch emigrated to America .....

He (Thomas Tupper) landed at Saugus, Mass., and in 1637 became one of the incorporators of Sandwich, Mass. He had a son Thomas, born Jan. 1638, who married Martha Mayhew, the daughter of Gov. Mayhew of Martha's Vineyard. They had eleven children, seven sons and four daughters. Six of the sons became heads of families, to wit: Thomas, Israel, Ichabod, Eldad, Medad, and Eliakim, and from these six sons have descended all the Tuppers in this country and the Dominion of Canada.

.....

Rev. H. M. Tupper, DD.

Raleigh, N.C.

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 34 - JUNE 1, 1954

WILLARD FAMILY - NO. 7-59

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO. SUFFIX	FIRST LINE OF DESCENT*	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
10	472	Richard Willard		1558		2
	473	----- -----				
9	236	Symon Willard	15--	1584		2
	237	Elizabeth -----	15--	1587		
8	118	Richard Willard	15--	1617		2
	119	(2) Margery ----	15--	1608		
7	59	(1) Margery Willard	Bp.1602	1658-67	1624	3
	58	Dolor Davis	C1593	1673		
6	29	Mary Davis	C1631		1653	
	28	Thomas Lewis	16--	1703		
5	14	Benjamin Lewis	1679	1753	1703	
	15	(1) Elizabeth Crowell	168-	1706-7		
4	7?	Elizabeth Lewis	1704-5			
4	7	Elizabeth Lewis			1748	
	6	Nathan Davis	1715	1776		
3	3	Jane Davis	1750			
	2	Rufus Fish	1740	1815		
2	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863	1811	
	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

*See Davis Family, NO. 3-1 for two additional Lines of Descent.

GENERAL

The following is based upon "Willard Memoir, or Life and Times of Major Simon Willard" by Joseph Willard, Boston - 1858 & 1913 (see Appendix A) and "Willard Genealogy - Sequel to Willard Memoir" - Edited by Charles Henry Pope - Boston, Mass. - 1915 (see Appendix B). See also, "One Line of Descendants from Dolar Davis and Richard Everett" by Mrs. Wm. S. Crosby-Boston-1911; and "The Stevens-Miller Ancestry" by Margaret Lovering Holman-1948.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

Richard Willard (10-472);b. ;d. Sep.18 - Oct.24,1558;m.

Richard Willard was of Brenchley, England, a yeoman. In his will dated Sep. 18, 1558 and proved Oct. 24, 1558, he named his children as follows:

1. Robert
2. Alexander
3. George
4. Richard
5. Andrew
6. Symon (9-236); b. 1584;m. Elizabeth ----.
7. Thomas
8. William
9. Alice
10. Agnes

Symon Willard (9-236);b. ;d.Feb. 6 - Feb.26,1584;m.

Symon Willard, son of Richard Willard of Brenchley, m. Elizabeth ----. His will dated Feb. 6, 1584, proved Feb. 26, 1584 named the following children, as well as his wife Elizabeth. His wife was buried at Horsmonden, Apr. 12, 1587.

1. Thomas
2. Richard (8-118)
3. Thomasine
4. Daughter, m. Mr. Bolde.

Richard Willard (8-118);b. 15--;d. Feb. 1617;m. (2)

Richard and Margery (----) Willard, were of Horsmonden, in the County of Kent, where all his sons were born, and perhaps his daughter Mary. He made his will Feb. 12, 1616, proved Mar.8,1616.

The children of Richard Willard by his first wife Catherine -----, who died at Horsmonden, March, 1597-8, were:

1. Mary, named in will.

2. Thomas, bp. May 6, 1593; bur. Jan. 15, 1608.

3. Elizabeth, bp. Jan. 5, 1594-5; named in will.

4. Richard, b. 1596 or 1597?; named in will.

The children of Richard Willard by his second wife Margery -----, who died at Horsmonden, Dec. 1608, were:

5. Margery (7-59); bp. Nov. 6, 1602; m. Dolor Davis.

6. Simon, bp. Apr. 7, 1605; m. (1) Mary Sharpe; (2) Elizabeth Dunster; (3) Mary Dunster. (Had 17 children by first and third marriages.) Came over in 1634.

7. Catherine, bp. Aug. 30, 1607.

The children of Richard Willard by his third wife, whom he m. Jan. 7, 1609-10, the widow Joane Morebread; who d. February, 1616-17, were:

8. Edward, bp. Mar. 22, 1611-12; bur. Apr. 5, 1612.

9. John, bp. Mar. 3, 1612-13; bur. Jun. 20, 1613.

10. George, bp. Dec. 4, 1614.

Margery Willard (7-59 and 8-33,97);bp. Nov.7,1602; d. 1658-67; m. Mar. 29, 1624

Margery Willard, daughter of Richard and Margery (-----) Willard was born in Horsmonden, Co. Kent, England about 1602, was baptized Nov. 7, 1602. She married Mar. 29, 1624, at East Farleigh, England, Dolor Davis. She died between 1658 and 1667.

The children of Dolor and Margery (Willard) Davis are given in DAVIS FAMILY, NO. 3-1 of these NOTES.

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpts from "Willard Memoir, or Life and Times of Major Simon Willard" - by Joseph Willard - Boston - 1858-1913.	1
B	Excerpts from "Willard Genealogy - Sequel to Willard Memoir" - edited by Charles Henry Pope - Boston, Mass. - 1915.	1

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS FROM "WILLARD MEMOIR, OR LIFE AND TIMES OF MAJOR SIMON WILLARD" BY JOSEPH WILLARD - BOSTON - 1858-1913

"Casting aside for the present all speculation concerning preceding generations, we arrive at a determinate point in the latter part of the sixteenth century, when we find Richard Willard solidly established in the pleasant and secluded village of Horsmonden; married, and giving hostages to fortune and there residing until the time of his death in February, 1616 (old style). His will was proved March 14, following. He was buried Feb. 20. (This corresponds to 1617, March 2, new style.)

While at Horsmonden, he had gathered around him a considerable family, - at least ten children, seven of whom survived him. He was thrice married. His last wife, as we have seen, survived her husband only a few days, and was buried at Horsmonden on the 25th of the same February. Of his children who came to New England, Margery and Simon were of the second, and George was of the third marriage. Of the other four children who survived him, - Mary, Richard, Elizabeth and Catharine, - I know nothing beyond their names with any degree of certainty. They were all baptized at the Parish Church where Richard worshipped, and may have remained in the fold. Simon, Margery and probably George, sealed their faith in dissent in their removal to the New World. Was Richard of Episcopal faith, or was he a Puritan within the bosom of the church? The baptism of the children by the rector of the establishment does not prove the former; while the known religious tendencies of several of the children at a subsequent period would lead to the latter conclusion.....

p. 106.

Margery Willard

In relation to Simon Willard's sister, the Rev. Dr. John Willard wrote as follows; viz., "A sister of our progenitor, Major Simon Willard, came with him to New England. Her name was Margery. She was married to Captain Dolour Davis, of Barnstable, in the Colony of Plymouth. He lived afterwards at Concord, Mass.....

Mrs. Davis came over with her brother and arrived at Boston in May, 1634. Her husband also came over in the same fleet. She was born at Horsmonden, probably in the year 1602. She was baptized there Nov. 6, 1602."

- - - - - - - - - - -

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS FROM "WILLARD GENEALOGY-SEQUEL TO WILLARD MEMOIR"
EDITED BY CHARLES HENRY POPE - BOSTON, MASS. 1915

" WILLARD ANCESTRY IN ENGLAND

1. Richard Willard, of Brenchley, yeoman, made his will Sept. 18, 1558 and it was proved Oct. 24, following. He names sons Robert, Alexander, George, Richard, Andrew, Symon, Thomas and William, and daughters Alice and Agnes. .....

11. Symon Willarde of Gowthurst, co. Kent, yeoman, Feb. 6, proved Feb. 26, 1584; wife Elizabeth, sons Thomas and Richard, daughters Thomasine and one who married Mr. Bolde and had children: a messuage in Horsmonden, purchased of Richard Everenden, etc.

Elizabeth, widow of Symon Willard, buried at Horsmonden Apr. 12, 1587, appears to be the wife mentioned in this will. .....

111. Richard Willard of Horsmonden, co. Kent, yeoman, who made his will Feb. 12, 1616, which was proved before Edward Pope, vicar general, March 8, 1616. He bequeathed to the poor of Horsmonden, to his wife Joan, to her son Francis Morebread; to his son George Willard six silver spoons and a silver and gilt cup, to be delivered to him after his mother's death; to his four daughters, Mary, Elizabeth, Margery and Catherine, his household stuff excepting that bequeathed to his wife; to his son Richard Wyllard the income from certain lands; to his daughter Elizabeth a sum of money; to his kinsman Thomas Bolde some woodland; refers to his late brother Thomas Willarde, his brothers-in-law Thomas Humferie and Robert Goure and his son-in-law John Tyboull; to his daughters Margerie and Catherin a barn, close, gardens and orchard which he bought of Wood; to his son Symon Willard all the rest of his messuage and lands when he shall come of age; directs that Symon be placed with some honest man where he may learn some good trade and be instructed; gave to son Richard Willard, land purchased of Evenden and Paynter; and in case of Symon's death before reaching maturity, George was to have the lands bequeathed to him.

John Tyboull was appointed executor and was to sell certain estate and apply the proceeds toward the payment of debts and "the virtuous bringing up of his children." .....

The registers of the parish of Horsmonden give us the baptisims of part of the children of Richard Willard; Margery, who m. Dolor Davis at East Farleigh, Kent, Mar. 29, 1624, and came to New England, was baptized, Nov. 6, 1602; Simon, Apr. 7, 1605 and George Dec. 4, 1614."

.....

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 35 - JUNE 1, 1954

HANFORD FAMILY - NO. 8-1

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
9	2;46	Jeffrey Hanford(2)	159?	B1635	1611	2
	3;47	Eglin Hatherly	C1589			
8	1;23	Margaret Hanford	C1619	1649	1636	3
	0;22	Isaac Robinson	1610	C1704		
7	0;8	John Robinson	1640	16--	1667	
	1;9	Elizabeth Weeks	16--	-		
6	0;6	Isaac Robinson	1669-70	C1749	1690	
	1;7	Hannah Harper	1670	-		
5	0	Peter Robinson	1701	A1772	1727	
	1	Martha Green	1705	1773		
4	0	Isaac Robinson	C1730	1814	1760	
	1	Mary Robinson	1738	1825		
3	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831	1783	
	1	Temperance Davis	Bp.1762	1835		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following is taken from "Descendants of Rev. Thomas Hanford" - Vol. 1 - Six generations, by Augustus C. Golding - Norwalk, Conn. 1936, "Genealogical Notes of Barnstable, Mass." by Swift - 1888, and "Ancestry of Colonel John Harrington Stevens and Frances Helen Miller" - by Mary Lovering Holman, 1948. See also American Gen.-July 1954, p. 154 for child of Eglin Hatherly by first marriage.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

Jeffery Hanford (9-2;46); b.159-?; d.B.1635; m.1611

Jeffery Hanford and widow Eglin (Hatherly) Downe were married at Fremington, in Devonshire, England, on Mar. 31, 1611.

Eglin Hatherly was born about 1589, daughter of ----- and Elinor (Mortimer) Hatherly. Elinor (Mortimer) Hatherly m. (2) William Tanner of Fremington. She (Eglin Hatherly) married 1st: ----- Downe; 2nd Jeffery Hanford; 3rd, Dec. 15, 1637, Deacon Richard Sealis of Scituate, Mass.

Jeffery Hanford died before 1635 when Eglin Hanford and two daughters, Margaret and Elizabeth came to New England in the Planter.

Eglin (Hatherly) Hanford was a sister of Timothy Hatherly of Barnstable in Devonshire and a London merchant who founded Scituate, Mass. and deeded his sister "5 acres of land in Scituate." Eglin Hanford joined the church, Nov. 21, 1635.

The children of Jeffery and Eglin (Hatherly) Hanford, all probably born in Devon, England, were:

1. Susanna; b. C1615; d. A1682; m.(1) John Whiston who d. by 1664, probably C1661; m. (2) B 1666 William Brooks.

2. Lettice*; bp. Jun. 8, 1617-18, Alverdiscott, Devon; d. B1684; m. (1), Apr. 8, 1635, Edward Foster, who d. betw. Nov. 24, 1643 and Aug. 1644; m. (2) prob. B1650, Edward Jenkins, who d. betw. Mar. 2 and Aug. 9, 1699.

3. Margaret**(8-1;23); b. 1619-1620; aged 16 in 1635; bur. Jun. 13, 1649, Barnstable; m. there Jun. 27, 1636, Isaac Robinson.

4. Elizabeth; b. 1621; d. A1672; m. Nicholas Wade, b. C1616, d. C1683.

5. Thomas; b. 1623; prob. Alverdiscott, Devon; m. Hannah Newberry and Mary (Miles) Ince.

- -

*Family Records - Hanford, p 2, says "Apeiles, 1635, Eglin Hanford and two daughters, Margaret and Elizabeth came to New England in the Planter, another daughter Lettice, came earlier, married Edwin Foster of Scituate, Mass."

**In Gen. Notes of Barnstable Families - by Swift - 1888, Margaret Hanford is called "daughter of Rev. Thomas Hanford, the first minister at Norwalk, Ct. Other sources name her father as "Theophilus"

Margaret Hanford (8-1;23); b.C1619; d. Jun. 13,1649;m.Jun.27,1636

Margaret Hanford, daughter of Jeffery and (Eglin) Hatherly, was born about 1619, in England, probably in Devonshire, and came over in the "Planter" in April 1634 with her mother and her sister Elizabeth.

She married June 27, 1636 Isaac Robinson, son of Rev. John and Bridget (White) Robinson.

She died Jun. 13, 1649 and Isaac Robinson m. (2) Mary Faunce in 1650.

The children of Isaac and Margaret (Hanford) Robinson are given in detail in the Robinson Family, NO. 0-0, Part 1 (Vol. 1) of these Notes but are listed here:

ROBINSON

1. Susanna, bp. 1637

2. John (7-0;8), bp. at Barnstable, Mass., Apr. 5, 1640; m. May 1, 1667, Elizabeth Weeks; went from Falmouth to Connecticut in 1714.

3. Isaac, bp. 1642.

4. Fear, bp. 1664-5.

5. Marcye (Mercy)(7-11); bp. at Barnstable, Mass., Jul. 4, 1647; m. Mar. 16, 1668-9, Wm. Weeks; d. A. 1687.

6. Margaret, b. and d. 1649.

- -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpts from "Descendants of Rev. Thomas Hanford" - Vol. 1 - Six Generations - by Augustus C. Golding - Norwalk, Conn. 1936	

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS FROM "DESCENDANTS OF REV. THOMAS HANFORD" VOL.1 -SIX GENERATIONS- BY AUGUSTUS C. GOLDING NORWALK, CONN. 1936

First Generation

The immigrant ancestor, Thomas Hanford, is known to have come to New England as early as 1643. His name stands next to that of Mr. Charles Chauncey of Scituate that year in the "list of all who were able to bear arms in the New Plymouth Colony", and in the same year he witnessed the will of his brother-in-law, Edward Foster. It is believed he completed his studies with the Rev. Charles Chauncey, afterwards second President of Harvard.

Cotton Mather, in his "Magnolia" mentions him as of that class of "young scholars whose education for their designed Ministry, not being finished, yet came over from England with their Friends, and had their education perfected in this Country before the college was come into Maturity enough to bestow its laurels." Persecution of Puritan clergymen and their adherents during this period, forced many to embark secretely from their native England. Thomas Hanford may well have been one of these, for there is no record of the ship in which he came, nor of the date. He probably landed at Boston.

The mother of Thomas Hanford, was Eglin Hatherly * a sister of the venerable Timothy Hatherly of Barnstable in Devonshire, England and a London merchant.

The various enterprises of Timothy Hatherly are elsewhere recorded in the history of Scituate, Mass., of which he was a founder. His will mentions Thomas Hanford.

- -

*Found among the notes of the author (Golding) and given here for the benefit of those who may be interested:

The N. E. Gen. Reg. for Jan. 1898 makes it almost certain that Elinor Mortimer, alias Tanner, widow of William of Fremington, Devonshire (3 mi. West of Barnstable) was, by a former husband, the mother of Timothy Haverly and Eglin Hanford.

The will of Ellinor Mortimer, alias Tanner, was proved at Barnstaple (Barnstable) 30 Aug. 1637. In the will she makes bequests to "son Timothy Hatherly" and "Daughter Eglin Hanver" (Hanford).

Hanford is a name widely distributed in Devonshire. The Widow Eglin Downe and Jeffrey Hanford were married 31 Mar. 1611 at Fremington.

APPENDIX A

Eglin Hanford, widow, aged forty-six, and her two daughters, Margaret, sixteen years and Elizabeth, fourteen years, embarked April 10, 1635, on the "Planter", Mr. Travice, Master, bound for New England.

Timothy Hatherly deeded to his sister Eglin Hanford, "5 acres of land in Scituate on the North side of Stoney Brook, the 3 lot from the Brook, bounded on the East with the common path which leads from the Brook to the harbour mouth, on the South by land of Richard Sillis, west with common drift path, North by land of Gavin White."

The widow Eglin Hanford, married Dec. 15, 1637, Deacon Richard Sealis of Scituate who mentions in his will, Eglin Hanford, the daughter of his wife.

Margaret Hanford, married Isaac Robinson, son of Rev. John Robinson of Leyden. Isaac Robinson was made freeman in 1633 and removed to Barnstable, Mass. in 1639.

Elizabeth (Lettice?) Hanford married Edward Foster.

- -

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 36 - FEBRUARY 23, 1957

HOUSE FAMILY - NO. 8-35

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	FIRST LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
9	70;198	Rev. John House		1630		2
	71;199	Alice ----				
8	35;99	Jemimah House	15--	A1669		3
	34;98	Robert Linnell	C1584	1662/3		
7	17;49	Hannah Linnell	162-	B1701	1648	
	16;48	John Davis	C1626	1703		
6	8;24	John Davis, Jr.	1649-50	1729	1674-5	
	9;25	(1) Ruth Goodspeed	1652	1691		
5	4?	Jabez Davis	C1686		1727	
	5?	Patience Crocker?				
	- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -					
5	4	Jabez Davis		1778		
	5	Anne Dimmock	1692	1773		
4	2	Solomon Davis	1720	1803	1747-8	
	3	Thankful Weeks	1730	1817		
3	1	Temperance Davis	1762	1835	1783	
	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

See DAVIS Family, NO. 3-1 for
Second Davis Line of Descent.

- -

GENERAL

The following is taken mostly from "The Ancestry of Thomas Chalmers Brainerd" by Dwight Brainerd - 1948, "The Swift Family" by Katharine Whitin Swift, 1955, and other references cited.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

Rev. John House (9-70;178); b. ;d. Aug. 30, 1630; m.

The Rev. John House, was born in England of unknown parentage. His wife Alice's surname is also unknown. He was rector of Eastwell, Kent, England, where he died Aug. 30, 1630.

In his will, proved Sep. 8, 1630, he gave all his estate to his wife Alice, making her executrix, and his daughter Drusilla "Howes" as a witness.

The children of John and Alice (----) House were:

1. Hannah

2. Penina (or Jemimah)(8-35;99); m. Robert Linnell. They emigrated and settled in Scituate and Barnstable, Mass.

3. Drucilla; m. Simon Plyer or Player.

4. John, bapt. at Eastwell, Kent, Eng., Jun. 19, 1603; m. at Eastwell, Sep. 8, 1623, Mary Osborne, dau. of Edward Osborne.

5. Priscilla, bapt. at Eastwell, Aug. 25, 1605; bur. Nov. 28, 1618.

6. Thomas, bapt. at Eastwell, Aug. 21, 1607. He was not, as sometimes suggested, the Thomas Howes or House, of Yarmouth, Mass; d. at London, Eng. between Oct. 15 and Dec. 23, 1644; m. Elizabeth ----. Will, proved Dec. 23, 1644, named wife Elizabeth, children Samuel and Elizabeth, brothers John and Samuel, sisters Pininna Lynnell and Drucilla Plyer; overseers, brother-in-law Symon Player and Praise Barbon.

7. Samuel, bapt. at Eastwell, Jun. 10, 1610; m. 1635, Elizabeth Hammond, dau. of William and Elizabeth (Paine) Hammond.

8. Henry, bapt. at Eastwell, Jun. 28, 1612.

Authorities cited: N.E. Hist. & Gen. Reg., Vol. 66, pp.356-358; Vol. 67, pp. 260,261. The Founding of New England - 1926 - Ernest Flagg, p. 326.

Jemimah (or Penina) House(8-35;99); b.15--; d.A1669; m.

Jemimah (or Penina) House, daughter of Rev. John and Alice (----) House, was born in England. She married Mr. Robert Linnell in England. They came to New England in 1638, settled in Scituate and removed to Barnstable in 1639. They brought a letter certifying that he and his wife, Jemimah, had been members in good standing in the Congregational Church in London, and recommending them to the church in Scituate, of which they became members on Sep. 16, 1638. He died Feb. 27, 1662/3, and she died after 1669.

The children of Robert and Jemimah (House) Linnell are given in the Linnell Family, NO. 7-17 of these NOTES.

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 37 - JUNE 1, 1954

HAMMOND FAMILY - NO.8-41

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
10	164?	Thomas Hammond		1589		
	165?	Rose Trippe				
9	82?	William Hammond	Bp.1575	1672	1608	2
	83?	Elizabeth Paine(or Penn)	1587	1670		
8	41?	Ann Hammond	Bp.1616	1685		2
		(1) Timothy Hawkins?				
		(2) Ellis Barron?				

8	41	Ann Hammond		1685?	C1639	2
	40	Elder Thomas Dimmock		1658-9		
7	20	Ensign Shubael Dimmock	C1642	1732	1663	
	21	Joanna Bursley	C1644-5	1729		
6	10	John Dimmick	1666			
	11	Elizabeth Lumbert	1668			
5	5	Anna Dimmick	1692	1773	-	
	4	Jabez Davis	B1686	1778		
4	2	Solomon Davis	1720	1803	1747-8	
	3	Thankful Weeks	1730	1817		
3	1	Temperance Davis	1762	1835	1783	
	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

GENERAL

The parentage of Ann Hammond, wife of Elder Thomas Dimmock is uncertain. The sources consulted have indicated this, and the material is given merely as a matter of information concerning the conjectured possible relationships.

Ann Hammond (8-41); b. ; d. ; m. C1639

Ann Hammond, who married Elder Thomas Dimmock about 1639, it has been suggested, was the daughter of William Hammond of Watertown, Mass. (see Dimmick Family, NO. 5-5, of these Notes). However, as will be seen from Appendix B, it has been said that she was the wife of John Lathrop, but this has not been proven. Also, it has been said, that she married, first, Timothy Hawkins and second Ellis Barron.

For the children of Elder Thomas and Ann (Hammond) Dimmock see DIMMICK FAMILY, NO. 5-5, of these NOTES.

- -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpts from "A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England" by James Savage - Boston - 1862.	2
B	Excerpts from "Hammond Families in America" by F. S. Hammond - 1902-4.	2
C	Excerpts from "Genealogy of the Descendants of William Hammond of London, England and His Wife Elizabeth Penn" - by Roland Hammond - 1894.	2

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS FROM "A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND" - BY JAMES SAVAGE - BOSTON - 1862

Hammond, or as oft. writ. Hammons, Benj., Yarmouth, 1643, by Farmer said to have come from London and to be s. of William and Elizabeth Hammond, a sis. of William Penn, but this could not be the celebr. William. Possib. the maiden name of his mother was Payne; but whether she had br. William is unkn. Farmer states that he was at Sandwich m. in 1650, and rem. to Rochester; where liv. John, call. his sec. s. b. 22 Nov. 1663.

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS FROM "HAMMOND FAMILIES IN AMERICA" BY F. S. HAMMOND - 1902-4

William Hammond of Watertown, Mass.

William Hammond the emigrant ancestor of this branch of the family in America, was born in Lavenham, Co. of Suffolk, England where he was baptized Oct. 30, 1575. He was the only surviving son of Thomas and Rose (Trippe) Hammond, his younger brother, Thomas, having died in infancy. He was left an orphan by the death of his father in 1589, and very little can be learned about his early life. He m. there June 9, 1605, Elizabeth Paine and their children were all born in Lavenham. It is uncertain just when he came to America, as no record has been found, but there are records in Boston of a William Hammond as early in 1632, and this may have been the same man.

This however, is very uncertain, as it may have been the William Hammond who settled in Lynn in 1636, and who is supposed to have been the eldest son of Wm. of Watertown, born in Lavenham in 1607. The first positive records of this William Hammond are to be found in Scituate, Mass., prior to 1636, the name being found there as "Hamans". Deanes "Hist. of Scituate", p. 27, says: "he soon deceased or removed" from there and it was undoubtedly at about this time (1636) that he became a settler at Watertown, as no record of an earlier date has been found of him there. He probably located in Watertown at about the same time as did his brothers-in-law, William Paine, and Dr. Simon Eire, all of whom seem to have followed their brother in law John Page who was one of the 1st settlers.

No record of the date of arrival of his elder children has been found and it is supposed that they came with him, two or more years prior to the arrival of his wife and younger children who came in the ship "Francis" from Ipswich in England in April 1634. It is possible that he came with his elder children in company with his brother-in-law John Page, prior to or about 1630, but it hardly seems reasonable to suppose that he was there so long before the arrival of his wife and younger children. It is probable that he was in Scituate before removing to Watertown. The statement that his daughter, Anne, m. Rev. John Lothrop is not proven, and though there is some evidence to show such connection, it seems improbable. Dr. Roland Hammond in his "Hammond Genealogy" published in 1894,

APPENDIX B

uses the quotation from Rev. Lothrop's Journal to establish a connection to his own line, and the family of William Hammond of Watertown, is supposed to have been connected with his line in some way. In a note on page 9 of his work, he says, "Rev. John Lothrop established a church at Scituate Harbor, Mass., and afterwards at Barnstable, Mass.

He is said to have m. for his 2nd wife, Anne, widow, dau. of Wm. Hammond of Watertown, Mass., and had Barnabas, Abigail, Bathshua and John. But the evidence that the widow Anne was the dau. of Wm. Hammond is far from convincing.

.....

Gives will dated Jul. 1, 1662, prov. Dec. 16, 1672 (to wife Eliz., - to son John - to etc.)

His wife, Eliz. aged 47 years, with children Eliz, aged 15, Sarah, aged 10, and John aged 7 years, embarked at Ipswich England in the ship "Francis", John Cutting, Master, in April 1634 and joined her husband in N.E. She was born in Nowton Parish, near Bury St. Edwards, Co. of Suffolk, England in 1587 and was the dau. of Wm. Paine*. Anthony Paine, living in Nowton Parish, had a son Wm. bapt. Dec. 2, 1665, Wm. Paine had 5 children bapt. in Nowton Parish, all of whom came to America, and were for a time at least residents of Watertown, viz., Phebe, Eliz., Dorothy, William and Robert. Her brother, William Paine came to America in 1635 and settled in Watertown, where he was one of the largest proprietors (in 1636) but he soon removed to Ipswich and settled there with his brother Robert.

.....

p. 60

She died in Watertown, Mass. Sept. 14, 1670, "aged about 90" the record says, but really at the age of 83 years.

.....

- -

*See Paine Family of Ipswich by Albert W. Paine.

APPENDIX B

-3-

Children:

1. William, bapt. Sept. 20, 1607.
2. Anne, bapt. Nov. 19, 1609; d. Jun. 7, 1615.
3. John, bapt. Dec. 5, 1611; d. Aug. 16, 1620.
4. Anne, bapt. July 14, 1616.
5. Thomas, bapt. Sept. 17, 1618.
6. Eliz., b. 1619.
7. Sarah, bapt. Oct. 21, 1623.
8. John, bapt. July 2, 1626.

Anne Hammond (William) bapt. Lavenham, England July 14, 1616, d. Watertown, Mass., Sept. 1, 1685; m. 1st ---- Timothy Hawkins .... He d. ab. 1650 or '51 and she m. (2) Ellis Barron, another early settler; she was his second wife and had no children by the second m.

- - - - - - - - - - -

APPENDIX C

EXCERPTS FROM "GENEALOGY OF THE DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM HAMMOND OF LONDON, ENGLAND AND HIS WIFE ELIZABETH PENN" BY ROLAND HAMMOND - 1894

p. 3

"In 1632 William Hammond, son of Thomas of Lavenham, England, before referred to as William of Watertown, came to Boston and some years afterwards settled in Watertown, Mass. Two years later his family, consisting of his wife Elizabeth Payne Hammond, two sons Thomas and John, and three dau. Anne, Eliz. and Sarah, rejoined him, arriving at Boston in the ship "Francis" in April 1634. William Hammond lived and died at Watertown, the family being transmitted by his sons Thomas and John. Let it be especially noted that he did not have a son Benj. as claimed by Savage, this Benj. being the son of Wm. of London."

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 38 JUNE 1, 1954

HULL FAMILY - NO. 8-43

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
10	172	Thomas Hull	15--		C1590	2
	173	Joane Peson	15--			
9	86	Rev. Joseph Hull	C1595	1665		2
	87	Agnes -----(2)	C1610	A1665		
8	43	Joanna Hull	C1620	A1686	1639	3
	42	(1) John Bursley	C1599	1660		
7	21	Joanna Bursley	Bp.1645-6	1729	1662	
	20	Dea. Shubael Dimmock	Bp.1664	1732		
6	10	John Dimmick	1666	1756		
	11	Elizabeth Lumbert	1668	B1750	1689	
5	5	Anna Dimmick	1692	1773	-	
	4	Jabez Davis	B1686	1778		
4	2	Solomon Davis	1720	1803	1747-8	
	3	Thankful Weeks	1730	1817		
3	1	Temperance Davis	1762	1835	1783	
	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

This is based largely on "Rev. Joseph Hull and Some of His Descendants" by Amy Eleanor E. Hull - Baltimore - 1904; the "Hull Family in America" compiled by Col. Wegant, The Hull Family Assoc. 1914?; Pope's"Pioneers of Massachusetts" - Boston - 1900; and other sources indicated.*

The Hull family is recorded in the Heralds Distinctions of Devonshire, but the original name, De La Hulle, in Shropshire, in the reign of Edward II, indicates that they went from the Continent

- -

* See also, "The Granberry Family and Allied Families" by D. L. Jacobus-1945.

to England, probably from Normandy. Shortly after the Pilgrims landed at Plymouth, five brothers came to Massachusetts from England: John, George, Richard, Joseph and Robert. (Todd's History of Redding)

A sixth brother, William, was Vicar of Colyton, in Devon, 1611; died without issue, 1627. (From Pamphlet of Late Col. Robert Hull.)

The Hull Family had the following arms:

Arms - Ar., a chevron erm. between 3 lions or talbots, heads erased. (Old Hull Seals)

Bear, ar., on a chevron az. between 3 demi-lions passant gu. (Seals of Edward Hull, of London.)

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

Rev. Joseph Hull (9-86); b. C1595; d. Nov. 19, 1665; m.

Joseph Hull, son of Thomas and Joan (Peson) Hull of Somersetshire, England, was matriculated as a member of St. Mary's Hall on May 22, 1612, at the age of 17. He became a B.A. on Nov. 14, 1614, and he was a rector of Northleigh, Devon in 1621. Rev. Joseph Hull of Somerset is listed with his family as of "The Hull Colony" Bound for New England, at Waymouth, ye 20th of March, 1635." Rev. Hull who, says Cotton Mather, was in actual exercise of his ministry when he left England; reached New England with twenty-five families and May 5, 1635, they settled at Wessaguscus, now Weymouth, with Mr. Hull their minister. He became a freeman of the colony in 1635 and deputy to the General Court in 1638 and March 1639. In the spring of 1639, Mr. Hull and several families from Weymouth and Hingham decided to remove to Barnstable with Mr. Collicut's company. May 5, 1639 he preached his farewell sermon at Weymouth and immediately removed. In 1641 he attempted to become the minister of a church or company of people at Yarmouth, but was censured, prevented and excommunicated for the attempt. He and his wife were later received into covenant with the Barnstable Church. He then removed himself and family out of the Colony and appears at Dover, N.H., and later at the Isle of Shoals. He died Nov. 19, 1665. His wife was Agnes ----.*

The children of Rev. Joseph and Agnes (----) Hull were:

1. Joanna (8-43); b.C1620 in England; m. (1) Nov. 28, 1639, John Bursley and m. (2) Dolor Davis.

- -

* Second wife. Name of first wife is unknown.

2. Joseph; b. C1622.

3. Tristram; b. C1624; m. Blanche ----.

4. Temperance; b. C1626.

5. Elizabeth; b. C1628; m. John Heard or Hurd.

6. Grissell; b. C1630.

7. Dorothy; b. C1632.

8. Benjamin; bp. at Hingham, Mar. 24, 1639.

9. Naomi; bp. Mar. 22, 1640.

10. Ruth; bp. May 9, 1641.

Joanna Hull (8-43); b. C1620;d.A1686;m.(1) 1639.

Joanna Hull, daughter of Rev. John and Agnes (----) Hull was born about 1620 in England. She married on Nov. 28, 1639, John Bursley, and after his death, Dolor Davis (see Davis Family NO. 3-1 of these Notes). The date of her death is not known.

The children of John and Joanna (Hull) Bursley are given in the Bursley Family, No. 7-21, of these Notes.

- -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpts from "Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families" by C. F. Swift - Barnstable - 1888.	1
B	Excerpts from "Rev. Joseph Hull and Some of His Descendants" - by Amy Eleanor E. Hull, Baltimore, 1904.	1

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS FROM GENEALOGICAL NOTES OF BARNSTABLE FAMILIES

Revised by C. F. Swift - Barnstable - 1888

REV. JOSEPH HULL

"Of the early history of this gentleman little is known. In Mather's Magnalia the name of Mr. Hull is placed in his "first classis," that is, "such as were in the actual exercise of their ministry when they left England, and were the instruments of bringing the gospel into this wilderness, and of settling churches here according to the order of the gospel." May 5, 1635, twenty-one families from England, with Mr. Hull as their minister, settled at Wessaguscus, now Weymouth. On the 8th of July following, the lands on which they settled were granted to them by the Massachusetts Colony. In September, 1635, he became a freeman of that Colony, and he was a deputy to the General Court in September, 1638, and at the March term in 1639.

Sept. 6, 1638, Mr. Joseph Hull, Edmond Hobart, Sen., and Mr. Richard Browne were elected magistrates for the town of Hingham, to hear and determine actions where less than 20 shillings was claimed.

In the spring of 1639, Mr. Hull and several families from Weymouth and Hingham decided to remove to Barnstable, with the company to be organized by Mr. Collicut of Dorchester. On the 5th of May, 1639, it is stated in Hobart's journal that he preached his farewell discourse to his people in Weymouth.

Mr. Bliss in his history, quoting from a dedication sermon delivered by Rev. Josiah Bent, Jr., Nov. 28, 1832, remarks that "Mr. Hull did not preach in Weymouth much over a year if any." He draws this inference from the fact that Mr. Thomas Jenner was settled in the ministry at Weymouth in 1636, and Mr. Robert Lenthal, previous to 1638. The fact that Mr. Hull did not preach his farewell discourse till May, 1639, is fatal to the supposition of Mr. Bent that he was the minister only one year. If he was dismissed in 1636, he would not have delayed preaching that sermon three years, until he was on the eve of removing to Barnstable.

In early times the churches that were able, maintained a pastor and a teacher, and both were called ministers. Mr. Hull was probably pastor, and perhaps Jenner and Lenthal were successively teachers of the same church.

Weymouth was early settled; and its population was scattered over a wide extent of territory, and there may have been two churches. In early times there were men in that town of almost

every shade of religious opinion, and it is probable that there were two churches or religious societies therein before 1639 when Mr. Samuel Newman, one of the ablest and learned of the divines who came to New England, was settled as the successor of Mr. Hull, and under his ministry all the people were united.

Mr. Hull came to Barnstable in May, 1639, Elder Thomas Dimmock was there in the preceding March. To them the Plymouth Colony Court granted the lands in the town, on the customary conditions and making the usual reservations. They were the founders of the town, and Mr. Hull, being the minister, on him devolved the greater responsibility.

At that time the woodman's axe had seldom resounded through the forest. The country, excepting a few fields which had been cleared by the Indians, was a vast wilderness. The old common-field, which still retains its name, had only a few scattering trees thereon, and the new common-field, which extended from the old to the bounds of Yarmouth, contained little forest. There were planting lands near Goodspeed's, now Meeting House Hill, at the Calves Pasture, and on some of the sandy soils at West Barnstable. Near the Indian ponds there were large tracts of lands, called by our fathers plain lands, by which I understand cleared or planting lands. At Chequaquet and at Hyannis there were also Indian fields.

In 1639 the Indian population probably exceeded five hundred. They were a quiet inoffensive race, with whom our ancestors ever lived in peace. Though all were Pokonokets and acknowledged the supremacy of Massasoit as their great sachem or chief ruler, they were divided into numerous tribes, each of which was ruled by its own sagamore.

Iyannough, the sachem of the Mattakeset Indians, had been dead fifteen years, and his territory was divided among many claimants. He had no children of sufficient age to succeed him. Nepoyitan was the sachem of the northeasterly part of the town. He had given half his lands to Twaconniecus, and there were other claimants. The sachem of the Indians at Hyannis, was called by the English John Hianna, for what reason I cannot decide. The Indians of Chequaquet and in the southwest part of the town, belonged to the Massapee or Marshpee tribe, and their sachem, Paupmunnucks, resided on the neck of land at the Indian Ponds. At West Barnstable the Indians belonged to the Scorton tribe and their sachem, Secuncke, resided in Sandwich.

Sandwich had been settled two years, and Yarmouth less than one, when Mr. Hull came to Barnstable. There were in the plantation about fifteen families, settled in two villages, one near

APPENDIX A

Goodspeed's, now Meeting House Hill, and the other near Coggins' Pond. The settlement at Old Town, in the northeasterly part of the town, commenced by Mr. Bachiller and his company in the cold winter of 1637-8, had been abandoned. Mr. Hull and Dimmock laid out the lands between the two villages into lots, and those who came with Mr. Hull settled thereon. Mr. Dimmock had then selected a farm for himself and built a house thereon, probably the fortification house that has so often been named in these papers.

Mr. Hull built for himself a farm house where Capt. Thomas Harris now resides. The first Meeting House was on the opposite side of the road, where the ancient burying-ground now is. I infer from the fact the first settlers often held their meetings at his house, that it was as large and convenient as any in the settlement.

Tradition informs us that Mr. Hull held his first meeting, and preached his first sermon, beside the great rock lying in the road near the house of Mr. Edward Scudder. Formerly it stood on the bluff on the south side of the way, but it was gradually undermined by the rains, and finally rolled down to its present position. When the present jail was built a portion of it was split off and used in the construction of the foundation of that building.

At the December term of the Plymouth Colony Court Mr. Hull and Mr. Dimmock were deputies from Barnstable, and at the same court he was admitted to be a freeman of the Plymouth Colony.

His name does not occur on the Church records, as the pastor or teacher. Dec. 11, 1639, a day of thanksgiving was held at his house "for God's exceeding mercy in bringing us hither, safely keeping us healthy and well in our weak beginnings, and in our church estate. The day being very cold our praises to God in publique being ended, we divided into three companies to feast together, some at Mr. Hull's, some at Mr. Mayo's, some at Brother Lombard's, Senior."

April 15, 1640, Mr. Hull assisted at the ordination of Rev. John Mayo as teaching elder of the Barnstable Church.

"May 1, 1641, Mr. Hull was excommunicated for his willful breaking of communication with us, and joyneing himselfe a member with a companie at Yarmouth to be their pastour; contrary to the advise and counsell of our church."

There is no record of the excommunication of his wife, but the following record makes it certain that she was, and for the same offence.

APPENDIX A

"Our syster Hull renewed her covenant with, renouncing her joyneing with the (not legible) at Yarmouth confessing her evil in soe doeing with sorrow March 11, 1642."

"Mr. Hull in the acknowledgeing of his sin, and renewing his covenant was received againe into fellowship with us Aug. 10, 1643."

March 7, 1642-3, the Plymouth Colony Court "ordered that a warrant shall be directed to the constable of Yarmouth, to apprehend Mr. Joseph Hull, (if he do either exercise the ministry amongst them or administer the seals,) to bring him before the next magistrate, to fynd suffeient sureties for his appearance, the next General Court, to answere his doings, (being an excommunicant.)"

Mr. Hull desisted from his attempt to preach in Yarmouth, and that spring removed to Dover. Gov. Winthrop under the date of May 10, 1643, when the articles of confederation of the United Colonies were adopted, says: "Those of Sir Ferdinando Gorge his province beyond Pascataquack, were not received nor called into the confederation, because they ran a different from us both in their ministry and civil administration; for they had lately made Acomenticus (Dover) a poor village a corporation, and had made a taylor their mayor, and had entertained one Hull, an excommunicated person and very contentious, their minister."

Mr. Hull after his settlement returned to Barnstable, where as above stated he was again received into fellowship, and no proceedings were had against him on the warrant which had been issued for his arrest.

His daughter Joanna had in 1639 married Mr. John Bursley who traded with the Eastern Indians at Dover and in that vicinity. On his return Mr. Hull removed his family, and thereafter did not reside in the Plymouth Colony.

Precisely how long he remained at Dover I am unable to state. Governor Winthrop speaks of him as the minister at Dover in the beginning of the year 1646, and names circumstances not creditable to a son of Mr. Hull. Cotton Mather, in his Magnalia Book VII, describing the perils of the Widow Elizabeth Heard at the famous assault of the Indians on Cocheco, in 1689, calls her "a daughter of Mr. Hull, a reverend minister."

Bishop, in his New England Judged, part 1, page 386, in his relation of the persecutions of the Quakers at Dover and that vicinity previous to 1660, speaks of Mr. Hull as being then the minister at Dover or Oyster River. He does not clearly state at

APPENDIX A

which place he was settled, but that the two places were not distant. He says Mary Tompkins and Alice Ambrose on the Sabbath attended Mr. Hull's place of worship, and both standing up "before the old man he began to be troubled; and having spoken something against women's preaching, he was confounded, and knew not well what to say, whereupon Mary standing up declared the truth to the people." She was put down and carried out of the house, and Bishop says that in the melee, "the Priest pinched her arms." In the afternoon the Quakers held a separate meeting, to which nearly all of Mr. Hull's parishioners resorted.

A little time after he removed to the Isles of Shoals, or Smith's Isles, and preached in a Meeting House on Hog Island, built in 1641. It would seem by a notice of Mr. Hull in Neals History of New England, that he went to those desolate islands earlier than 1659. In the publications of the Massachusetts Historical Society it is also stated that the Rev. John Brook was the minister from about the year 1650 to 1662.

Rev. Joseph Hull died Nov. 19, 1665. He was called aged, though the number of years that he lived is unknown. His wife Agnes administered on his estate. Inventory, £ 52,5,5. It appears that the Island then owed him £ 20 for his ministry.

.....

Of Mr. Hull's family little is certainly known. His wife and several children came over with him. Judging by the disparity between the ages of his children he probably married twice. It is also difficult in some cases to discriminate between his and Mr. Benjamin Hull's children.

His daughter Naomi was baptized in Barnstable, 22 March, 1640, and Ruth 9th of May 1641. Beside these he had other children. His daughter Joanna, born in England, married 28 Nov.1639, Mr. John Bursley, and afterwards Dolar Davis. Elizabeth, who married John Heard, of whom Mather gives so full an account of her escape from the Indians in 1689, I am confident was his, not Benjamin Hull's daughter, as stated by Mr. Savage. She was the mother of eleven children, among which the names of Joseph and Tristram occur. He had a son to whom reference has already been made. Josias, of Windsor, Conn., tradition says, was his son. Reuben, of Portsmouth, was probably another son. He had a large family, and it is of no profit to guess at their names. Tristram, of Yarmouth and Barnstable, I feel confident was the son of Rev. Joseph, though there is no record by which to establish the fact."

.....

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS FROM "REV. JOSEPH HULL AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS" BY AMY ELEANOR E. HULL BALTIMORE - 1904

Joseph Hull was born in 1595 and became a B.A. at Oxford when only 19 years old. In 1621 he was instituted Rector of Northleigh, which is described by Mr. Hull, of Pittsfield, Mass., as a small church, probably as early as the 14th century, with finely carved pew-ends, the same as used in 1621-31. A most complete history of this eminent clergyman's life in America has been given by the late Col. Rob't H. Hull, of New York, and printed by permission for Mr. Hull, of Pittsfield. To this I am indebted for much of the following sketch, or, rather, for confirmation of data I had already gathered.

Why Mr. Hull resigned his living and came to America is not known. Some have thought that the Calvinistic tendency of those times was responsible for pointing out to him a country where rules and regulations were not so strictly followed, and where one was free to think as one chose. But his entire after life and conduct proved this to be an error, through his devotion to the strictest tenets of the Church of England. At any rate, he voluntarily resigned his living in 1632, and three years after, with his second wife, seven children and three servants, and a company of persons he had collected, chiefly in Devon and Somersetshire, he set sail for the New World.

This company of adventurers, numbering 106 people, is known in New England history as Hull's Colony.*

They arrived in Boston Harbor the early part of May, and went at once to the oldest town on the Harbor, Wassaguscus, which they afterwards called Weymouth, doubtless for that part from which they had watched the receding shores of England, many of them for the last time. They have been known for many years as the first settlers of that town, but modern research has shown that this belief originated in the fact that the little settlement was only incorporated after their arrival, and that there were already emigrants before them, who doubtless gladly welcomed this inroad of travelers from the old world, and listened with pleasure to their news of friends across the sea.

- -

*New England Hist. Gen. Register, Vol. 4, p. 326.

APPENDIX B

Three, perhaps more, ministers had already served at Wassaguscus, but Rev. Mr. Hull was the first legally authorized to preach in the new incorporated town of Weymouth. I have not space to tell of the religious contentions, and the political strife, going hand-in-hand, always in those unsettled times, which made our clergyman's bed by no means one of roses in this small New England settlement, for I must hasten on to those that come after him. Suffice it to say that he left, rather, was driven away from Weymouth, in the course of a year and took his family to Hingham, the adjoining town, which he represented in '38 and '39. He also served on many important committees, and was one of the local magistrates in '38. Nor did his work stop here, for in '39 he founded Barnstable; was afterward minister at the Isle of Shoals; York; Oyster Bay, and again at the Isle of Shoals, where, in the 71st year of his age he laid his whitened head down to sleep for the last time, and woke, we must believe, if a long life of well-doing counts for aught, in that fair country, old yet ever new, where the "wicked cease from troubling and the weary are at rest."

.....

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 39 - February 23, 1957

FULLER FAMILY - NO. 8-51

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
10	204	John Fuller of Redenhall	1578-9	1608	1599	2
	205	Margaret Balls				
9	102	Capt. Matthew Fuller	1603	1678		2
	103	Frances ----		A1678		
8	51	Elizabeth Fuller	163-?			3
	50	Moses Rowley				
7	25	Mary Rowley	1653	-	1675	
	24	John Weeks	C1655	1730		
6	12	William Weeks	1680	1733-4		
	13	Mehitabel ----				
5	6	John Weeks	1700-8	1730		
	7	Mercy ----				
4	3	Thankful Weeks	1730	1817	1748	
	2	Solomon Davis	1720	1803		
3	1	Temperance Davis	1762	1835	1783	
	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following is taken from: "Fuller Family - Genealogy of Some Descendants of Edward Fuller" - by William Hyslop Fuller, Palmer, Mass. - 1908; "Fuller Genealogy" - Fuller - 1914; "Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families" by C. W. Swift; "One Line of Descendants from Dolor Davis and Richard Everett" by Mrs. William Sumner Crosby - Boston - 1911; "Ancestry and Posterity of Joseph Smith and Emma Hale" by Mary A. S. Anderson - 1929; and "The Swift Family" by Katharine Whitin Swift - 1955.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

John Fuller (10-204); b.Mar.15,1678-9;bur.Dec.22,1608;m.Apr.19,1599

John Fuller of Redenhall Parish, Harleston, Norfolk, England, was born Mar. 15, 1678-9. He married Margaret Balls Apr. 19, 1599. John was buried on Dec. 22, 1608 and Margaret on Mar. 27, 1628. John Fuller was a brother of Edward Fuller, who came in the Mayflower. (See The Swift Family.)

The child of John and Margaret (Balls) Fuller was:

1. Capt. Matthew (9-102); b. in England 1603; m. Frances ----; d. in Barnstable, Aug. 1678.

Capt. Matthew Fuller (9-102); bp.Oct. 16, 1603; d. 1678; m.

The following is taken mostly from Fuller Genealogy - by Fuller - 1914 - Vol. 3, The Capt. Matthew Fuller Line; see Appendices A, B and C.

Matthew Fuller, probably born in 1603 in Redenhall Parish, in Harleston, Norfolk Co., England, was the son of John and Margaret (Balls) Fuller. Matthew Fuller came to America and settled in Plymouth in 1640 being married and a parent. In 1642 land was granted to him in Plymouth, and in the same year he was a Juryman, and was propounded a Freeman of the Colony, but was not sworn and admitted until 1653. In 1643 he was sergeant in the military company of the Colony. About 1650 he removed to Barnstable. In 1653 he represented Barnstable in the Colony Court, and was Lieutenant of the militia. In 1658 he was elected one of the Council of War, and in 1671, its Chairman, and one of the magistrates of the Colony. In King Phillip's War, he was Captain of the Plymouth Forces. Captain Fuller was also the first regular physician settled in Barnstable. His will was dated Jul. 25, 1678 and proved Oct. 30.

The children of Capt. Matthew and Frances (----) Fuller were:

1. Mary, b. C 1625; m. Apr. 17, 1650 Ralph Jones; prob. d. B.1691.

2. Elizabeth (8-51); b. ; m. Apr. 22, 1652, Moses Rowley of Falmouth and East Haddam, Ct.

3. Samuel, b. ;m. Mary ----. Killed at Rehobeth, Mar. 25, 1676.

4. John, b. ;m. (1) Bethia ----; (2) Hannah Morton of Boston who survived him and m. Dec. 9, 1695, Capt. John Lothrop of Barnstable; d. 1691.

5. Anne, b. ;m. Samuel Fuller, son of Samuel Fuller, Sr., grandson of Edward Fuller.

Elizabeth Fuller (8-51); b. 163-; d. ;m. Apr. 22, 1652

Elizabeth Fuller, daughter of Capt. Matthew and Frances (----) Fuller was born, probably in England. She married Apr. 22, 1652, Moses Rowley of Falmouth and East Haddam, Conn. All of the Rowley families of Falmouth, East Haddam, Colchester, Chatham, Winchester, Sharon and Kent, Conn. are descendants.

The children of Moses and Elizabeth (Fuller) Rowley, were:

1. Mary (7-25); b. Mar. 20, 1653; m. 1675, John Weeks.
2. Moses; b. Nov. 10, 1654.
3. Shubael, b. Jan. 11, 1660.
4. Mehitabel, b. Jan. 11, 1660.
5. Sarah, b. Sep. 16, 1662.
6. Aaron, b. May 1, 1666.
7. John, b. Oct. 22, 1667.
8. Matthew.
9. Nathan.

- -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpt from Fuller Genealogy - Fuller - 1914 - Vol. 3 - Capt. Matthew Fuller Line	2
B	Excerpts from "Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families" - by Amos Otis - Revised by C. F. Swift - 1888	2
C	Copy of Will of Captain Matthew Fuller - from Fuller Genealogy - Fuller - 1914 - Vol. 3 - Capt. Matthew Fuller Line	2

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS FROM FULLER GENEALOGY - FULLER - 1914 VOL. 3 - CAPT. MATTHEW FULLER LINE

Matthew Fuller, b. _____ in England; d. in Barnstable, Aug. 1678; m. _____, Frances; b. _____ in England; d._____ in Barnstable.

Matthew Fuller probably born 1603 in Redenhall Parish in Harleston, Norfolk Co., England, came to America and settled in Plymouth, in 1640.

At this time he was married and was a parent. Of his early history, little is known, but he was doubtless acquiring the knowledge of surgery and military affairs which he afterwards put to good use. In April, 1642, ten acres of land were granted to him in Plymouth, and in the same year he was juryman and propounded freeman of the Colony, but was not sworn and admitted until June 7, 1653. In 1643, he was appointed sergeant in the military company of the colony, of which Miles Standish was Captain. About 1650, he removed to Barnstable. In 1653, he represented that town in the Colony Court, and was already lieutenant of the militia there. June 20, 1654, he was appointed lieutenant under Capt Standish of the company of fifty men, the quota of Plymouth Colony, in the proposed expedition against the Dutch at Manhattan. All preperations had been made, when news of peace arrived and further service became unnecessary. Oct. 2, 1658, he was elected one of the Council of War, and in 1671 its chairman, and one of the magistrates of the Colony, and in the same year lieutenant of the forces to be sent against the Saconet Indians. Dec. 17, 1673, he was appointed surgeon-general of the Colony troops, and also of those of Massachusetts if that Colony approved. For this service he was awarded 4 shillings a day. In King Phillip's War he was Captain of the Plymouth Forces. In the Quaker controversey, Capt. Fuller took a noble stand in favor of religious toleration. He lived near neighbors to some of the most prominent of the Quakers, and was connected by marriage alliances with some who felt the severity of the laws passed against the sect. He went so far as to censure this law in strong terms in public. For this he was fined by the Magistrates. Though indiscreet in speech, the court continued to confer offices of trust and honor upon him - a most unusual course which shows that his honor and bravery were never doubted. In his public and private life he was a man of sound judgment, of good understanding, fathful in performance of duty, liberal in politics, tolerant in religion. Captain Fuller was also the first regular physician

APPENDIX A

settled in Barnstable. His homestead was in the north-west corner of Barnstable, at Scorton Neck. He also possessed large tracts in Falmouth and Middleboro, granted for the eminent services he had rendered the Colony. His will was dated July 25, 1678, and was proved Oct. 30th following. His estate was appraised at £ 1667,04,06 a very large amount for those times. Among the items is the following: "Pearls, precious stones, and diamonds, at a guess £ 200."

Inventory dated Aug. 22, 1676, £ 1677,04,06, Barnstable Probate Rec -

Children:

2. Mary[2], b. about 1625; m. April 17, 1650 Ralph Jones, the Quaker of Barnstable; many descendants. She prob. died before 1691, for she is not mentioned in Jones' Will of 11th of 3rd month, 1691.

   Children: Mehitabel[3], b. 1651; Matthew[3]; Shubael[3], Aug. 14, 1659; Mercy, Nov. 14, 1666; Ralph, Oct. 1, 1669; Samuel, Ephraim, Mary.

3. Elizabeth, b. ____; m. April 22, 1652, Moses Rowley of Falmouth and East Haddam, Ct. She was living in East Haddam in 1714 and earlier. All the Rowley families of Falmouth, East Haddam, Colchester, Chatham, Winchester, Sharon, and Kent, Ct.; are descendants.

   Children: Mary[3], b. Mar. 20, 1653; Moses, Nov. 10, 1654; Shubael, Jan. 11, 1660; Mehitabel, Jan. 11, 1660; Sarah, Sept. 16, 1662; Aaron, May 1, 1666; John, Oct. 22, 1667; Matthew, Nathan.

4. Samuel[2], b. _____; m. Mary _____

5. John[2], b. ____; m. Bethiah ____; m. (2) Hannah Morton.

6. Anne, b. ____; m. Lamuel Fuller (Samuel[2], Edward[1]) see vol. 1, page 33.

- - - - - - -

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS FROM GENEALOGICAL NOTES OF BARNSTABLE FAMILIES - BY AMOS OTIS - REVISED BY C. F. SWIFT - 1888

" Matthew Fuller was one of the prominent men of the Old Colony - and his name is inseparably connected with her annals. I have neither the time nor the ability to write his biography - to recount in detail the various services which he rendered to the country. He was an able man; but he had his faults, which I shall not, in this sketch, attempt to palliate or conceal.

He was the son of Edward and Anne, and brother of Samuel, who came over in 1620, in the Mayflower. His parents died soon after their arrival at Plymouth. Samuel went to reside with his uncle, and Matthew remained with his friends in England till about the year 1640, when he came over. Though he was then nearly thirty years of age, probably a married man and a parent, yet he was accounted to be "one of the first born of the Colony," and had lands assigned in virtue of his right of primo-geniture. Edward and Anne Fuller had no child born in this country to claim the lands granted to "the first born;" and in all such cases the right was transferred to the eldest child of the same parents, though born in the mother country.

Little is known of his early history. This is to be regretted; because we delight to trace the successive steps by which an orphan boy became eminent. It is not known whether he studied medicine before or after he came over, or whether he was then a married man and a parent. The best authorities give the year 1640, as the date of his coming to Plymouth. The earliest date I find is April 5, 1642; but it is evident that he had been in the country some little time, probably two years. If he did not come before 1640, he was certainly a married man and a parent, because his daughter Mary was born as early as 1635.

In 1642 he had ten acres of land assigned to him near Thurston Clark's, in Plymouth, and as this is the first grant made to him the presumption is that he had not then been long in the country. The same year he was a juryman, and propounded to be a freeman of the Colony; but was not sworn and admitted till June 7, 1653.

In 1643 a "military discipline" was established by the Colony Court, embracing the towns of Plymouth, Duxbury and Marshfield. Miles Standish was chosen Captain; Nathaniel Thomas, Lieutenant; Nathaniel Souther, Clerk; and Matthew Fuller and Samuel Nash, Sergeants.

To be a sergeant in a militia was then an office of honor, and conferred distinction on the holder.

APPENDIX B

When the company met, the exercises were always begun and ended with prayer, and at the annual election of officers, on the first of September, an occasional sermon was preached. None but freeman of honest and good report, approved by the officers, and by a majority of the company, were admitted. Servants were not admitted, neither were freeman who were not of honest and good report. No conversation was allowed while the company was on parade and the most exact discipline was exacted. For absence, without a sufficient excuse, a fine of two shillings was imposed, and if not paid in a month, the delinquent party was summoned to appear before the company, the fine was exacted, and his name was stricken from the roll of the company.

For each defect in arms or equipments a fine of six pence was imposed, and if any one was defective for six consecutive months, his name was also stricken from the roll of the company.

The arms and equipments required of each was a musket or piece approved; a sword; a rest; and a bandilier. Only 16 pikes were required, namely, 8 for Plymouth, 6 for Duxbury, and 2 for Marshfield.

All the officers of the company were forever after to be known by their titles; each member paid six pence a quarter for the use of the company; and at the decease of a member, the company assembled with their arms, and he was buried as a soldier.

No person propounded for a member could be received on the day he was nominated; and before admission, he was required to take the oath of fidelity. The fifteenth rule of the company required "That all postures of pike and muskett, motions, ranks, and files, &c., messengers, skirmishes, seiges, batteries, watches, sentinels, &c., be always performed to true military discipline."

This company was established on the same principle as the ancient and honorable artillery company of Boston, which has maintained its organization to the present time.

The freemen of Sandwich, Barnstable, and Yarmouth, "provided they be men of honest and good report," were granted by the Court liberty to form a similar company; but I do not learn that they accepted the privilege. In each town there was a military company, which included all between the ages of 16 and 60, "able to bear arms." The "military discipline" was not intended to supercede the ordinary trainings. It was intended as an honorable association of the freemen, for instruction in the art of war.

The date of his removal to Barnstable is uncertain. Sept. 3, 1652, the Court approved his election as Lieutenant of the

militia company in Barnstable. In 1653 he was deputy from Barnstable to the Colony Court, and it is probable that he had been a resident for three or four years.

June 20, 1654, he was appointed Lieutenant under Capt. Miles Standish of the company of fifty men, the quota of the Plymouth Colony, in the proposed expedition against the Dutch Colony at Manhattoes, now New York. The men were ordered to rendezvous at Sandwich June 29, and to embark from Manomett in the bark Adventer, belonging to Capt. Samuel Mayo, of Barnstable, and join the force of the other colonies at the place appointed. On the 23d of June, the news of the conclusion of peace between England and Holland was received, and the preparations for the expedition ceased. Peace had long been desired by the colonies; they were opposed to the war, but were most loyal subjects. The order to raise the men, furnish ammunition, stores and transportation was received June 6, and all the preparations had to be made before the 30th. When the news of peace was received, all the preparations had been made, and if the war had continued, the Plymouth Colony troops would have embarked from Manomett on the day appointed.

Oct. 2, 1658, he was elected one of the council of war, and in 1671 its chairman, and one of the magistrates of the Colony, and the same year, Lieutenant of the forces to be sent against the Saconet Indians. Dec. 17, 1673, he was appointed Surgeon General of the colony troops, and also of the Massachusetts, if that Colony approved. In 1675, he was allowed 4 shillings a day for his services as Surgeon General, and for "other good services performed in behalf of the country." In addition to his duties as Surgeon General, he served as a captain of the Plymouth forces during King Phillip's war. To trace his history during this interesting period belongs to the writers of general history.

In the Quaker controversy, Capt. Fuller took a noble stand in favor of religious toleration; but he was independent, and said many things that he had better have left unsaid. Acting under strong feelings of excitement, and indignant at the course pursued by a majority of the Court, he made statements that a discreet man would not have made, thus doing injury to the cause he would aid.

At the October Court, in 1658, he was presented by the grand inquest of the Colony for saying, "The law enacted about minister's maintenance, was a wicked and devilish law, and that the devil sat at the stone when it was enacted." That he had uttered these words he admitted, and he submitted himself, without trial, to the judgment of the magistrates, who fined him 50 shillings. He charged Gov. Hinckley with having officially certified that a matter was true which he knew to be false. Gov.

APPENDIX B

Hinckley commenced an action against him for defamation. Capt. Fuller made a public acknowledgment of his fault and Gov. Hinckley discontinued the action.

Though Capt. Fuller was undoubtedly right, in regard to the abstract questions, underlying the Quaker controversy, yet the bitter language in which he expressed his opinions was wholly unjustifiable, more especially when the circumstances under which they were uttered are taken into consideration. Capt. Fuller held a high social position in the Colony. So did the members of the Court, whose motives he so bitterly impugned. To the honor of the latter, it will ever be remembered, that at the same term where the grand jury indicted Capt. Fuller for speaking reproachfully of the members of the Court, those slandered members, disregarding their private grievances, and looking only to the interests of the country, did, at the very same term of the Court, elect Capt. Fuller one of the Council of War; and, notwithstanding he continued to utter vituperative language against individual members of the government, the Court continued to confer on him offices of honor and trust - returning good for evil. Men do not always thus heap coals of fire on their enemy's heads. The members of the Court knew Capt. Fuller to be a honorable man, and that however indiscreet he might be in words, he would perform his whole duty to his country.

In private life, and in his business relations, he exhibited a litigious spirit which is not commendable. He was often involved in law-suits with his neighbors which a more discreet man would have settled without an appeal to the courts.

These details, however, enable us to form a just estimate of his character. That he was a man of sound judgment, of good understanding, and faithful in the performance of all his duties, there is no reason to doubt. In politics he was liberal, and in his religious opinions tolerant; but unfortunately for his reputation, he was very indiscreet. This weakness in his character seems to have been so manifest, so well known to all, that his injudicious speeches were disregarded, and he was duly honored for the many good services which he rendered to his country.

Capt. Fuller was the first regular physician who settled in Barnstable. That he was a man of some skill and ability in his profession is evident from the fact that he was appointed Surgeon General of the forces of Plymouth and of Massachusetts in 1673. His official duties required that he should be often absent from home, therefore his practice in Barnstable and Sandwich was necessarily interrupted, and not of that continuous character necessary for the success of a local physician. His son John and one or more of his grand-sons were physicians.

APPENDIX B

The farms of Capt. Fuller and his brother Samuel were on Scorton Neck, at the north-west angle of the town. Soon after the settlement, the town bought of Secunke Indian, Scorton Neck. The arable land at the west end thereof was assigned to the Fullers. The town of Sandwich bought the west end of the neck, so that the western boundary of the Fullers' land was the line between the two towns. Some difficulty arose respecting this boundary which was not finally settled till 1680, after the death of Capt. Fuller. The difficulty originated in an order of the Colony Court, dated Oct. 30, 1672, fixing the boundary line farther west than the Committee of Sandwich was willing to concede, thus giving a considerable tract of good land to the Fullers. Suits were brought by each party, which were finally withdrawn, and on the 30th of June, 1680, the matter was settled by agreement, the Fullers relinquished the lands they had obtained by authority of the Court Order of Oct. 30, 1672, and the town of Sandwich conceeded to the Fullers certain rights of way and the privilege of cutting fencing stuff within the bounds of Sandwich.

Capt. Fuller, by virtue of his right as one "of the first born of the Colony," and for the eminent services which he had rendered the country, had lands granted him at Suckinesset, now Falmouth, and in "the Major's purchase" at Middleboro.

Capt. Fuller died in Barnstable in 1678. His will is dated July 20, 1678, and was proved Oct. 30th following. He names his wife Frances; his grand-son Shubael, son of Ralph Jones; his son John, to whom he bequeathed one-half of his real estate; his grand-children Thomas, Jabez, Timothy, Matthias and Samuel, children of his eldest son Samuel Fuller, deceased, to whom he bequeathed the other half of his estate; and Bethia wife of John Fuller. To daughter Mary, wife of Ralph Jones, he gave £10; to daughter Anne Fuller, "now wife of Samuel Fuller," £10; to daughter Elizabeth, wife of Moses Rowley, £10; he also names Sarah Rowley, daughter of Elizabeth Rowley; Jedediah Jones, son of Ralph; Mary Fuller, late wife of his son Samuel; also Robert Marshall, the Scotchman; and Jasper Taylor. He appointed his wife Francis executrix. Witnesses of his will: Lieut. Joseph Lothrop and John Hawes. His estate was apprised at £667,04,06, a very large estate in those times. Among the items in the inventory is the following: "Pearls, precious stones, and Diamonds, at a guess, £200."

All that is known respecting the relationship of the two Fuller families is this: in the settlement of the disputed boundary line, with the town of Sandwich, Dr. John Fuller, son of Matthew, calls Samuel Fuller, Sen'r, his uncle, consequently Matthew and Samuel, Sen'r, were brothers, and sons of Edward, and nephews of Dr. Samuel, of Plymouth. Matthew must have been born in England as early as 1610, and his older children were probably born there. No record exists of their births or baptisms in this country. This fact, though not conclusive, indicates that they

APPENDIX B

were born in England. All that is known of his family is obtained from his will, of which an abstract has been given. His wife, at the time of his death, was Frances, whether first or second is not known, and whether he had other children than those named in his will is also not known. He calls Samuel his eldest son, and the order of the births of his children evidently is not that given in his will.

.....

APPENDIX C

COPY OF WILL OF CAPTAIN MATTHEW FULLER

(From Fuller Genealogy - Fuller - Vol. 3
Captain Matthew Fuller Line)

This will is recorded in volume three, page 127 of the Plymouth Colony wills and inventories. A verbatim copy is found in a volume in the registry of Probate at Barnstable from which this is copied.

"The five and twentieth day of July in the year of our Lord one thousand six hundred seaventy and eight, I Matthew Fuller of the Towne of Barnstable in the Collonie of New Plymouth. Being sicke of body, but of good and perfect memory thanks be unto almighty God: and calling to Remembrance the uncertaine state of this transitory life and that all Flesh must yield unto Death, when it shall please God to call, doe make constitute and ordaine and declare this my last will and Testament. In manor and forme following. Revoking and Annulling by these presence all and every testament and Testaments will and wills heretofore by mee made and declared either by word or writing: and this to be taken onely for my last will and Testament: and none other; and first being penitent and sorry from the bottom of my heart for my sins past, most humbly desiring forgiveness for the same.

I Give and Comitt my soyle upto almighty God my Savior and Redeemer, in whom and by the Meritts of Jesus Christ I trust and believe assuredly to be saved, and my body to be buried in such place as my executors hereafter named shall appoint, and now for the settling of my temporall estate and such goods chattels and debts as it hath pleased God farr above my desires (? deserts) to bestowe on mee. I doe order Give and dispose the same in manor and forme following. That is to say -

first I will that all these debts and dutyes as I ow in Right or Conscience to any manner of person or persons whatsoever shal be well and truly contented or ordained to be payed within Convenient time after my decease by my executors hereafter Named.

Item. I give and bequeath unto Shubael Jones my grandchild the Reputed son of Ralph Jones the angle lott of marsh meddow which I formerly bought of his father Ralph Jones after Frances my wifes decease.

I give and bequeath unto the naturall sonnes of my son Samuel Fuller deceased, Thomas Fuller, Jabez Fuller, Matthias

APPENDIX C

Fuller and Samuel Fuller. The other halfe of all the lands and meddows I have in the Townshipp of Barnstable or elsewhere in America after my wifes decease.

I give and bequeath to Samuell Fuller the son of Samuell Fuller my eldest son deceased my now dwelling house with all the land and meddow belonging to the homestead where I now live, after my wifes decease and if it hapen that hee shalyd die with out issue That then it shall goe to the Rest of them brethern that do survive.

It is my will that if my son John Fuller die without Issue that then the lands and meddowes I have already Given to him Bethyah the wife John Fuller shall enjoy the full benifitt and use of themm to her dieing day, and then goe to the Rest of my children begotten of my owne body.

I give and bequeath to my daughter Mary Jones the wife of Ralph Jones Ten pounds in mony.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Ann Fuller The now wife of Samuell Fuller, ten pounds in mony.

Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Elizabeth Rowley the wife of Moses Rowley ten pounds in money.

Item I give and bequeath unto Sarah Rowley the daughter of Moses Rowley all my sheep and by these presents I doe appoint Jedediah Jones to oversee the sheep that they be Imployed wholly for the use of the said Sarah.

Item. I give and bequeath ten pounds to Jedediah Jones, the son of Ralph Jones, in Mony.

Item. I give and bequeath to every one of my male grandchildren, half a Crowne a peece in old England mony.

Item. I give to every one of my severall grandchildren twelve pence a peece in old England mony.

Item. I give to Ralph Jones, Samuell Fuller, Junr and Moses Rowley Senr, my sonnes-in-law, five shillings a peece in mony.

I Give and bequeath unto my onely beloved son John Fuller twenty ponds in silver mony and to his wife Bethya twenty shillings in gould.

I give to Mary Fuller, the late wife of my son Samuell Fuller

APPENDIX C

deceased five shillings in mony.

I give and bequeath unto Robert Marshall the scotsman a piece of cloth intended to make me a suite off.

Item. I give and bequeath to Jasper Taylor two Raysers.

I give and bequeath to Francis my dear and welbeloved wife who by these presents I do ordaine and declare to be the sole executrix of this my last Wil and Testament the use and improvement of all my housing, lands and meddows during her Naturall life, as alsoe oall my moveables, household stuffe cattle, horse kind swine whatsoever else can be named and disposed of to be att her dispose forever.

In witness whereof I have heer unto sett my hand and seal the day and year above said.

Matthew Fuller and a seal

Signed and sealed in the presence of
Joseph Laythorpe
John Howes

Lieut. Joseph Laythorpe and John Howse made oath to the truth of the Will above written. viz. That they did see Capt Mathew Fuller above said signe and seale and declare this aforesaid Will to be his Last Will and Testament before the Court holden att Plymouth the 30th of October 1678.

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 40 JUNE 1, 1954

WHITE FAMILY - NO. 9-1

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
11	4	Thomas White	15--	C1579		2
	5	---- ----				
10	2	Alexander White	15--	C1595		2
	3	Eleanor Smith	15--	C1599		
9	1	Bridget White	15--	1643	1603-4	3
	0	Rev. John Robinson	157-	1625		
8	0;22	Isaac Robinson	1610	C1704	1636	
	1;23	Margaret Hanford	1619	1649		
7	0;8	John Robinson	1640	16--	1667	
	1;9	Elizabeth Weeks	16--	-		
6	0;6	Isaac Robinson	1669-0	C1749	1690	
	1;7	Hannah Harper	1670	-		
5	0	Peter Robinson	1701	A1772	1727	
	1	Martha Green	1705	1773		
4	0	Isaac Robinson	C1730	1814	1760	
	1	Mary Robinson	1738	1825		
3	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831	1783	
	1	Temperance Davis	Bp.1762	1835		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Robinson	1814	1881	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following is based upon "The Robinsons and Their Kinfolk" - Robinson Genealogical Society, N.Y. - 1913; Leon Clark Hills' - "The Mayflower Planters" - Vol. II - Washington, D.C. - 1941; and other sources indicated.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

The following is taken mainly from Leon Clark Hills' "Mayflower Planters" - Vol. II - Washington, D.C. - 1941.

Thomas White (11-4);b. ;d. C1579;m.

Thomas White was born, probably in Nottinghamshire, England and died in Sturton, England about 1579. The name and dates of birth, marriage and death of his wife are unknown. He was bailiff of the manor of Sturton. His will is dated Oct. 14, 1579.

The children of Thomas White were:

1. Alexander (10-2);b. ;m. Eleanor Smith.
2. John
3. William
4. Elizabeth
5. Mary
6. John (see Appendix C for will)

Alexander White (10-2);b. ;d. C1595;m.

Alexander White, son of Thomas White was probably born in Sturton. He married Eleanor Smith, daughter of William and Katherine (Porter) Smith of Honington, Lincolnshire.

Alexander White was prosperous and had numerous properties, some at a distance from Sturton. The family was in Sturton before the Robinsons.

His will was proved May 6, 1596. (See Appendix A.) Her will was dated Apr. 7, 1599 and proved 1599. (See Appendix B.)

The children of Alexander and Eleanor (Smith) White, born in Sturton, England were:

1. Catherine; went to Leyden; m. 1st George Legatt; 2nd John Carver.
2. Charles; d. 1633.

3. Bridget (9-1); b. 15--; went to Leyden; m. 1603-4 John Robinson; d. C.1643.

4. Thomas.

5. Roger; b.1589; went to Leyden; m. Elizabeth Wales.

6. Edward.

7. Jane; went to Leyden; m. Randall Thickins.

8. Frances; went to Leyden; m. Francis Jessop.

Bridget White (9-1); b. 15--; d. C1643; m. Feb. 15, 1603-4

Bridget White, the daughter of Alexander and Eleanor (Smith) White, was probably born in Sturton, England. She married, Feb. 15, 1603-4, at St. Mary's Church, Greasley, Nottinghamshire, Rev. John Robinson, the Pilgrim pastor.

For further details of her life, see Robinson Family, NO.0-0, Vol. 1 of these Notes.

The children of Rev. John and Bridget (White) Robinson are given in detail in the Robinson Family, NO. 0-0, but are listed here for convenience:

1. Ann.

2. John.

3. Bridget.

4. Isaac (8-0;22); b. in Leyden, Holland, 1610; died in Barnstable, Mass. in 1704, at the age of 94; m. (1) Jun. 27, 1636, at Scituate, Mass., Margaret Hanford; (2) 1650, Mary -----.

5. Mercy.

6. Fear.

7. James.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Abstract from Will of Alexander White (10-2); Dated Mar. 15, 1594; Proved May 6, 1596.	2
B	Abstract from Will of Eleanor (Smith) White (10-3); Dated Apr. 7, 1599; Proved 1599.	2
C	Abstract from Will of John White, of Newton, Co. of Nottingham, Brother of Alexander (10-2); Dated Mar. 16, 1595 and Proved Jan. 17, 1605	2

A		
B		
C		

APPENDIX A

ABSTRACT FROM THE WILL OF ALEXANDER WHITE (10-2) DATED MAR. 15, 1594 - PROVED MAY 6, 1596

"Alexander White - resident of Sturton, England.

To his "brothers John White and William White foure pounds yearely of the comoditie of my lease at Wragby equally to be divided amongst them duringe the continuance of the said lease". "Item, I give unto my son Charles White all my fulinge stuffe timber stone throughes grass pale and Rale about my house. Item I give to every one of my daughters Katherin Bridget Jane Frances one hundred marks of lawful English money to be paid them when they shall accomplish the age of xxI tee years .... I give to every one of my yongr Sonnes Thomas Roger and Edward White Two yeares profitt of my lease at Musktron and Carleton ..."

The residue of his property in Sturton and Littlebrough and also of all my goods and cattells moveable and unmovable I give and bequeath unto Ellenor my lovinge Wife whom I make sole Executrix of this my last Will and Testament ...."

APPENDIX B

ABSTRACT FROM WILL OF ELEANOR (SMITH) WHITE (10-3); DATED APR. 7, 1599; PROVED 1599

The will states in part:

"I give and bequeath to my three sonnes, Thomas, Roger and Edward whereof my will is that ev'ry of my said sonnes shall accomplish the aige of xiij yeares xxli shalbe bestowed towards the binding of them apprentices at London in sure good places."

The residue of the estate was left to the eldest son Charles, and he was the sole executor.

APPENDIX C

ABSTRACT FROM WILL OF JOHN WHITE OF NEWTON, CO. OF NOTTINGHAM - BROTHER OF ALEXANDER WHITE (10-2) WILL DATED MAR. 16, 1595 AND PROVED JAN. 17, 1605

"Item I give to my daughter Agnes one ewe and a lambe: Item I give to my niece Bridget White one ewe and a lambe" .....

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON

AND HIS SISTER

STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 41 - DEC. 1, 1954

PALMER FAMILY - NO. 9-101

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
10	202	William Palmer	15--	1638		2
	203	Frances ____	15--	B1637		
9	101	(1) Sarah Palmer	160-1-?	B1633		3
	100	Henry Rowley	16--	1673		
8	50	Moses Rowley	B1630	1705	1652	
	51	Elizabeth Fuller	163-?			
7	25	Mary Rowley	1653		1675	
	24	John Weeks	C1655	1730		
6	12	William Weeks	1680	1733-4	169-?	
	13	Mehitabel ____	168-?			
5	6	John Weeks	1700	1730	172-?	
	7	Mercy ____	170-?			
4	3	Thankful Weeks	1730	1817	1748	
	2	Solomon Davis	1720	1803		
3	1	Temperance Davis	1762	1835	1783	
	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following is taken from the Ancestry and Posterity of Joseph Smith and Emma Hale - by Mary A. S. Anderson - 1929; the New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Reg., 39:26; Savage's Genealogical Dictionary - 1860; and other sources stated.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

William Palmer (10-202); b. 15--; d. 1638; m.

The following is taken from the Smith-Hale Ancestry:

"William Palmer, who came to America in 1621, was a native of Notinghamshire, England according to some writers. (American Ancestry, Hughes, 5:137; Palmer Record of Noyes F. Palmer, 24.) He was one of the company which was hailed with such delight by the Mayflower Pilgrims after they had been just one year in their primitive home at Plymouth. .....

With William Palmer came his son William, a young lad, who was not permitted to live long after his majority. The mother had been left behind, but came two years later, in what is termed the "bride ship" of the Pilgrims, the Anne, whose arrival was the occasion of so many joyful memories and happy marriages. Mrs. Palmer's name was Frances and at the division of land that year, she was given one acre, her husband receiving two.

The wise governor of the Colony had decided to divide the land in small parcels, giving to each adult a portion to cultivate, in order that individual proprietorship might stimulate added industry, and result in crops more abundant than had been secured through the community cultivation of large tracts. The women and young girls joined with their husbands and brothers in assuming responsibility for "gardens", and Mrs. Palmer arrived in time to receive an allotment. (Mayflower Descendant 1:228)

In 1627 there was a division of cattle according to lots and companies. "The 7th lottful to Stephen Hopkins and his companie", among the latter being named. "William Palmer, ffrances Palmer, and Willm. Pallmer, Jnor." (Ibid. 1:151.)

In the list of "Plymouth Colony Rates" (i.e. taxes), dated 2 January 1632/3, is found the name of William Palmer, and in that dated a year later, the names of both father and son of that name. (N.E.H. & G. Reg. 4:252,254) .....

Just when Frances Palmer died, is not apparent, but William Palmer in his will drawn up 7 Nov. 1637, admits that he has "marryed a yeong weoman who is deare unto me." In this will he is called "William Palmer, of Ducksbarrow, Nayler", and mentions his "loving friends Mr. Wm Bradford, Mr. Edward Winslow & Mr. Thos. Princ", the latter of whom acted, apparently for the three as executors of the estate. He does not mention his son William, Jr. for the latter had died the year before. (American Ancestry, Hughes, 5:137). Mention, however, is made of his son Henry and

daughter Bridget, "if in case they be living" and of "Rebecca my grandchild and Moyses Rowley whom I love." (Mayflower Descendant 2:147.) .....

The children of William and Frances (perhaps but a partial list) were:

1. Daughter, called by some Sarah (9-101); married Henry Rowley

2. Henry

3. Bridget

4. William, born about 1612; came with father in 1621; married 27 March 1634, Elizabeth Hodgkins of Plymouth ....

Sarah Palmer (9-101); b. 160-;1-?; d. B1633; m.

Sarah (?) Palmer was probably married in England to Henry Rowley, who came to Plymouth in 1632. She had probably died before he came to New England, for the following year he married (2) Oct. 17, 1633, Ann "the late wife of Tho. Blossome." (Mayflower Descendant 13:83)

For the children of Henry and Sarah (Palmer) Rowley, see Rowley Family, NO. 7-25 of these NOTES.

- -

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpt from Gen. Dict. of the First Settlers of New England - by James Savage - 1860-62.	1

APPENDIX A

EXCERPT FROM GEN. DICT. OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND - BY JAMES SAVAGE - 1860-62

Vol. 3 - p 342

Palmer, William, Plymouth, came in the Fortune 1621; with s. William and his w. Frances came in the next ship, the Ann, 1623, had sh. in the div. of cattle 1627, rem. to Duxbury, m. a young w. had Henry and Bridget, but perhaps by former w. both nam. in the will and gr. ch. Rebecca; and d. prob. early in 1638, as his will of 4 Dec. 1637 was pro. 5 Mar. foll.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 42 - JUNE 1, 1954

SINGLETON FAMILY - NO. 9-297

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
10	594	William Singleton of Stanynge, Esq.				
	595	Alice Farrington				
9	297	Margaret Singleton		1603		
	296	Thomas Goodlaw of Aspall	B1573	A1613		
8	148	Thomas Goodlaw of Aspall	1593		1614	
	149	Elizabeth Massey				
7	74	George Goodloe	1639	1710		
	75	Mary Gibson				
6	37	Mary Goodlow	1667-75		1691	
	36	William Carter		1720-1		
5	18	George Carter	1692	A1749		
	19	Elizabeth Proctor		1780		
4	9	Anne Carter	1720			
	8	John Lea		1781		
3	4	William Elliot Lee	1749	1832	1790	
	5	Amanda Lucinda Wright	177-	1846		
2	2	Major Ferdinand Lee	C1798	1874	1812-8	
	3	Susan Kennedy	1796	1877		
1	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823-8	1877	1847	
	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

For the source of this information, see GOODLOW FAMILY NO. 6-37 of these NOTES.

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

William Singleton of Stanynge, Esq. (10-594); b. ; d. ; m.

William Singleton of Stanynge, born about 15--, married Alice Farrington, daughter of Thomas and Cicelie (Ratcliffe) Farrington.

The arms of Singleton of Staining: Argent, between a chevron, 3 pellets.

The children of William and Alice (Farrington) Singleton were:

1. Thomas, b. ; m. Cecily Gerard, dau. of Miles Gerard.

2. John, b. ; m. Johanna Ratclif.

3. Margaret (9-297); b. ; m. Thomas Goodlow.

Margaret Singleton (9-297); b. ; d. Feb. 1603; m.

Margaret Singleton, daughter of William and Alice (Farrington) Singleton of Stanynge, married Thomas Goodlow, of Aspall, son of Thomas and Elyza (Canyan) Goodlow. He was born before 1573 and died after 1613.

She was buried Feb. 3, 1603.

The children of Thomas and Margaret (Singleton) Goodlow are given in GOODLOW FAMILY, NO. 6-37, of these NOTES.

- -

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 43 - JUNE 1, 1954

SMITH FAMILY - NO. 10-3

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
11	6	(1) William Smith				2
	7	Katherine Porter				
10	3	Eleanor Smith		C1599		2
	2	Alexander White		C1595		
9	1	Bridget White	15--	C1643	1603-4	
	0	Rev. John Robinson	157-	1625		
8	0;22	Isaac Robinson	1610	C1704	1636	
	1;23	Margaret Hanford	1619	1649		
7	0;8	John Robinson	1640	16--	1667	
	1;9	Elizabeth Weeks	16--	-		
6	0;6	Isaac Robinson	1669-0	C1749	1690	
	1;7	Hannah Harper	1670	-		
5	0	Peter Robinson	1701	A1772	1727	
	1	Martha Green	1705	1773		
4	0	Isaac Robinson	C1730	1814	1760	
	1	Mary Robinson	1738	1825		
3	0	Elisha Robinson	1763	1831	1783	
	1	Temperance Davis	Bp.1762	1835		
2	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	1811	
	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863		
1	0	Foster Robinson	1814	1881	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following is mainly from Leon Clark Hills "The Mayflower Planters" - Vol. II - Washington, D.C. - 1941; and other sources stated.

William Smith (11-6);b. ;d. ;m.

William Smith resided at Honington, Lincolnshire, England and his tomb may be seen standing on the hill behind the vicarage of St. Wilfrid's Church. He married Katherine Porter, daughter of Augustine Porter of Belton.

His widow married, secondly, Thomas Disney, a member of Parliament from Lincolnshire, and they had five Disney children.

The children of William and Katherine (Porter) Smith were:

1. Eleanor (10-3);b. 15--;m. Alexander White.
2.
3.
4.
5.
6.

Eleanor Smith (10-3);b. 15--;d. ;m.

Eleanor Smith, daughter of William and Katherine (Porter) Smith married Alexander White. He died about 1595, and she died about 1599. She left a will dated Apr. 7, 1599, proved 1599. (See Appendix B - White Family, NO. 9-1, of these Notes.)

The children of Alexander and Eleanor (Smith) White are given in White Family, NO. 9-1.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 44 - JUNE 1, 1954

FARRINGTON FAMILY - NO. 10-595

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
24	9;748,480	John Farrington of Werden				
	9;748,481	Maude Bannister				
23	4;874,240	William Farrington				
	4,874,241	Alice Farrington				
22	2;437,120	Sir William Farrington				
	2,437,121	Alice Trafford of Trafford				
21	1;218,560	Sir John Farrington				
	1,218;561	Margaret Butler				
20	609;280	John Farrington				
	609,281	Margaret Aderton or Jane Readman				
19	304,640	Sir John Farrington				
	304,641	Clarissa Knightly of Inskipp				
18	152;320	William Farrington				
	152,321	Jennett Dalton				
17	76;160	Sir William Farrington				
	76;161	Dorothy Standish of Duxbury				
16	38;080	John Farrington				
	38,081	Alice Houghton				
15	19;040	Sir William Farrington				
	19;041	Cecilie Turnstall				
14	9;520	Sir William Farrington				
	9;521	Cecilie Leyland				
13	4,760	Sir William Farrington				
	4,761	Alice, dau.of Sir Richard Ashton of Croston				
12	2,380	Sir Henry Farrington				
	2,381	Anne Ratcliffe, dau. of Alexander Ratcliffe				
11	1,190	Thomas Farrington				
	1,191	Cecily Radcliffe, dau.of Thomas Radcliff of Wilmerly				

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
10	595	Alice Farrington				
	594	William Singleton of Stanynge, Esq.				
9	297	Margaret Singleton		1603		
	296	Thomas Goodlaw of Aspall	B1573	A1613		
8	148	Thomas Goodlaw of Aspall	1593		1614	
	149	Elizabeth Massey				
7	74	George Goodloe	1639	1710		
	75	Mary Gibson				
6	37	Mary Goodlow	1667-75		1691	
	36	William Carter		1720-1		
5	18	George Carter	1692	A1749		
	19	Elizabeth Proctor		1780		
4	9	Anne Carter	1720			
	8	John Lea		1781		
3	4	William Elliot Lee	1749	1832	1790	
	5	Amanda Lucinda Wright	177-	1846		
2	2	Major Ferdinand Lee	C1798	1874	1812-8	
	3	Susan Kennedy	1796	1877		
1	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823-8	1877	1847	
	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The above lineage is from Gregsons "Portfolio of Fragments".

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

Alice Farrington (10-595);b. ;d. ;m.

Alice Farrington was the daughter of Thomas Farrington and Cecily Radcliffe, daughter of Thomas Radcliff of Wilmerly. She married William Singleton of Stanynge, Esq. Their children are given in SINGLETON FAMILY, NO. 9-297 of these NOTES.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 45 - JUNE 1, 1954

GERARD FAMILY NO. 11-1185

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
22	2,426,880	Walter Fitz Otho, Castellan of Windsor				
	2,426,881	Gladys, dau.of Rhiwallon, King of Powys,1063,King of North Wales,1063-1068				
21	1,213,440	Gerald, Castellan of Pembroke				
	1,213,441	Nesta, Heiress of Carrn Castle				
20	606,720	Will Fitzgerald, Lord of Carrn Castle				
	606,721	Catherine, dau.of Sir Adam de Kingsly, co. Chester				
19	303,360	William, Justice of Eyre, co. Chester				
18	151,680	William Gerard				
	151,681	----,Heiress of Peter Bryn of Bryn, co. Lancaster				
17	75,840	Sir Peter Gerard of Bryn C1390				
	75,841	----- -----				
16	37,920	John Gerard		1401		
	37,921	Helen, dau.of Richard de Ince & Aspall, co.Lanc.				
15	18,960	Wm. Gerard of Ince & Aspall				
	18,961	Cecily, dau.of Laurence Standish				
14	9,480	Thomas Gerard of Ince & Aspall				
	9,481	Elizabeth,dau.of Wm. Norreys of Speke, co. Lanc.				
13	4,740	William Gerard of Ince & Aspall				
	4,741	Elizabeth Byrom, dau. of Sir John Byrom				
12	2,370	Thomas Gerard of Ince & Aspall				
	2,371	Maud Bold,dau.of Sir Henry Bold,1st of Bold, co. Lanc.				

[illegible]

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
11	1,185	Anne Gerard				
	1,184	Robert Goodlow		1597?		
10	592	Thomas Goodlaw, Gent. of Aspall	B1553	1606		
	593	Elyza Canyan of Pilkington	B1553			
9	296	Thomas Goodlaw of Aspall	B1573	A1613		
	297	Margaret Singleton		1603		
8	148	Thomas Goodlaw of Aspall	1593		1614	
	149	Elizabeth Massey				
7	74	George Goodloe	1639	1710		
	75	Mary Gibson				
6	37	Mary Goodlow	1667-75		1691	
	36	William Carter		1720-1		
5	18	George Carter	1692	A1749		
	19	Elizabeth Proctor		1780		
4	9	Anne Carter	1720			
	8	John Lea		1781		
3	4	William Elliot Lee	1749	1832	1790	
	5	Amanda Lucinda Wright	177-	1846		
2	2	Major Ferdinand Lee	C1798	1874	1812-8	
	3	Susan Kennedy	1796	1877		
1	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823-8	1877	1847	
	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The above lineage is from Gregson's "Portfolio of Fragments."

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

Anne Gerard (11-1,185);b. ;d. ;m.

Anne Gerard, daughter of Thomas Gerard of Ince and Aspall, and Maud Bold, daughter of Sir Henry Bold, 1st of Bold, co. Lanc., married Robert Goodlow. He died June 23, 1597?

See GOODLOW FAMILY, NO. 6-37 for remainder of Line of Descent.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 46 - JUNE 1, 1954

COURTENAY FAMILY - NO. 13-C (or 13-2817)

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.
26	-	Athan, Sire de Courtenay and Chateau-Renard			
25	-	Jossilen de Courtenay Elizabeth de Monthery			
24	-	Miles Seignieur de Courtenay (2) Ermengarde de Nevers	1127		
23	-	Renaud Seignieur de Courtenay of Sutton, Berks Hawise de Donjon		1161	
22	-	Reginald, de Courtenay, Baron of Okehampton, Devon		1194	B1178
	-	Hawise, Lady d'Eincourt, dau. of Robert d'Eincourt		1209	
21	-	Robert de Courtenay, Baron of Okehampton		1242	
	-	Mary de Riviers, dau. of William de Vernon, Earl of Devon and Isle of Wight			
20	-	John de Courtenay of Okehampton		1274	
	-	(1) Isabel de Vere, dau. of Hugh (de Vere), Earl of Oxford			
19	-	Hugh de Courtenay Eleanor, dau. of Hugh le Despenser of Ryhall, Rutland	1249	1291-2 1328	
18	-	Hugh, Lord de Courtenay, Baron of Okehampton and Earl of Devon Agnes de St. John, dau. of Sir John St. John, Knt.	C1276	1340	
17	-	Hugh, Lord de Courtenay, Baron of Okehampton and Earl of Devon Margaret, Lady de Bohun, dau. of Humphrey de Bohun, Earl of Hertford & Essex by the Princess Elizabeth Plantagenet, dau. of King Edward I	1303	1377	1325

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.
16	-	Sir Philip de Courtenay, of Powderham, Lord Lieut.of Ireland		1406	
		Anne Wake, dau.of Sir Thomas Wake			
15	-	Sir John de Courtenay		C1415	
		Joan Champernowne			
14	-	Sir Philip de Courtenay of Powderham	1404	1463	
		Elizabeth Hungerford, dau.of Walter, Lord Hungerford		1476	
13	C-2817	Catherine Courtenay	1444-6	1515	1483
	2816	(2) Thomas Rogers,Sgt-at Law			
12	1408	John Rogers of Deritend	1485	1530	1505-6
	1409	Margery Wyatt			
11	704	Rev. John Rogers (the Martyr)	1507	1554-5	1536
	705	Adrianna de Werden Pratt			
10	352	Bernard Rogers	1543		C1564
	353	---- ----			
9	176	Thomas Matthew Rogers	C1565		C1586
	177	----- Mc Murdo			
8	88	Thomas Rogers	1586-7	1621	C1606
	89	Grace ----			
7	44	Lt. Joseph Rogers	C1607-8	1678	1631-2
	45	Hannah ----			
6	22	Thomas Rogers	1638-9	1678	1665
	23	Elizabeth Snow	C1640	1678	
5	11	Hannah Rogers	1668		
	10	Amaziah Harding	1671	1734	
4	5	Elizabeth Harding	1708		1730
	4	Rowland Fish	1708		
3	2	Rufus Fish	1740	1815	1775
	3	Jane Davis	1750		
2	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863	1811
	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847	
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877	
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882

- -

GENERAL

The following is taken from "The Rogers Family - Lineage of the Rogers Family - England - Embracing John Rogers The Martyr; Emigrant Descendants to America and Issue" by John Cox Underwood, C.E., A.M., - Kentucky, New York - 1911.

House of Courtenay

"Gibson wrote of the House of Courtenay as 'one of the most illustrious races among the English nobility', and Burke gives to Sir Philip of Powderham the same arms as borne by his brother, the Earl of Devon, 'or, three torteaux, two & one - for Courtenay' which is corroborated by both Aubrey, the Harleian, and other publications. Katherine's (Katherine de Courtenay who married (2) Thomas Rogers, Sgt-at-Law (see Roger Family - NO. 5-11)) distinguished ancestry is worthy of consideration and a synopsis thereof is as follows:

Her father, Sir Philip de Courtenay, Knt. of Powderham Castle; m. Elizabeth, daughter of Walter, Lord Hungerford, K.G., (who died 1476) and acquired by the alliance the manor of 'Malland Botreaux' in Devon.

He was the eldest son of Sir John de Courtenay (brother of Richard de Courtenay, Lord Bishop of Norwich) who died about 1415, by his wife Joan, or Anne, daughter of Alexander Champernowne, of Bur Ferrers - widow of Sir James Chudleigh, Knt.

Sir John was the 2nd son of the 1st Sir Philip de Courtenay (died 1406) who was knighted by the 'Black Prince', made Lieutenant of Ireland 1383, and served 10 years; by his wife, Anne, or Margaret, daughter of Sir Thomas Wake of Blisworth, County Northumberland.

This last mentioned Sir Philip, was the sixth son of Hugh, Lord de Courtenay (died 1377), 2d of the name and Earl of Devon, born 1313, knighted 1327, Chief Justicia 1345, Chief Warden of Devon, 1373 - who married 1325, Lady Margaret, 2nd daughter of Humphrey de Bohun (born before 1280) 5th Earl of Hereford (1298) and 3rd of Essex (hereditary) Lord High Constable of England, (slain at Borough Bridge, 1322).

Humphrey de Bohun's wife was the Princess Elizabeth Plantagenet, Countess of Holland, 6th daughter of Edward I, King of England (r., 1272-1307) and his Queen, Eleanor, daughter of Ferdinand III, King of Castile.

Through the maternal line she decended back to Alfred the Great, Egbert - first King of all England, and through him back to the entire Saxon line, embracing Woden and Fria (the deitized

God and Goddess of all Saxon early romance), temp. AD 256-300d.; thence straight to Harderich, King of Saxons, A.M. 3914, or 90 B.C. She was descended from the Imperial House of Courtenay of France, related to the Great Emperor Charlemagne, and her lineage traces back through the French line even to Pharamond, the founder of the monarchy of France, AD 419/20. Her Scottish ancestry is grafted to that of England as follows: Her great-gt.-gt.-grand mother, Princess Elizabeth Plantagenet, was the 6th and youngest daughter of Edward I, King of England (b.1239 & r. 1272-1307d.) by his 1st Queen, Eleanora of Castile; King Edward I, was son of Henry III, King of England (B. 1206 & r. 1216-1272d.) by his Queen, Eleanora of Province; King Henry III was son of King John of England (b. 1160 & r. 1199-1216d.) by his 2d. Queen, Isabel of Angouleme; King John was the 5th son of Henry II, King of England (b. 1133 & r. 1154-1189d.) by his Queen, Eleanor of Aquitane & Poictou; King Henry II was the son of Empress Matilda (or Maud), grand-daughter of King Malcolm III (Kenmore) of Scotland - the widow of Emperor Henry V of Germany, who d. 1125, by her 2d husband Geoffrey Plantagenet, Count of Anjou (1131-1150d.) son of Fulk, King of Jerusalem and cousin to King Stephen of England; who were married 1127 4/3 and she died 1167. Also; the Princess Adela, the youngest child and daughter of the 'Conqueror' by his Queen, Matilda of Flanders; married Stephen, Count of Blois - the maternal nephew of King Henry I of England (r. 1100-1135d.) and their 3d. son was Stephen, King of England (r. 1135-1154d.); who married 1136, Matilda or Maud, daughter of Eustace, Count of Boulaogne, by Mary, daughter of King Malcolm III of Scotland. And through their last two matrimonial reunions, the Saxon and Norman alliance was perfected; and the blood lineage also taken to the House Royal of Scotland. And it can be traced back through and from King Malcolm III for 84 reigns to the generally accepted first Fergus, temp. A.M. 3674 or 330 B.C.; and an antecedent thereto for 34 additional reigns of the Irish-Scotch record, tabulated and shown by Anderson from data alleged to have been compiled during the 12th and 13th centuries, which carries the royal roster through to its origin, the beginning of the turbulent royal control in Scotland to A.M. 3561, or 443 B.C. If such date is even correct within a century, it practically determines the approximate origin of the Phoenicians - who under the name of 'Celtes' left Asia 700-600 B.C. sailed up the Adriatic Sea and peopled old Lombardy, where they got the name of Gauls. Finally a considerable colony of them under one Gathaelus took the name of Clan O' Gail, found means to sail over to Ireland - the called 'Hibernia' and 'Erin' and from thence bands of the said clan in large numbers, sailed across the Irish Sea to the Western Isles of present Scotland, and established a very considerable colony of the 'Clan O' Gail'. ..... Thus it will be seen that Katherine de Courtenay was immensely rich in a most elaborate pedigree, running through the Royalty of three nations."

LIST OF APPENDICES

APPENDIX	SUBJECT	PAGE REF. IN TEXT
A	Excerpts from "The Peerage, Baronetage and Knightage of the British Empire" by Joseph Foster, Westminster - 1881	
B	Excerpts from "Complete Peerage" - Courtenay; Devon - by Cockayne	

APPENDIX A

EXCERPTS FROM "THE PEERAGE BARONETAGE AND KNIGHTAGE OF THE BRITISH EMPIRE" BY JOSEPH FOSTER, WESTMINSTER - 1881 - DEVON

" ARMS - Quarterly, 1st and 4th, Or, three torteaux, COURTENAY. 2nd and 3rd, Or, a lion rampant az. REDVERS (feudal Earls of Devon).

CREST - A dolphin embowed ppr.

MOTTOES - Quod vernum tutum; and Ubi lapsus, quid feci.

SEATS - Powderham Castle, Exeter; The Moult, Kingsbridge; and The Castle, Newcastle, Limerick.

LINEAGE

REGINALD DE COURTENAY, who founded, temp. Hen. II, the English branch of this illustrious family, has been identified by some genealogists with his namesake and contemporary, Renaud de Courtenay, son of Milon de Courtenay, lord of Courtenai and Montargis in France, nephew of Jocelin de Courtenay, 1st Count of Edessa, and father of Isabeau de Courtenay, whose husband Peter, 5th son of Lewis VII, King of France, became Lord of Courtenay, and was father of Peter de Courtenay, Emperor of Constantinople, and ancestor of the 2nd French line of Courtenay. Others have made Reginald a grandson of Lewis VII. It is more probable that he was a cadet of the earlier French line. Reginald de Courtenay was baron of Oakhampton, Devon, and hereitary sheriff of that county in right of his wife, Hawise, only dau. and heir of Robert d'Eincourt (by his wife Maude, sole dau. and heir of Robert de Abrincis, who (upon the resignation of his uncle Richard de Brionis, surnamed de Redvers, 1st Earl of Devon) had a grant of the barony of Okehampton, the hereditary shrievalty of Devon and the government of Exeter Castle). He d. 11 Sept. 1194 (bur. in Ford Abbey), leaving a son,

ROBERT DE COURTENAY, who, on the death of his mother, 1209, succeeded as Baron of Okehampton, &c. but was disseised by HENRY III. in 1232, of the shrievalty of Devon, and the government of Exeter Castle; he d. 26 July, 1242, having m. Mary, dau. of William de Redvers, also surnamed De Vernon, 5th Earl of Devon (grandson of the aforesaid Richard de Redvers, created EARL OF DEVON 7 HENRY I. son and heir of Baldwin de Brionis or de Molis,

APPENDIX A
-2-

who obtained from William the Conqueror the barony of Okehampton, the custody of Devonshire, and the government of Exeter Castle). Robert de Courtenay d. 26 July, 1242, and on the death, in 1293, of Isabel, Countess of Devon (widow of William de Fortibus, Earl of Albemarle, and Holderness, great-granddaughter of the 5th Earl of Devon), the right to this Earldom descended to his great-grandson, viz. -

SIR HUGH COURTENAY, 6th Baron of Okehampton and 9th Earl of Devon, who laid claim also to the Isle of Wight, which was granted in fee to the aforesaid Richard de Brionis, by Henry I. He was in five expeditions into Scotland, and one into Wales temp. EDWARD I.; he and his brother Sir Philip were knighted 1306. He was summoned to all the parliaments of EDWARD II. and made a Knight Banneret 1309/9, he was summoned as a Baron to Parliament in the first eight years of EDWARD III, and in the 9th year, 1336, by the name of Hugh Courtenay, Earl of Devon, and in like manner to every parliament until his death in 1340. He m. Agnes, sister of John, Lord St. John, of Basing, and dau. of Sir John St. John, Knt. and was succeeded by

HUGH DE COURTENAY, 6th Baron of Okehampton, and 2nd Earl of Devon of his name; he was concerned in the principal military actions of his time. Edward III. granted him licence to entail all his possessions in Devon, &c.; he was summoned to every parliament in that King's reign; he was b. 12 July, 1303; d. at Tiverton in 1377, having m. 11 Aug. 1325, Margaret, dau. of Humphrey de Bohun, Earl of Hereford and Essex, lord high constable of England, by the Princess Elizabeth, dau. of EDWARD I. She d. in 1392, having had with other issue 6 sons,

(1) Sir Hugh (K.G. one of the founders of the order) summoned to parliament as a Baron 1370; d. v. p. 1374, leaving an only son, who d. s. p.

(2) Edward, of Godlington, o.v.p., m. Emeline dau. and heir of Sir John Dawney, Knt. (V. DOWNE.) His line became extinct on the death of

EDWARD (son of Henry, Marquis of Exeter, beheaded 5 Jan. 1538), created EARL OF DEVON and BARON OF OKEHAMPTON 28 Sept. 1553, with limitation to his heirs male, restored in honour and in blood by act of parliament 10 Oct. following. He d. at Padua, 4 Oct. 1556, unm.

APPENDIX A

(3) William, chancellor of Oxford University 1367, bishop of Hereford 1369, and of London 1369, archbishop of Canterbury 1381; d. 31 July, 1396.

(4) Sir Philip, of Powderham, of whom presently.

(5) Sir Peter, K.G. standard bearer to EDWARD III. constable of Windsor Castle, governor of Calais, chamberlain to RICHARD II. P.C.; d. unm. 1409, bur. in Exeter Cathedral.

(6) Sir Humphrey, s.p.

SIR PHILIP, of Powderham, Devon, knighted by the Black Prince the day before the battle of Navarre with his brothers Sir Hugh and Sir Peter; lord-lieut. of Ireland 1383, for 10 years knight of the shire Devon; d. 29 July, 1406, having m. Anne, dau. of Sir Thomas Wake, of Blisworth, Northants. ....."

APPENDIX B

EXCERPTS FROM "COMPLETE PEERAGE OF ENGLAND, SCOTLAND, IRELAND, GREAT BRITAIN AND UNITED KINGDOM; EXTANT, EXTINCT OR DORMANT COURTENAY - DEVON - BY G. E. COKAYNE

COURTENAY [a] (Vol. 3, pp.465-466)

1. Hugh de Courtenay,[b] s. and h. of John de Courtenay,[c] of Okehampton,[d] Devon (d. 3 May [e] 1274), by Isabel, da. of Hugh (de Veere), Earl of Oxford, b. 25 Mar. 1248/9 or 1250/1 [f] He had living of his inheritance, 16 June 1274, his homage being respited.[g] He was in the Army of West Wales in 1282 (h) and was sum. for Military Service, 12 Dec. (1276) 5 Edw. I to 14 June (1287) 15 Edw. I, and to attend the King at Shrewsbury, [I] 28 June (1283) 11 Edw. I, by writs directed Hugoni de Curtenoy or Curtenay. He m. Alianore, d. of Hugh le Despenser, of Ryhall, Rutland, etc. Justiciar of England, by Aline, da. and h. of Phillip Basset of Wycombe, Bucks, Compton - and Wootton-Basset, Wilts, etc. also Justiciar of England.

(b) Courtenay in Gatinais. The arms of the Courtenays, both English and French, were, Or, three roundlets Gules (with various brisures). These were borne (seals, 1205, 1212) by Pierre de France mentioned below: though he sometimes added (seal, 1210) an escutcheon of France. Those of his descendants who were Emperors of Constantinople, bore, Gules, or cross between four annulets, in each quarter five crosslets potent in saltire, Or (seals, 1267, 1280, 1303). (Du Bouchet, Maison de Courtenay, 1661 - pp 89-99, preuves, pp 13-15).

(c) He was son and heir of Robert, who d. 26 July 1242, at Iwerne, Dorset, and was bur. in the Abbey of Ford (by Mary - widow of Pierre de Preaux - da. and in her issue h. of William, Earl of Devon), s. and h. of Renaud (by Hawise, h. of Okehampton, m. before 1178, d 3 July 1219), s. and h. of Renaud de Courtenay, of Sutton, Berks (1161), who lost his great possessions in France about 1150, the French King, Louis VII, seizing them and granting them in appanage to his own yst. br., Pierre, (ancestor of all the French Courtenays), with Renaud's da., Elisabeth, in marriage: which Renaud was br. and h. of Guillaume, s. and h. of Miles, s. and h. of Josselin, s. and h. of Athan, Sire de Courtenay and Chateau-Renard at the commencement of the 11th century. See also Tabular Pedigree under "Devon."

He d. 28 Feb. 1291/2,[a] at Cullicomb, Devon, and was bur. in the Priory of Cowick, near Exeter.[b] . His widow had assignment of dower 22 May 1292[c] . She d. 30 Sept. 1328,[b] in London, when returning from Canterbury, and was bur. with him [b].

APPENDIX B

Barony by Writ.
I 1299 1. Hugh de Courtenay, s. and h., b. 14 Sep. 1275 or 1276. He was sum. to Parliament from 6 Feb. (1298/9) 27 Edw. I to 24 July (1334) 8 Edw. III, by writs directed Hugoni de Curtenay (but with the addition of seniori in the later writs). Whereby he is held to have become Lord Courtenay (d). On 22 Feb. 1334/5, he was declared to be Earl of Devon. He d. 23 Dec. 1340.

II 1337

2. Hugh (de Courtenay), Lord Courtenay, s. and h. ap. was 23 Apr. (1337) 11 Edw. III, sum. to Parl. V.P., (e) by writ directed Hugoni de Courtenay, juniori. In 1340 he succeeded his father as Earl of Devon. He d. 2 May 1377.

DEVON (Vol. 4, pp. 324)

X 1340 - 2. Hugh (de Courtenay), Earl of Devon and Lord Courtenay, s. and h., b. 12 July 1303; served in the Scottish and French wars; Knight Banneret 20 Jan. 1327; repulsed the French descent on Cornwall 1339; was sum. v.p. to Parl. 23 Apr. (1337) II Edw. III, (d) by writ directed Hugoni de Courtenay, juniori, whereby he is held to have become Lord Courtenay, (e) but suc. to the Earldom 3 years afterwards. He had living 11 Jan. 1340/1. He made, by lic. of Edward III, an extensive entail intail male of his lands. He was joint Warden of Devon and Cornwall 1352; Chief Warden of Devon 1373. He m., 11 Aug. 1325 (Cont. 1314/5), Margaret (f) 1st surviving da. of Humphrey (de Bohun), Earl of Hereford and Essex, by Elizabeth, (g) da. of Edward I. He d. 2 May 1377, aged 73, and was bur. in Exeter Cathedral. His widow (by whom he had 8 (h) sons and 9 daughters) d. 16 Dec. 1391, and was also bur. there. M.I. Will dated 28 Jan. 1390/1, pr. 1391, Ing. P.M. (1391-2) 15 Rich. II.

(f) with her had Powderham, now (1916) the seat of the present Earl. V.G.

(g) as to be supposed name of "Plantagenet", see vol. 1, p. 183, note "C". V.G.

(h) of these but three had issue, viz (1) Hugh, the 1st son (2) Edward the 3rd son (both mentioned in the text) and (3) Sir Philip de C., of Powderham, Devon, ancestors of the present Earl of Devon. See Tabular Pedigree p. 335. William de C. the 4th son was Archbishop of Canterbury 1381-96, while Sir Piers Courtenay, K.G., the 7th son d. 1409 was a highly distinguished soldier ....

APPENDIX B

-3-

IX 1293 or 1335 1. Hugh de Courtenay, cousin and h., being s. and h. of Sir Hugh de C., of Okehampton, Devon, by Eleanor (living Mar. 1314/5), d. of Hugh le Despenser (Lord le Despenser), which Sir Hugh de C. was s. and h. of John de C. (d. 3 May 1274), of Okehampton, by Isabel (living Feb. 1298/9) da. of Hugh (de Veer), Earl of Oxford, which John was s. and h. of Robert de C (d. 26 July 1242), of the same, by Mary, yst. dau. of (whose issue in 1293 became sole h. to) William (de Reviers, or de Vernon), 5th Earl of Devon, above named.(c) He succeeded his father 28 Feb. 1291/2 in the Okehampton estate, being then 16 years old, and suc. his above named cousin Isabel 10 Nov. 1293, in such of the Reviers estates as had not been alienated, as (possibly) as de jure Earl of Devon, though not so recognized till more than 40 years later. He did homage for these lands and had living 20 June 1297. He was sum. to Parl. from 6 Feb. (1298/9) 27 Edw. I to 24 July (1334) 8 Edw. III, by writs directed Hugoni de Courtenay, whereby he is held to have become Lord Courtenay,(d) the later writs having the addition of "senior". He was in the Scottish wars; was at the seige of Carlaverock in 1300; was knighted, by the Prince of Wales, 22 May 1306; a Banneret 1308; was one of the Lords Ordainirs 1313; of the Kings Council 9 Aug. 1318; Warden of the Court of Devon and Cornwall 1334, and 1336, having been refused the third kenny of the County of Devon by the Exchequer on the ground that he did not claim it "nomine comitis," (a) the King by writ, 24 Sep. 1334, directed investigation to be made, and by letters patent, 22 Feb. 1334/5 declared him Earl of Devon, (b) and that he should assume such title and style of his ancestors, Earls of Devon, had want to do(c) He m. when 17, in 1292, Agnes, dau. of John de St. John of Basing, Hants, by Alice, dau. of Reynold Fitz Piers. He d. 23 Dec. 1340, and was bur. at Cowick, near Exeter, 5 Feb. 1340/1, aged about 66. Will pr. 27 Apr. 1341, Writ of diem clausit extremum 3 Jan. 1340/1. His widow d. 11, and was buried 27 June 1345, at Cowick afsd.

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES I

ANCESTORS OF JOHN EDWIN ROBINSON AND STELLA ADOLPHUS ROBINSON

PART NO. 47 - JUNE 1, 1954

FURNEAUX FAMILY - NO. 16-F (or 16-22,529)

ANCESTRAL NUMBER

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO. SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
24		Odo de Fornell (Furneaux)		A1056		
23		Sir Alan de Furnellis	C1075	C1135	1115-20	
22		Sir Galfride de Furnellis	C1117-22	1170	C1155	
21		Sir Henry (1) de Furnellis	C1156	1214	C1180	
		Johanna Fitz William				
20		Henry (2) de Furneaux	C1181	A1220		
19		Matthew (1) de Furneaux	C1220	A1276	C1244	
18		Sir Matthew de Furneaux	C1245	1316	C1270	
		Matilda de Ralegh				
17		Sir Simon de Furneaux	C1271	1351	C1327	
		Alice de Umfraville				
16	F-22,529	Elizabeth de Furneaux	1330	C1410	1385-6	
	22,528	John Fitz Roger, Gent.	C1335	A1386		
15	11,264	Sir John Fitz Roger of Ashington	1386-7	1441	1406	
	11,265	Agnes de Mercaunt				
14	5,632	Thomas Rogers, Gent. of Ashington	1408	1471	14--	
	5,633	(1) Margaret ----				
13	2,816	Thomas Rogers, Sergeant at Law.	(?) 1435	1489	1483	
	2,817	(2) Catherine de Courtenay	1444-6	1515		
12	1,408	John Rogers of Deritend	1485	C1530	1505-6	
	1,409	Margery Wyatt				
11	704	Rev. John Rogers (the Martyr)	1507	1554-5	1536	
	705	Adrianna de Werden Pratt				
10	352	Bernard Rogers	1543		1564	
	353	---- ----				
9	176	Thomas Matthew Rogers	C1565		C1586	
	177	---- McMurdo				
8	88	Thomas Rogers (Mayflower)	1586-7	1621	C1606	
	89	Grace ----				
7	44	Lt. Joseph Rogers (")	C1607-8	1678	1631-2	
	45	Hannah ----				

ANCESTRAL GENERATION	ANCESTRAL NO.SUFFIX	LINE OF DESCENT	BORN	DIED	MAR.	PAGE
6	22	Thomas Rogers	1638-9	1678	1665	
	23	Elizabeth Snow	C1640	1678		
5	11	Hannah Rogers	1668			
	10	Amaziah Harding	1671	1734		
4	5	Elizabeth Harding	1708		1730	
	4	Rowland Fish	1708			
3	2	Rufus Fish	1740	1815	1775	
	3	Jane Davis	1750			
2	1	Thankful Fish	1788	1863	1811	
	0	Isaac Robinson	1787	1847		
1	0	Foster Fish Robinson	1814	1880	1847	
	1	Elizabeth Lee	1823	1877		
-	-	(John Edwin Robinson	1850	1915	1880	
		(Stella Adolphus Robinson	1859	1923	1882	

- -

GENERAL

The following is taken from the "Rogers Family - Lineage of the Rogers Family - England - Embracing John Rogers The Martyr; Emigrant Descendants to America and Issue" by John Cox Underwood, C.E., A.M. - Kentucky, New York - 1911.

FURNEAUX LINEAGE OF THE ROGERS' ANCESTRESS

The paternal ancestors of the Furneaux heiress, who married John Fitz-Roger, (No.16-22,528) (See Rogers Family No. 5-11) came from Furneaux, near Coutances-Normandy, the same general section where the Sicilian ancestors of the said Roger are alleged to have resided; and the Furneaux's settled in different counties of England, and ante-date the absolutely certain ancestry of the Roger line as follows:

GENERATION 1 - Odo de Fornell or Furneaux, born about 1040 in Normandy (and came to England with the 'Conqueror', held in capite under the crown in Somerset, 1086 (Exon Domesday) - 10 William 'the Conqueror'. His descendant -

Generation 2 - Sir Alan de Furnellis or Furneaux, born about 1075 in Normandy - of Collupton, Co. Devon; received from King Henry I, about 1100, the manor of 'Fen Ottery', about 9 miles from Honiton, Devon. He married about 1115-20, after becoming assured of a living, and had issue of four sons, viz: Sir Alan, a Justiciary, 1165; Phillip; William; and the eldest, His son and heir -

Generation 3 - Sir Galfride or Geoffrey de Furnellis or Furneaux, born about 1117-22; appointed Sheriff of Devon - 1 Henry II (1154), the first after the passing of the hereditary Shrievalty of the County. He was a very potent man, was knighted; and married late, about 1155, after obtaining an influential position and accruing considerable wealth. He had issue, four sons - Geoffrey (or Galfride), born about 1158; Sir Robert, born about 1160; Sir Alan, born about 1162, and his eldest son and heir -

Generation 4 - Sir Henry (1) de Furnellis or Furneaux, born about 1156, Sheriff of Devon - 25 Henry II (1179) and 7 Richard I (1196). He married about 1180, Johanna, daughter of Robert Fitzwilliam, who brought to her husband the manor of Ashington (near Yeovil), Kilve on the Coast (near Watchet) Brempton d' Every - all in Somerset, he ultimately settled there; and they had issue of at least one son, Henry or Matthew, and Sir Henry (1) died 1214. His son and heir -

Generation 5 - Henry (2) de Furneaux, born about 1181, appointed Sheriff of Devon, 1214 and 1216. (Henry or Matthew) Collinson states that the first Henry was succeeded by a son and grandson, both called Matthew; but the visitation pedigree of Furneaux in Somerset substitutes for the first Matthew a second Henry, and as there is no Matthew mentioned before 1251, it is more than probable that the insertion of a 2d Henry for the alleged 1st Matthew was correct. The record as Sheriff, indicates residence for a time at least in Devon; and being married with issue of an heir Matthew, the Collinson statement that the 1st Henry was succeeded by a son and grandson 'Matthew', is practically coorborated. His son and heir -

Generation 6 - Matthew (1) de Furneaux, born about 1220, Sheriff of Devon - 4 Edward I (1276), and this Matthew is evidently the one referred to in an inquisition of 35 Henry (1251); married about 1244, and had issue. It is possible and even probable that some branch of the Somerset family may have migrated into Devon, and became mixed with the name already there, which is substantiated by the fact that early Furneaux ancestors in that county kept up the names of Henry and Matthew.

The names of the wives of the next preceeding Henry and this Matthew are not known further than that one of them was of the House of Barons, or Earls of Bush; which bore Arms: 'Ar., on a fesse, betw. three boars pas-sa., a fleur-delis betw. two eagles displayed or.'. His son and heir -

Generation 7 - Sir Matthew (2) de Furneaux, Knt., born about 1245; married about 1270, Matilda (or Maud), daughter of Sir Warine (or Warren) de Ralegh of 'Nettlecombe' - in Somerset, descended from Winund de Ralegh, temp. of King John (of the same Ralegh or Raleigh family made famous two centuries thereafter by Sir Walter Raleigh), by his wife Johanna - called 'Jone', daughter of Lord Botiler of 'Walis' or Wales. He was Lord of Ashington - his principal residence, and Klive (or Kehoc) in 1294 and then became a Knight; was summoned to do military service against the Welsh in 1295 and against the Scots in 1296-7-8 and 1300. He was Sheriff of Somerset, Dorset and Devon, variously, for terms covering many years during the period 1304-16, the year of his death; and was frequently appointed Justice in Oyer and Terminer for Somerset, Dorset, Devon and Cornwall, and was Conservator of the Peace in Somerset 1307-10. In 1312, he had custody over the counties of Somerset and Dorset, and of the Castle of Shireborn, and the order of Escheat was in 1317. He was the prominent member of the Furneaux family, and his arms as reported by 'Izaache' are those best known of Furneaux: 'Gu. a bend betw. six crosses, - crosslet et flory or.'. His wife had arms assigned to her, and her paternal arms (a bend fusily) appear with the figure of a Knight in chain armor, carved on a tombstone at Ashington. His family worshipped at 'Athelney' (Isle of) Abbey' about 10 miles west by north from Ashington - their home manor, and some 7 miles south east of Bridgewater, Somerset. Sir Matthew obtained license for a 'Fair' at Pury, which privilege afterwards passed to his son Symon, and was one means of enrichening the Furneaux family.

Sir Matthew had by his wife, eleven children - 5 sons and six daughters, viz: 2- Walter of Holford, Somerset (1330), ob.s.p., 3- Henry, ob.s.p., 4- Thomas, ob.s.p., 5- Eleanor; who married Sir Henry Haddon, Knt. etc., 6- Hawise, who married Sir John de Bytton, Knt., etc., 7- Johanna, called 'Jone' who married Sir John Tirwyt, Knt. etc., 8- Margaret, who married 1st Sir John Beaupre, Knt; 2ndly Sir Hugh Longland, Knt. etc., 9- John, executor of his father's last Shrievalty, and ob.s.p., 10- Matilda; who married Batholomew Payn; she was born 1287, and ob.s.p., 11- Dionesia, who married _____(?) and had a daughter Alice, born 1304, who became the wife of William Grede, and was alive 1336, and ultimately, ob.s.p., and 1- the eldest, his son and heir -

Generation 8 - Sir Symon de Furneaux, Knt., born about 1271; executor of and heir by entail, to his father; married about 1327, Alice, daughter of Sir Henry de Umfraville, of Penarth Point, Co. Glamorgan, Wales on the Bristol Channel.

He was one of the principal landowners of his county, and died without surviving male issue - 24 Edward III, 1351 (Ashe). He received his numerous inherited estates on the death of his father 1316, acquired Strengton - 10 miles from Bridgewater, 1317; and Lapford in No. Devon, came to him by his wife, 1327-8. When a young man he probably frequented the family manor of Kilve (or Kehoe) near Watchet on the coast and almost directly south across the Bristol Channel from Penarth Castle, Glamorgan, where he ultimately got his wife, and 'Old Cleve Abbey' (founded 1197 by William de Romare, Earl of Lincoln; and afterward patronized by the Mohuns, Es. of Somerset (See Groses' Antiquities, Vol. V, pp 23 & 24) which his father had benefited, was only some 8 or 10 miles further down the coast and near Dunster. ..... He was returned as Man-at-Arms in 1324, summoned to military service in 1325, and again in 1335, was Commissioner of Array in Somerset in 1325 & 1326, deputized to certify as to those to receive Knighthood; and in 1325 and 1327 was charged with the custody of Bridgewater Castle. He was Knight of the Shire of Somerset, in the Parliament of 2 Edward III (1328), summoned to Northampton; and in the Parliament of 18 Edward III (1344), summoned to Westminster; and his arms as recorded were: 'Gules a bend betw. six crosses - crosslet, or.; which are still preserved on some encaustic tiles in 'Cleve Abbey' - where he and his father were benefactors, to which later heraldic authorities add a crest .... The insignia and colors displayed by father and son were practically identical. He was witness to important state papers in 1327 and again in 1342. He made provision for five chaplains to celebrate mass daily in 'Kilve Church' for the souls of himself and his heirs, of his father and grand-father, his wife and her father. His only son William born 1328, died in his life time; so the vast Furneaux estates mainly passed to heirs female - a daughter and his sisters. His only daughter and heiress -

Generation 9 - Elizabeth Furneaux, born 1330, sole heiress of her father; married twice: first about 1350, Sir John Blount, Knt., Constable of the Tower, by whom she had issue of a daughter Alice, born possibly as early as 1351. Sir John died about 1384, leaving an attractive and wealthy widow whose inherited large estates amounted to eight knight's fees and a quarter; and in her widowhood - 8 Richard II (1385), she founded a Chantry in the 'Abbey of Athelney' for two chaplains to say mass daily (except Good-Friday) for the good estate of herself - the Lady Elizabeth, the Lady Alice Stafford (her daughter) and other friends and benefactors of herself; and for the souls of Sir John Blount, Sir Symon de Furneaux and Alice his wife,

for Sir Henry de Umfraville and Isabel his wife, for many others by name, and for all of her friends and benefactors deceased - annual obits to be kept of all the persons she named. Her daughter Lady Alice Blount, married twice, first, Sir Richard Stafford, Knt., secondly, Sir Richard Stury, Knt. and in 1421, ob.s.p.

The widow, Dame Elizabeth (Furneaux) Blount, having thus comforted her conscience with regard to her deceased husband, relatives and friends, still in her mature health, appearance and wordly prosperity, was open for consolation - therefore, about 1385/6, she consented to a 2d matrimonial alliance, and married John Fitz Roger, Gent. (Hutchin's Hist. of Dorset', pp 250); and became the patriarchal mother of the later distinguished Rogers-Furneaux family of England. This man and woman were approximately the same age, although the groom may have been a few years younger than his bride.

(See Rogers Family NO. 5-11)

- -

INDEX OF PERSONS

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	YEAR OF BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
Adair, Margaret		1780	Chester Dist.,S.C.	106,109
Adams, Elizabeth		158-,9-	England	206
Aderton, Margaret	(20th Gen.)			497
Allen, Mary G.		182-?	Mass.	89
Allyn, Isabel	(9-73)	15—	England	327,329,330
Ammon, Catharine		171-?	Virginia ?	235
Armstrong, Ellis		179-,180-?	Virginia ?	177
Phebe (Wright)		179-,180-?	Virginia ?	177
Ashton, Alice	(13-4,761)			497
Elizabeth		15—	England	91
Atkins, Mary (Crowell)		1698	Yarmouth, Mass.	301,307
Nathan		169-	Mass. ?	301,307
Bacon, Elizabeth		C1689	Barnstable, Mass.?	118,132
Hannah (Mayo)		165-?	Mass. ?	118,119,127
BAILEY FAMILY				181-187
Elizabeth	(3-7)	1775	Chester Co.,S.C.	97,98,100,109,111, 181-183
John	(4-14)	175-?	Great Britain ?	98,181-186
Letitia -Letty-		177-,8-?	Chester Co.,S.C.	182,186
Margaret (----)		177-,8-?	S.C.	182
Mary -Molly-		177-,8-?	Chester Co.,S.C.	182,186
Richard		17—	S.C. ?	182,186
Robert ?		177-,8-?	Chester Co.,S.C.	182,184
Susan		177-,8-?	Chester Co.,S.C.	182,186
Susannah (——)	(4-15)	175-?	S.C.?	181-184
Thomas		177-,8-?	Chester Co.,S.C.?	182,186
Baker, Capt. Nehemiah P.		18—	Falmouth, Mass.?	88
Thankful (Fish)		18—	Falmouth, Mass.?	88
Ball, Henry		15—		277
Hester, (Rogers)		15—		277
Balls, Margaret	(10-205)	157-	England	469,470
Banister, John		15—,16—	England	290
Mary (Nye)		159-,160-	England	290
Bannister, Maude	(24th Gen.)			497
Barber, Chloe		1802	Harwinton, Conn.?	140
Barrett, Dorcas (Green)		1653	Mass.	242,246
James		165-?	Mass. ?	242
BARROWS FAMILY				261-264
Ann (——)		C1597	England	263
Benajah		C164-?	Mass.	264
Deborah (——)	(6-19)	16—		261-264
Deborah	(5-9)	166-?	Mass. ?	85,86,209,261,262, 264
Deliverance (Wedge)		16—		262
Ebenezer		16—		262,264
Elizabeth (Bucklin)		16—		262
Elizabeth (Lyon)		16—		262

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
BARROWS FAMILY (contd)				
Hannah (Bennett)		16—		262
John	(6-18)	1609	England	261-263
Joshua		16—		262,264
Lydia (Dunham)		16—		262
Mary		16—		262;264
Robert		16—		262,264
Ruth (Bonum)		16—		262
Bate, John		164-,5-	England ?	332
Margaret (Goodspeed)		162-?	England	332,335
Rebecca		164-;5-	England ?	332;335
Richard		164-;5-	England ?	332;335
Robert		164-;5-?	England	332;335
William		162-;3-	England	332,335
William		164-,5-?	England	332
Beavers, Mary		1800	U. S. A.	15,43
Belden, Lydia		1675	Wethersfield, Conn. ?	216,227
Benjamin, Jemima (Lumbert)		C163-	Mass.	339
Jo.		163-,4-	Mass. ?	339
Bennett, Hannah		165-		262
Mary		15—	Wingrave, Co.Bucks, England	330
Berry, John		168-,9-	Mass. ?	301;306
Susannah (Crowell)		1691	Yarmouth, Mass.	301;306
Betell, Judith		169-	Mass. ?	244;248
Bigford, Mary		163-;4-	Mass. ?	353,362
Biggers, Richard F.		181-;2-?	Virginia ?	177
Sarah (Wright)		181-,2-?	Virginia ?	177
Blish, Remember (Nye)		1686-7	Sandwich, Mass.	295
Blood, Mary		164-?	England or Mass.	116
Bold, Maud	(12-2371)	15—	England	365;499
deBohun,Humphrey, Earl of Hertford & Essex	(18th Gen.)			501,503
Margaret	(17th Gen.)	13—	England	501,507,510
Bonum, Ruth		16—		262
Bradford, Ann		169-,170-	Mass.	255
Bragg, Eliza L.		182-?	Virginia ?	177
Brook, Grace		170-?	Boston, Mass. ?	119
Brooks,Susanna(Hanford)Whiston		C1615	Devon, England ?	442
William		16—	England ?	442
Brown, Ann		171-?	Mass. ?	208
Martha (Harding)		1662	Eastham, Mass.	207,211
Samuel		166-?	Mass. ?	207
Browne, Alice		1908	Fort Worth, Texas	7
Henry Jackson		1906	Fort Worth, Texas	7
John Robinson		1914	Fort Worth, Texas	7
Kelsey		1911	Fort Worth, Texas	7
Maimee Lee (Robinson)		1881	Pittsburgh, Camp Co.,Texas	iv,7
Margaret		1902	Dallas, Texas	7
Virgil		1877	Mt. Pleasant, Titus Co.,Tex.	7
Virgil Spillman		1904	Fort Worth, Texas	7

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
Bryant, John		162-?	England ?	214,219,223,228
Mary (Lewis)		C1623	England ?	214,219,223,228
Buckler?, Catherine	(10-185)	15—	England	390,391,394
Bucklin, Elizabeth		16--		262
Bullock, Ann (Wright)		179-,180-	Virginia ?	177
Leo		179-,180-	Virginia ?	177
Bunch, David		178-,9-?	Virginia ?	177
Elizabeth (Wright)		178-,9-?	Virginia ?	177
Phebe		178-,9-?	Virginia ?	177
Burgess, Ebenezer		1673	Sandwich, Mass.?	294
Jacob		1676	Sandwich, Mass.?	294
Joseph		164-,5-	Mass. ?	294
Mary (Nye)		164-,5-	Sandwich, Mass.	294
Patience		164-,5-?	Mass. ?	295
Samuel		1671	Sandwich, Mass. ?	294
Thomas		1680	Sandwich, Mass. ?	294
BURSLEY FAMILY.				381-387
Elizabeth		bp.1649	Mass.	333,382
Elizabeth (Howland)		165-,6-	Mass.	382
Elizabeth (——)		165-,6-	Mass.	382
Joanna	(7-21)	C1644-5	Mass.	253,254,257,381-383, 387
Joanna (Hull)	(8-43)	C1620	England	116;134;135;253,381-383;386,387,459-461, 465;466
John	(8-42)	C1599	England	253;333;381-387,460, 461,465,466
John		bp.1644	Mass.	382
John		bp.1652	Mass.	382
Mary		bp.1643	Mass.	382
Temperance		165-	Mass.	382
Busby, Mahala (Wright)		182-?	Virginia ?	177
Robert		181-,2-?	Virginia ?	177
Sarah (Wright)		182-?	Virginia ?	177
William J.		181-,2-?	Virginia ?	177
BUTLER FAMILY				369-370
Dorothy		1651	Sandwich, Mass.	370
Dorothy (——)	(8-7)	16—	England ?	369,370
Margaret	(21st.Gen.)			497
Patience		1648	Sandwich, Mass.	370
Prudence	(7-3)	16—	Sandwich, Mass.	323;324,326,370
Thomas	(8-6)	16—	England ?	369,370
Byrom, Elizabeth	(13-4,741)			499
Canyan, Elyza	(10-593)	B1553	Pilkington, Eng.	362,363,499
William		15—	Pilkington, Eng.	365
Carpenter, Matilda		180-?	Virginia ?	177
William		177-,8-?	Virginia ?	177

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
CARTER FAMILY				233-241
Ann		bp.1701-2	Christ Church Psh. Middlesex Co.,Va.	234,235
Anne	(4-9)	1720	Middlesex Co., Va.	7,10-12,65,72,233, 237,240
Benjamin		C173-?	Middlesex Co.,Va.?	237,240
Catharine (Ammon)		171-?	Virginia ?	235
Charles		172-?	Middlesex Co.,Va.	237
Elizabeth		172-?	Middlesex Co.,Va.	237
Elizabeth (Proctor)	(5-19)	169-,170-	Spotsylvania Co.,Va.?	235-237,239,240, 309,319,321
Elizabeth (——)		171-,2-	Virginia ?	236
Frances		1715	Middlesex Co.,Va.	236
George	(5-18)	1692	Middlesex Co.,Va.	233-237,239,240, 309,319,367
George		1722	Middlesex Co.,Va.	237
Henry		1718	Middlesex Co.,Va.	236,240
John		172-,3-	Middlesex Co.,Va.	237,240
Joseph		bp.1704	Middlesex Co.,Va.	234,235,240
Mary		bp.1708	Middlesex Co.,Va.	235
Mary (Goodlow)	(6-37)	1667-75	Middlesex Co.,Va.	234-236,363,368
Molly		172-	Middlesex Co.,Va.	237
Phillip		1693-4	Middlesex Co.,Va.	235
Robert		bp.1706	Middlesex Co.,Va.	235
Sally		172-,3-	Middlesex Co.,Va.	237
William	(6-36)	165-,6-	Virginia ?	233-236,368
Carver,Catherine(White)Legatt		15—	Sturton, Eng.	484,487
John		15—	England	484
Catling, Amos		C1735	Harwinton, Conn.?	139
George, Jr.		C1758	Harwinton, Conn.?	139
Martha (Davis)		C1737	Harwinton, Conn.?	139
Zerviah (Davis)		1758	Harwinton, Conn.	139,142
Chadwick, Benjamin		170-?	Mass. ?	244
Elizabeth (Green)		1701-2	Falmouth, Mass.	244
Chamberlain, Elizabeth		165-	Mass. ?	372
Champernowne, Joan	(15th Gen.)	13—	England	502,503
Cheatham, George		183-	S.C. ?	15
Helen Ophelia (Lee)		1835	S.C.	14,15,30,31,36,40
Child, Mehitable (Dimmock)		bp.1642	Barnstable, Mass.?	253
Richard		164-	Mass. ?	253
Childs, Flora R. (Fish)		185-?	Mass. ?	88
Harry		18—	Mass. ?	88
Mary (Linnell)		162-,3-	England	374,378
Richard		162-?	England or Mass.	374,378
Churchman, Ann		16—	England ?	279
Hugh		15—,16—	England ?	279
Claghorn, Mary		165-?	Mass. ?	117
Clap,Elizabeth (Bursley)Goodspeed		bp.1649	Mass.	333,382
Increase		164-,5-?	Mass. ?	382

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
Clark, Mary (Harding)		1706	Eastham, Mass.	208
Sussanah (Ring)		161-,2-	England	414,415
Thomas B.		1634	England ?	414
Clayborn, Abigail (Lumbert)		163-	Mass. ?	339
James		163-	Mass. ?	339
Cleaveland -Chorland?- Sabra (Davis)		1767	Harwinton, Conn.	140,142
Samuel -Chorland?-		176-?	Harwinton, Conn. or Oneida Co., N.Y.	142
Cobb, Elizabeth Lydia		180-?	S.C.?	99
Hannah		164-?	Mass.	214;223;229
Elder Henry		16—	England ?	214;221;223
James		164-?	Mass.?	215,219,223,229
Maggie		185-?		99
Patience		166-,7-	Mass. ?	340
Sarah (Lewis)		1643-4	Barnstable, Mass.	215;219,223,229,230
Cole, Daniel		16—	England	353;357
John		164-,5-	Mass.	353;362
Ruth (Snow)		C1644	Plymouth, Mass.	353,362
Coleman, Edward		C162-	England ?	338
James		166-,7-	Mass. ?	340
Margaret (Lumbert)		C162-	England or N.E.	338
Patience (Cobb)		166-,7-	Mass. ?	340
Collens, Joan (Goodspeed)		bp.1573	Wingrave, Co. Bucks, England	329
Thomas		15—	England	324
Collins, Hannah		167-?	Mass. ?	207;211
Conant, Joanna (Dimmock)		1682	Barnstable, Mass.	254,257
Josiah		168-?	Conn. ? or Mass. ?	254
COOK FAMILY (COOKE)				347-349
Ann		163-,4-	Plymouth, Mass.	349
Anna		163-	Mass.	353;361
Bethia	(6-21)	164-?	Plymouth, Mass. ?	206;208,211,281, 347;349
Caleb		168-	Mass. ?	300,306
Damaris (Hopkins)		A1627	Plymouth, Mass.	421-423
Deborah (Hopkins)		1648?	Eastham or Yarmouth, Mass.	349
Deliverance (Crowell)		1685	Yarmouth, Mass.	300;306
Elizabeth (Ring) Dean	(7-43)	161-,2-	England	207;211;348,349, 413;414;417
Josiah -Josias-	(7-42)	C1610	England	207;208;211;347;349, 353,356,359,414,417
Josiah		1645?	Plymouth, Mass.?	349
Mary		163-?	Mass.	242,246
Richard		16—		242

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
COURTENAY FAMILY (deCOURTENAY)				501-511
Agnes (St.John)	(18th Gen.)	12—	England	501;507;511
Anne (Wake)	(16th Gen.)	13—	England	502,503,508
Sire Athan	(26th Gen.)			501
Catherine	(13-2817)	1444-6	England	265,274,275,283, 502-504
Eleanor (le Despenser)	(19th Gen.)	12—	England	501,509,511
Hawise (d'Eincourt)	(22nd Gen.)			501;506
Hugh	(19th Gen.)	1249	England	501;509;510
Hugh	(18th Gen.)	C1276	England	501;507;510,511
Lord Hugh	(17th Gen.)	1303	England	501;507;510
Isabel (de Vere)	(20th Gen.)			501;509,511
Joan (Champernowne)	(15th Gen.)	13—	England	502;503
John	(20th Gen.)			501;509,511
Sir John	(15th Gen.)	13—	England	502,503
Jossilen	(25th Gen.)			501
Margaret (deBohun)	(17th Gen.)	13—	England	501;507,510
Mary (deRieviers)	(21st Gen.)			501,506
Seignieur Miles	(24th Gen.)	1127		501
Sir Philip	(16th Gen.)	13—	England	502;503;508
Sir Philip, Knt.	(14-5634)	1404	England	274,275,283,502, 503
Reginald	(22nd Gen.)			501,506
Seignieur Renaud	(23rd Gen.)	11—		501
Robert	(21st Gen.)			501,506,507,509, 511
Cowen, John		169-,170-?	Mass. ?	301;307
Rachel (Crowell)		1703	Yarmouth, Mass.	301,307
Cox, Ann (Wright)		171-,2-?	Virginia	157
Craddock, Margaret	(9-129)	15—	Great Bowden,? Eng.	81,82,91
William		15—	England	91
Crank, Ann (Goodloe)		bp.1681	Middlesex Co.,Va.	368
John		170-,1-?	Virginia ?	367,368
Mary M.		183-?	Virginia ?	177
Thomas		167-,8-	Virginia ?	368
Crippen, Catherine		166-?	Mass. ?	409
Crocker, John		164-	Mass. or Eng.	382
Joseph		164-,5-	Mass.	382
Mary (Bursley)		bp.1643	Mass.	382
Patience ?		170-?	Mass. ?	113,119,120
Temperance (Bursley)		165-	Mass.	382
CROWELL FAMILY (CROWE)				299-307
Ann (Hallet)		169-;170-?	Mass.?	301;307
Deborah (——)		164-,5-	Yarmouth, Mass.	300;305
Deliverance		1685	Yarmouth, Mass.	300;306
Edward		1644	Yarmouth, Mass.	300,304,306
Elishua	(8-121)	159-,160-?	England	303

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
CROWELL FAMILY (CROWE)(contd.)				
Elizabeth		1649	Yarmouth, Mass.	300;306
Elizabeth	(5-15)	1682	Yarmouth, Mass.?	216;217,225,226,299, 300;306
Elizabeth (——)	(7-61)	161-,2-	England ?	299;300,305
Ephraim		1706	Yarmouth, Mass.	301;307
Experience		1694	Yarmouth, Mass.	301;307
Experience (Crowell)		1694	Yarmouth, Mass.	301;307
Hannah		1687	Yarmouth, Mass.	301;306
Hannah (——)		164-?	Yarmouth, Mass.	300;306
Hannah (——)	(6-31)	C1661	Mass.?	216,226,299-302,305, 306
Jabez		1683	Yarmouth, Mass.	300;306
John	(8-120)	159-,160-?	England ?	300,303
John ?		163-?	Mass. ?	303
John	(6-30)	1642	Yarmouth, Mass.	216,226,299-301,304-306
John		1689	Yarmouth, Mass.	301;306
Joseph		1696	Yarmouth, Mass.	301,307
Lydia		165-	Yarmouth, Mass.	334
Mary		1698	Yarmouth, Mass.	301,307
Mary (Lothrop)		164-,5-	Mass.	300;305,306
Mercy		1702	Yarmouth, Mass.	301,307
Moyses -Moses-		bp.1637	England	303
Olive (Gross)		168-,9-	Mass. ?	301;306
Rachel		1703	Yarmouth, Mass.	301;307
Reliance		1699	Yarmouth, Mass.	301;307
Rose (Gorham)		170-,1-	Mass. ?	301,307
Samuel		1646	Yarmouth, Mass.?	300;304,306
Sarah (Howes)		169-,170-	Mass.?	301;307
Susannah		1691	Yarmouth, Mass.	301;306
Thomas		1649	Yarmouth, Mass.	300;304,306
Thomas		169-,170-	Mass.	301;307
Yelverton	(7-60)	162-?	England ?	299,300,303-305
Curtis, Priscilla		171-?	Mass. ?	208
Dalton, Jennett	(18th Gen.)			497
Damon, John		168-?	Sandwich, Mass.	295
Temperance (Nye)		1689	Sandwich, Mass.	295
DAVIS FAMILY				113-145
Abigail		1698	Barnstable, Mass.	137
Abner		bp.1762	Falmouth, Mass.	122
Alonzo O.H.		185-?	Falmouth, Mass.?	145
Anna		bp.1762	Falmouth, Mass.	122
Annah (Wicks)		16—	Mass.?	145
Anne (Dimmick)	(5-5)	1692	Barnstable, Mass.	119-121,251,255
Bathsheba		1694	Barnstable, Mass.	137
Benjamin		1656	Barnstable, Mass.	117;127,131,144
Benjamin		1679	Barnstable, Mass.	118,127
Benjamin		1682		118
Chloe (Barber)		1802	Harwinton, Conn.?	140

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
DAVIS FAMILY (CONTD)				
Darcis		1723	Falmouth, Mass.	121
Desire		1705	Barnstable, Mass.	119
Dolor	(7-58)	C1593	Bennefield, Northamptonshire,Eng.	113-116,118;125,127;130 133;134;136,437,439,440, 460;461;466
Dolor		1611	England	215,223,225,226;231
Dolor		1660	Barnstable, Mass.	117;120,127,131,144
Ebenezer		1697	Barnstable, Mass.	119;127
Ebenezer		bp.1706		117;137
Elizabeth		C1633	England	116;134,135,144
Elizabeth		1718	Falmouth, Mass.?	137;139
Elizabeth		1760	Harwinton, Conn.	140;142
Elizabeth (Lewis)	(4-7)	1704-5	Falmouth, Mass.	123;124,138,213,216,217, 223;227;296
Elizabeth (Phinney)		C1690	Barnstable, Mass.	124,137,139,141
Etta L.		185-?	Falmouth, Mass.?	145
Experience (Linnell)		166-,7-	Mass. ?	117,137,139
Fannie Floyd (Park)		1834	Greensboro, Ga.	140
Grace (Brook)		170-?	Boston, Mass.?	119
Hannah		1653	Barnstable, Mass.	117,127,131,144
Hannah		bp.1769	Falmouth, Mass.	122
Hannah (Linnell)	(7-17)	162-?	England ?	116,117,127,144,373,374, 376-379
Hannah (Linnell)		166-?	Mass.?	117;120
Hannah (Mayo) Bacon		165-?	Mass.?	118,119,127
Harriet O.		18—	Mass.	87
Hattie (Herendeen)		183-?	Falmouth, Mass.?	145
Henry T.		1838	Woods Hole, Mass.	122,145
Isaac		1696	Barnstable, Mass.	117,137
Isaac		1720	Falmouth, Mass.	137,139
Jabez		166-?	Barnstable, Mass.	117,127;131,137,139;144
Jabez	(5-4)	C1686	Barnstable, Mass.	113,115,119,120,121,127 145;255
Jabez		1715	Barnstable, Mass.	137,139
Jabez		bp.1766	Falmouth, Mass.	122;145
Jacob		1699	Barnstable, Mass.	117;137
James		1696	Barnstable, Mass.	119;127
James H.		1831	Quissett, Mass.	122,145
Jane -Jean-	(3-3)	1750	Falmouth, Mass.	86-88,113,114,124,125, 217
Jedediah		1700	Barnstable, Mass.	119
Joanna (Hull) Bursley	(8-43)	C1620	England	116;134;135,253;381-383, 386;387;459-461;465;466
John	(7-16)	C1626	Horsmonden, Co.Kent, England	113;117;127,131,134,135 144,374,377-379
John		1645	Mass.	333
John	(6-8)	1649-50	Barnstable, Mass.	113;115-121,127,131,132, 144;255,334
John		1675	Barnstable, Mass.	118,127

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
DAVIS FAMILY (contd)				
John	(5-12)	1684	Barnstable,? Mass.	113,118,123,127,296
John		172-,3-	Falmouth, Mass. or Harwinton, Conn.	138,139,141
John		bp.1763	Falmouth, Mass.	122, 145
John		178-,9-?	Falmouth, Mass.	122, 145
John Jay		1830	Harwinton, Conn.	140
Joseph		1656	Barnstable, Mass.	117,127,144
Josiah		177-?	Harwinton, Conn. ?	140-142
Josiah		1802	Harwinton, Conn.	139
Mahola (Eldridge)		181-?	Falmouth, Mass.?	145
Margery (Willard)	(7-59)	bp.1602	Horsmonden, Kent, England	113-116,125,127,128,133,134,136,144,435,437,439,440
Martha ?		C1737	Harwinton, Conn.?	139
Matthew ?		C1736	Harwinton, Conn.	138,139,141
Mary	(6-29)	C1631	Horsmonden, Co. Kent, England	113-116;125,127;128;134-136;144;214-216,223,225,226,228,231
Mary		1647	Mass.	333
Mary		1653-4	Barnstable, Mass.	117,127,131,144,333
Mary (Blood)		164-?	England or Mass.	116
Mary (Claghorn)		165-?	Mass. ?	117
Mary (Dimock)		1695?	Falmouth, Mass.?	118
Mary (Hamlin)		165-?	Mass. ?	118,119,127
Mary (Meads)		164-?	Mass. ?	116
Mary (Robinson)		1683	Falmouth, Mass.	118
Mary (or Sarah) (——)		163-?	England ?	116
Mehitabel (Stertevant)		171-?	Sandwich, Mass.	137
Mercy		1663	Barnstable, Mass.	117,131
Mercy		1701	Barnstable, Mass.	137
Mercy		1732	Falmouth, Mass.	121
Mercy		bp.1762	Falmouth, Mass.	122
Nathan		1690	Barnstable, Mass.	124;137-139,141
Nathan	(4-6)	1715	Falmouth, Mass.	113;114,123,124,138,216,217;296
Nathan		1735	Harwinton, Conn.	138,139,141,142
Nathan		C1770	Harwinton, Conn.	140-142
Nathaniel		1686	Barnstable, Mass.	118;127
Nicholas		163-?	England	116;127-130
Nicholas		1699	Barnstable, Mass.	119,127
Noah		1707	Barnstable, Mass.	119
Obediance (Miles)		C1780	Conn. ?	140;142
Rachel		1765	Harwinton, Conn.	140,142
Rebeckah		1763	Harwinton, Conn.	140
Reuben		C1691	Barnstable, Mass.	117,137
Rose (——)		168-?	Mass. ?	118
Ruth		bp.1644-5	Barnstable, Mass.	116;127;135
Ruth		1674	Barnstable, Mass.	117,131,144
Ruth (Goodspeed)	(6-9;25)	1652	Barnstable, Mass.	118,119,123,127,255,327,334

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
DAVIS FAMILY (contd)				
Ruth (Taylor)		164-,5-	Mass.?	116
Sabra		1767	Harwinton, Conn.	140,142
Samuel		C1639-40	Mass.	116,127;128,130,135
Samuel		1651	Barnstable; Mass.	117,118,127,131,132,144
Samuel		1692	Barnstable, Mass.	137
Samuel P.		1809	Falmouth, Mass.?	122,145
Sarah		1717	Barnstable, Mass.	137-141
Sarah (Perry)		167-?	Mass.?	117
Shobal		1694	Barnstable, Mass.	119,127
Silucnious		1735	Falmouth, Mass.	121
Silvanus		bp.1762	Falmouth, Mass.	122
Simon		C1636	Mass.	116;127;128,135
Simon		1658	Barnstable; Mass.	117,127,144
Solomon		1706	Barnstable, Mass.	137
Solomon	(4-2)	1720	Falmouth, Mass.	113;119-122,143,145, 195;196,255
Solomon		bp.1766	Falmouth; Mass.	122,145
Suzannah		1721	Falmouth; Mass.	121
Suzanah		1725	Falmouth; Mass.	121
Temperance		1728	Falmouth; Mass.	121
Temperance	(3-1)	bp.1762	Falmouth; Mass.	113;122;196
Thankful (Nye)	(5-13)	1691	Sandwich; Mass.	118;123,287;296;297;
Thankful (Weeks)	(4-3)	1730	Falmouth; Mass.	121,122,189,195,196,255
Theodore L.		185-?	Falmouth, Mass.	145
Thomas		bp.1762	Falmouth; Mass.	122
Thomas G.		1808	Falmouth, Mass.?	122,145
Timothy		166-,7-	Barnstable, Mass.	117;131,144
William C.		1854	Falmouth; Mass.	122,145
Zerviah		1730	Falmouth, Mass.	121
Zerviah		1758	Harwinton, Conn.	139;142
Zerviah (Smith)		173-?	Hartford, Conn.?	138,139
Deane, -Doane- Elizabeth (Ring)	(7-43)	161-,2-	England	347-349,413-415,417
Mary Webster		18—	Mass. ?	88
Stephen		160-?	England	347;414-416
Susanna		16—	Mass. ?	280,353,362
DERBY FAMILY (DARBY)				389-405
Alice (——)	(8-47)	16—?	England ?	389;397;398
Ann -Anges- (Symonds)	(9-93)	157-?	England	389;392;397,398
Catherine (Buckler?)	(10-185)	15—	England	390;391,394
Christopher	(9-92)	bp.1571	Askerwell, Co. Dorset, England	389,391-395,397,405
Elizabeth	(7-23)	C1646	Yarmouth, Mass.?	254;337,340,344,389, 402;403
John	(8-46)	C1610	England	389,394,396-399,405
Nicholas	(10-184)	15—	England	389-394
Sarah		163-,4-	Yarmouth, Mass.?	339
leDespenser, Eleanor	(19th Gen.)	12—	England	501,509,511
Dexter, Alice		16—	Mass. ?	5,198

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
DIMMICK FAMILY (DIMMOCK)				251-260
Abigail (——)		166-,7-		254
Ann (Bradford)		169-,170-	Mass.	255
Anna	(5-5)	1692	Barnstable, Mass.	119-121;251;255
Anne (Hammond)?	(8-41)	bp.1616	Levenham, Co. Suffolk, Eng.	252;253;260,451,452, 454;455,457
Benjamin		1680	Barnstable, Mass.	254,257
David		bp.1706	Barnstable, Mass.	255
Desire (Sturgis)		166-	Mass. ?	253
Ebenezer		1700	Barnstable, Mass.	255
Elizabeth		1704	Barnstable, Mass.	255
Elizabeth (Lumbert)	(6-11)	1668	Barnstable, Mass.	253-255,337,340,344
Joanna		1682	Barnstable, Mass.	254;257
Joanna (Bursley)	(7-21)	C1644-5	Mass.	253,254,257,381-383, 387
John	(6-10)	1666	Barnstable, Mass.	251;253-255,257,340,
Joseph		1675	Barnstable, Mass.	254,257
Lydia (Fuller)		167-,8-	Mass. ?	254
Mary		1695	Barnstable, Mass.	255
Mary		1695?	Falmouth, Mass.?	118
Mary (——)		168-?		254
Mehitable		bp.1642	Barnstable, Mass.	253
Mehitable		1677	Barnstable, Mass.	254,257
Sarah		1690	Barnstable, Mass.	255
Sarah (Hinckley)		169-	Mass. ?	255
Ensign Shubael	(7-20)	C1642	Barnstable, Mass.?	251;253,254,257,381-383;387
Shubael		1673	Barnstable, Mass.	254,257
Tabitha (Lathrop)		167-	Mass. ?	254
Thankful		1684	Barnstable, Mass.	254,257
Thankful		1702	Barnstable, Mass.	255
Theophilus		1696	Barnstable, Mass.	255
Elder Thomas	(8-40)	161-?	England ?	251-253,257,259,260, 452
Thomas		1664	Barnstable, Mass.	253;254,257
Timothy		1639-40	Barnstable, Mass.	253;257
Timothy		1668	Barnstable, Mass.	254,257
Timothy		1698	Barnstable, Mass.	255
Doane, Ephraim		16—	Mass. ?	353;362
Deacon John		15—	England	206;210;211
Martha	(7-41)	160-,1-	England	206,210,349
deDonjon, Hawise	(23rd Gen.)	11—		501
Downe, Eglin (Hatherly)	(9-3;47)	C1589	Devonshire, Eng.	442-445
Downs, Edward		169-,170-	Mass. ?	301;307
Mercy (Crowell)		1702	Yarmouth, Mass.	301,307
Dunham, Lydia		16—		262
Dunster, Elizabeth		161-?	England ?	437
Mary		161-?	England ?	437

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
Edwards, Howard B.		180-,1-?	Virginia ?	177
Patsey (Wright)		180-,1-?	Virginia ?	177
Stella Amanda R. (Lemly)		1896	Texarkana, Texas	7
Stella Lee		1935	New York, N. Y.	7
Col. William Hopple		1900	Philadelphia, Pa.	7
William Lemly		1931	New York, N. Y.	7
Eldred, Elizabeth		168-	Mass. ?	207,211
Eldridge, Joseph		178-,9-	Mass. ?	145
Mahola		181-?	Falmouth, Mass. ?	145
Rebecca (——)		178-,9-	Mass. ?	145
Ellis, Experience		1687	Mass. ?	295
Isabel		1693	Mass. ?	295
Joel		1679	Mass. ?	295
Malachi		1689	Mass. ?	295
Mary		1685	Mass. ?	295
Matthias		1657	Mass. ?	295
Matthias		1681	Mass. ?	295
Mehitable		1683	Mass. ?	295
Mercy (Nye)		1652	Sandwich, Mass.	295
Remembrance		1691	Mass. ?	295
Samuel		1699	Mass. ?	295
Estes, James R.		182-	Virginia ?	177
Jane M.		181-,2-?	Virginia ?	177
Martha (Wright)		182-	Virginia ?	177
Thomas		178-,9-	Virginia ?	177
Ewer, Sarah (Linnell)		1607	England	374,376,377
Thomas		160-?	England	374,376
Farmer, Isabel		C1651	Mass. ?	242,243,246
FARRINGTON FAMILY				497-498
Alice	(10-595)	15—	England	365,366,494,498
Alice (Ashton)	(13-4,761)			497
Alice (Farrington)	(23rd Gen.)			497
Alice(Houghton)	(16th Gen.)			497
Alice (Trafford)	(22nd Gen.)			497
Anne (Ratcliffe)	(12-2,381)			497
Cecilie (Leyland)	(14th Gen.)			497
Cecilie (Turnstall)	(15th Gen.)			497
Cicelie (Ratcliffe)	(11-1,191)	1500	England	494,497
Clarissa (Knightly) of Inskipp	(19th Gen.)			497
Dorothy (Standish) of Duxbury	(17th Gen.)			497
Sir Henry	(12-2,380)			497
Jane(Readman)	(20th Gen.)			497
Jennett (Dalton)	(18th Gen.)			497
John of Werden	(24th Gen.)			497
Sir John	(21st Gen.)			497
John	(20th Gen.)			497
Sir John	(19th Gen.)			497

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
FARRINGTON FAMILY (contd)				
John	(16th Gen.)			497
Margaret (Aderton)	(20th Gen.)			497
Margaret (Butler)	(21st Gen.)			497
Maude (Bannister)	(24th Gen.)			497
Thomas		15—	England	494
Thomas	(11-1,190)	15—	England	497
William	(23rd Gen.)			497
Sir William	(22nd Gen.)			497
William	(18th Gen.)			497
Sir William	(17th Gen.)			497
Sir William	(15th Gen.)			497
Sir William	(14th Gen.)			497
Sir William	(13-4,760)			497
Field, George		166-?	Mass. ?	215;226
Margery (Lewis)		166-?	Barnstable, Mass.?	215,226
FISH FAMILY (FYSHE)				81-96
Alice		bp.1597	Great Bowden, Eng.	83,91
Ambrose		bp.1588	Market Harborough, Eng.	82
Ambrose		bp.1613	East Farndon, Eng.	83
Anne		bp.1596	Great Bowden, Eng.	83
Anne (Parsons)		159-	England	82
Augustine -Austin-		bp.1578	Great Bowden, Eng.	82;91
Bartholomew		1687	Mass.	85,208
Caleb		1649	Mass.	85
Cecelia (——)	(7-33)	C16—	England	81,83,84,85,92
Cornelius		1743	Falmouth, Mass.	86
Craddock		bp.1612	England	83
Deborah (Barrows)	(5-9)	166-?	Mass. ?	85,86,209,261, 262,264
Drusilla (Hatch)		17—	Mass. ?	86
Ebenezer		1690	Falmouth, Mass.	86
Ebenezer		1734	Mass.	86
Effie L.		18—	Mass. ?	88
Eliel		1830	Sandwich, Mass.	87
Elihu		18—	Mass.	87
Elizabeth		bp.1591	Mass.	83
Elizabeth		1705	Falmouth, Mass.	86
Elizabeth -Betsey-		1778	Falmouth, Mass.	87
Elizabeth (Grew)		1749	Falmouth, Mass.	86
Elizabeth (Handy)		17—	Falmouth, Mass.	86
Elizabeth (Harding)	(4-5)	1708	Eastham, Mass.	86,87,205,208,209
Esther		bp.1622	Great Bowden, Eng.	84
Flora R.		185-?	Mass. ?	88
Francis		bp.1593	Great Bowden, Eng.	83,91
Francis		1785	Falmouth, Mass.	88
Freelove (Phinney)		175-?	Mass.	86
Hannah		bp.1625	Great Bowden, Eng.	84
Hannah (Harding)		1694	Eastham, Mass.	85,208

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
FISH FAMILY (FYSHE) (contd)				
Hannah (Jenkins)		17—	Mass. ?	87
Harriet		18—	Falmouth, Mass. ?	88
Harriet O. (Davis)		18—	Mass.	87
Isaac		18—	Mass. ?	87,88
James		1747	Falmouth, Mass.	86
James		1781	Falmouth, Mass.	87
Jane -Jean- (Davis)	(3-3)	1750	Falmouth, Mass. ?	86-88,113,114,124, 125,217
Jonathan		1610	East Farndon, Eng.	83,84
John	(9-128)	C1555	Great Bowden, Eng.	81,82,91
John		bp.1601-2	Great Bowden, Eng.	83,91
John	(7-32)	C1616	East Farndon, Leicestershire, England	81,83-85,92
John		C1645?	Mass.	84
John		1689	Falmouth, Mass.	85
Joseph F.		1843	Mass.	87
Joseph L.		C1814	Falmouth, Mass.	88
Kathryn		bp.1582	Great Bowden, Eng.	82
Lot		1749	Falmouth, Mass.	86
Lydia (Miller)		16—	England or Mass. ?	84
Margaret (Craddock?)	(9-129)	15—	Great Bowden?, Eng.	81,82,91
Maria -Meriar-		1696	Falmouth, Mass.	86
Maria R.		18—	Mass.	87
Mary		bp.1599	Great Bowden, Eng.	83
Mary F.		C1827	Falmouth, Mass.?	88
Mary Webster (Deane)		18—	Mass. ?	88
Mary (Fish)		17—	Mass.	86
Mary (Lawrence)		C1782	Falmouth, Mass. ?	88
Mary (Sprigge)	(8-65)	1585	Lubenham, Leicestershire, England	81-84
Mary (——)		16—	England	83
Mary (——)		169-?	Mass. ?	85
May		bp.1589	Great Bowden, Eng.	82
Nathan	(5-8)	C1660?	Sandwich, Mass.	81,85,86,209,262
Nathan		1694	Falmouth, Mass.	86
Nathan		1733	Falmouth, Mass.	86
Nathan Davis		1776	Falmouth, Mass.	87
Nathaniel		1618?	Great Bowden, Eng.	84,92
Nathaniel	(6-16)	1648	Mass.	81,85,262
Polly		1789	Falmouth, Mass.	88
Prince		1750	Falmouth, Mass.	86
Rebecca		1703	Falmouth, Mass.	86
Rhoda R.		18—	Mass. ?	87,88
Rhoda R. (Fish)		18—	Mass. ?	87,88
Robert		159-?	England	83,91
Rowland	(4-4)	1708	Falmouth, Mass.	81,86,87,208
Rowland		bp.1796	Falmouth, Mass.	87
Rufus	(3-2)	1740	Falmouth, Mass.	81,86-88,124,125, 217
Samuel		1692	Falmouth, Mass.	86

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
FISH FAMILY (FYSHE) (contd)				
Sara		bp.1586	Great Bowden, Eng.	82
Solomon L.		1829	Falmouth, Mass.	88
Susannah (Robinson)		1785	Falmouth, Mass.	87,122
Thankful		1701	Falmouth, Mass.	86
Thankful	(2-1)	1788	Falmouth, Mass.	81,86,88,122
Thankful		18—	Falmouth, Mass. ?	88
Thankful (Meiggs)		169-?	Mass. ?	86
Thomas	(8-64)	bp.1584	Great Bowden, Eng.	81-84
Thomas		162-?	England	91
William		bp.1580-81	Great Bowden, Eng.	82,91
Fisher, Elizabeth		159-,160-	England	420,426,427
Fitzgerald, Will	(20th Gen.)			499
Fitz Otho, Gladys (Rhiwallon)	(22nd Gen.)			499
Walter	(22nd Gen.)			499
Fitz Roger, Agnes (deMercaunt)	(15th Gen.)	13—	England	265,272
Elizabeth (deFurneaux)	(16th Gen.)	1330	England	265,272,517,518
John	(16th Gen.)	C1335	England	265;272;283,518
Sir John, Knt.	(15th Gen.)	C1386-7	England	265;272,283
Fitzwilliam, Johanna	(21st Gen.)	11—		513,515
Fletcher, Mary		165-,6-	Mass. ?	409
Foster, Edward		161-,2-	England ?	442;444,445
Lettice (Hanford)		bp.1617-18	Alverdiscott, Devon England ?	442,445
Frisbie, Rachel (Davis)		1765	Harwinton, Conn.	140,142
FULLER FAMILY				469-482
Ann		163-,4-	Mass.	471
Anne		163-	England	471;473;478;481
Anne (Fuller)		163-	England	471,473,478,481
Anne (——)		156-?	England	474
Bethia (——)		163-?	England or Mass.	470,473,478,481
Edward		156-?	England	474
Elizabeth	(8-51)	163-?	England ?	192;407-409;411,469-471,473,478,481
Elizabeth (Goodspeed)		1658	Mass.	334
Frances (——)	(9-103)	160-	England	469-472,478,479,482
Hannah (Morton)		163-?	England or Mass.	470;473
John	(10-204)	1578-9	England	469;470
John		163-	England or Mass.	470;473,477,478,481
John		1667?	Falmouth, Mass. ?	409,411
Lydia		167-,8-	Mass. ?	254
Margaret (Balls)	(10-205)	157-	England	469;470
Mary		C1625	England	470;473;474;478,481
Mary (——)		163-?	England	470,473;478;481
Capt. Matthew	(9-102)	1603	England	469-474;478,480-482
Mehitable (Rowley)		1660	Barnstable, Mass.	409;471,473
Samuel		160-?	England	474,478

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
FULLER FAMILY (contd)				
Samuel		162-;3-	England	470;473,478;481
Samuel		162-,3-	England	471,473,478,479-481
Sarah		1641	Mass.	478
Thomas		165-	Mass. ?	334
FURNEAUX FAMILY				513-518
Sir Alan	(23rd Gen.)	A1075	Normandy	513;514
Alice (deUmfraville)	(17th Gen.)	12--		513;516;517
Elizabeth	(16th Gen.)	1330	England	265;272,517,518
Sir Galfride -Geoffrey-	(22nd Gen.)	A1117-22		512,515
Sir Henry	(21st Gen.)	A1156		513;515
Henry	(20th Gen.)	A1181		513;515
Johanna (Fitzwilliam)	(21st Gen.)	11--		513;515
Matilda -Maud- (deRalegh)	(18th Gen.)	12--		513,516
Matthew	(19th Gen.)	A1220		513;515
Sir Matthew	(18th Gen.)	A1245		513;516
Odo	(24th Gen.)	A1040	Normandy	513;514
Sir Symon	(17th Gen.)	A1271	. . .	513,516,517
Garland, Carolina		183-?	U.S.A.?	15
Gatewood, Susannah (Wright)		17--	Virginia	150;157
Gator, Katherine	(8-107)	159-;160-	England	429,430
Gentry, John P.		180-,1-?	Virginia ?	177
Mary (Wright)		181-?	Virginia ?	177
GERARD FAMILY				499-500
Anne	(11-1185)	15--	England	365,499,500
Castellan of Pembroke	(21st Gen.)			499
Cecily		15--	England	494
Cecily (Standish)	(15th Gen.)			499
Elizabeth (Byrom)	(13th Gen.)			499
Elizabeth (Norreys)	(14th Gen.)			499
Helen (de Ince)	(16th Gen.)			499
John	(16th Gen.)			499
Maud (Bold)	(12th Gen.)	15--	England	365,499
Miles		15--	England	494
Sir Peter of Bryn	(17th Gen.)	C1390		499
Thomas	(14th Gen.)			499
Thomas	(12th Gen.)	15--	England	365,499
William	(18th Gen.)			499
William	(15th Gen.)			499
William	(13th Gen.)			499
Gibbs, Sarah		164-,5-?	Mass. ?	295
Gibson, Mary	(7-75)	164-	Eng. or Va.	363,366,368
Gooch, Elizabeth		177-?	Virginia ?	177

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
GOODLOW FAMILY (GOODLOE-GOODLAW)				363-368
Alice		bp.1597	Wigan Parish, Eng.	365,366
Ann		bp.1620	England	366
Ann		bp.1681	Middlesex Co.;Va.	368
Anne		bp.1712	Middlesex Co.,Va.	368
Anne (Gerard)	(11-1185)	15--	England	365,499,500
Diana (Minor)		170-,1-	Virginia ?	368
Elizabeth		159-	Wigan Parish, Eng.	365,366
Elizabeth		bp.1706	Virginia	368
Elizabeth (Massey)	(8-149)	159-	England	363,365,366
Elizabeth (——)		168-,9-	Virginia ?	367
Elyza (Canyan)	(10-593)	B1553	Pilkington, England	362;363;365,499
George	(7-74)	1639	England	363,366,368
George		1700	Virginia	367
Henry		163-	England ?	366
Henry		166-,7-	Middlesex Co., Va.	367
Henry		bp.1704	Virginia	368
Jane		bp.1709	Virginia	368
Margaret		bp.1619	Wigan Parish, Eng.	366
Margaret (Singleton)	(9-297)	157-	England	365,493;494;500
Mary	(6-37)	1667-75	Middlesex Co., Va.?	234-236;363,368
Mary (Gibson)	(7-75)	164-	England or Va.	363;366,368
Robert	(11-1184)	15—	England	363,365
Robert		163-	England or Va.	366
Singleton		159-,160-	Wigan Parish, Eng.	365;366
Thomas	(10-592)	B1553	England	363;365
Thomas	(9-296)	B1573	England	363;365;494
Thomas	(8-148)	1593	Wigan Parish, Eng.	363,365,366
GOODSPEED FAMILY				327-335
Agnes		bp.1561	Wingrave;Co.Bucks; Eng.	330
Alice		bp.1553	Wingrave,Co.Bucks; Eng.	330
Alice		bp.1576	Wingrave,Co.Bucks,Eng.	329
Alice (Grace)		15—	England	330
Alice (Harris)	(8-37)	157-,8-	England	331,335
Alice (Layton)	(7-19)	162-?	England ?	332-334
Alice (Spindler)		157-,8-	England	330
Alice (——)	(11-289)	14—	England	328
Ann -Agnes-		bp.1567	Wingrave,Co.Bucks, Eng.	330
Benjamin		1649	Barnstable, Mass.	117,127,333
Bennett		bp.1583	Wingrave,Co.Bucks, Eng.	331
Bennett		160-	England	331;333
Bennett		162-?	Co. Bucks, Eng.	332,335
Ebenezer		1655	Mass.	334
Elizabeth		bp.1603	Wingrave,Co.Bucks, Eng.	330
Elizabeth		1658	Mass.	334
Elizabeth (Bursley)		bp.1649	Mass.	333,382
Experience (Holway)		164-,5-	Mass.	333
Henry		bp.1593	Wingrave,Co.Bucks, Eng.	330
Henry		161-	Co. Bucks, Eng.	331,335
Isabel (Allyn)	(9-73)	15—	England	327,329,330

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
GOODSPEED FAMILY (contd)				
Jane		162-?	England	332,335
Joan		bp.1573	Wingrave;Co.Bucks;Eng.	329
Joan		bp.1586	Wingrave;Co.Bucks;Eng.	330
Joan		bp.1589	Wingrave,Co.Bucks,Eng.	330
John		161-	Co. Bucks, Eng.	331
John (son of Henry)		163-;4-	England	331;335
John (son of Nicholas)		163-,4-	England	331,335
John (son of Roger)		1645	Mass.	333
Lydia (Crowell)		165-	Yarmouth, Mass.	334
Margaret		bp.1568	Wingrave,Co.Bucks;Eng.	329
Margaret		bp.1577	Wingrave,Co.Bucks,Eng.	330
Margaret		162-?	England	332,335
Margaret (——)		15—	England	329
Mary		162-?	England	332,335
Mary		1647	Mass.	333
Mary		166-,7-	Mass.	382
Mary (Bennett)		155-	Wingrave,Co.Bucks,Eng.	330
Mary (Davis)		1653-4	Barnstable, Mass.	117;127,131,144,333
Mathew		162-	Wingrave,Co.Bucks,Eng.	332;335
Nathaniel		1642	Barnstable, Mass.	333,382
Nicholas	(10-144)	150-	Wingrave;Co.Bucks;Eng.	327-330
Nicholas		15—	Wingrave;Co.Bucks;Eng.	329
Nicholas		bp.1555	Wingrave;Co.Bucks;Eng.	330
Nicholas		16—	Wingrave;Co.Bucks;Eng.	331,335
Richard		bp.1606	Wingrave;Co.Bucks;Eng.	330
Robert	(9-72)	153-	Wingrave;Co.Bucks;Eng.	327;329,330
Robert	(8-36)	bp.1578	Wingrave;Co.Bucks;Eng.	331,335
Robert		bp.1587	Wingrave;Co.Bucks;Eng.	330
Robert		bp.1604-5	Wingrave;Co.Bucks;Eng.	330
Robert		bp.1611	Wingrave;Co.Bucks;Eng.	331
Robert		163-,4-,5-	Wingrave;Co.Bucks;Eng.?	331,335
Roger		bp.1570	Wingrave,Co.Bucks,Eng.	330
Roger	(7-18)	162-?	England	332-335
Ruth	(6-9;25)	1652	Barnstable, Mass.	118;119,123,127,255, 327,334
Thomas		bp.1564	Wingrave;Co.Bucks;Eng.	330
Thomas		bp.1603	Wingrave,Co.Bucks,Eng.	330
Thomas		161-,2-,3-	England	331
Thomas		162-	England	332,335
William		14—	England	328
Gould, Allena (Robinson)		1897	Pittsburg,Camp Co.,Tex.	10
Gorham, Rose		170-,1-	Mass. ?	301,307
Grace, Alice		157-	England	330
GREEN FAMILY				241-249
Abigail		1722	Falmouth, Mass.	244
Dorcas		1653	Mass.	242;246
Elizabeth		162-?	England ?	242;246
Elizabeth		1668	Malden, Mass.	243,246
Elizabeth		1701-2	Falmouth, Mass.	244

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
GREEN FAMILY (contd)				
Elizabeth (Hills)		166-?	Mass. ?	243
Elizabeth (Wheeler)	(7-5)	1641	Charlestown, Mass.	242,243;246;371,372
Elizabeth (——)	(8-9)	160-	England	241-243,246,372
Elizabeth (——)		161-?	England ?	248
Esther (Hasse)		163-,4-		242
Frances (——) Cook		16—		242;246
Hannah		164-	Mass.	242;246
Henry		1638	Mass.	242;246
Isaac	(6-2)	1674	Malden, Mass.	241;243,244,247,248
Isaac		1694	Malden, Mass.	244;247
Isabel (Farmer) Blood		C1651	Mass. ?	242,243,246
Isabel (Wyman)		167-?	Mass. ?	243
James		C1610	England	248
James		C1641	England ?	248
John		C1632	England ?	242;372
John		1667	Mass.	243;246
John		C1673	Malden, Mass.	243;247
Jonathan		1700	Falmouth, Mass.	244;248
Judith (Betell)		169-	Mass. ?	244,248
Judith (——)		167-?	Mass. ?	243
Lemuel		1719	Falmouth, Mass.	244;248
Martha		164-,5-		242,246
Martha	(5-1)	1705	Falmouth, Mass.	5,241,244,324
Mary		163-?	England ?	242,246
Mary (Cook)		163-?	Mass.	242
Rebecca		C1710	Falmouth, Mass. ?	248,249
Rebecca (Hills)		162-,3-		242
Rebecca (Jones)		1642	Dorchester, Mass.	248
Samuel		1645	Mass.	242;246
Sarah		1671	Malden, Mass.	243,246
Sarah		1704	Falmouth, Mass.	244
Sarah (Wheeler)		1643	Charlestown, Mass.	242;372
Sarah (——)	(6-3)	167-	Mass.	243,244,247,248
Susannah (——)		164-,5-		242
Thomas	(8-8)	C1606	England	241-243;246
Thomas		C1630	England ?	242,246;372
Capt. William	(7-4)	1635	Mass. ?	241-243,246,247,372
William		1661	Mass.	243;246
William		1696	Malden, Mass.	244,247
Greene, Sallie (Newborn)		187-?	Ind. Terr.?	16,45
Grew, Elizabeth		1749	Falmouth, Mass.	86
Gross, Olive		168-;9-	Mass. ?	301,306
Grubbs, Harriet H.		180-;1-?	Virginia ?	177
Thomas		178-,9-?	Virginia ?	177
Hall, Ruth (Davis)		bp.1644-5	Barnstable, Mass.	116;127,135
Stepen		164-	Mass. ?	116;127
Hallet, Anna		169-,170-	Mass.	301,307
Hallick, William		15—	England	91

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
Hamblin, Abigail (Davis)		1698	Barnstable, Mass.	137
Joseph		C1698	Barnstable, Mass.	137
Priscilla		16--	Mass. ?	280
Hamlin, Deborah (Nye)		1700	Sandwich, Mass.	296
Mary		165-?	Mass. ?	118,119,127
HAMMOND FAMILY				451-457
Anna -Hannah-	(8-41?)	16--		252,253,257,260
Anne		161-,2-		252,253
Elizabeth		C161-?	England ?	448
Elizabeth (Paine)		15--	England	448
Rose (Trippe)	(10-165?)	15--	England	451,454
Thomas	(10-164?)	15--	England	451,454
William	(9-82?)	bp.1575	England	252,260,448,451-454, 457
Handy, Elizabeth		17--	Falmouth, Mass.	86
HANFORD FAMILY				441-445
Eglin (Hatherly) Downe	(9-3)	C1589	Devonshire, Eng.	442-445
Elizabeth		1621	Devon, England ?	442,443
Hannah (Newberry)				442
Jeffery	(9-2)	159-?	England	441-444
Lettice		bp.1617-18	Alverdiscott, Devon England ?	442,445
Margaret	(8-1-23)	1619	England	5,191,196-198,441-445,485
Mary (Miles) Ince		16--	England ?	442
Susanna		C1615	Devon, England ?	442
Thomas		1623	Alverdiscott, Devon England ?	442,444
HARDING FAMILY				205-211
Abiah		1679-80	Eastham, Mass.	207,208
Amaziah	(5-10)	1671	Eastham, Mass.	86,205,207-209,211, 281,282
Amaziah		169--	Eastham, Mass.	208
Amos		158-,9-	England	206,210
Ann (Brown)		171-,2-	Mass. ?	208
Bethia (Cook)	(6-21)	164-?	Plymouth, Mass.	206-208,211,281,347, 349
Cornelius		1716	Eastham, Mass.	208
Elizabeth	(4-5)	1708	Eastham, Mass.	86,87,205,208,209
Elizabeth		bp.1717	Brewster, Mass.	207
Elizabeth (Adams)		158-,9-	England	206
Elizabeth (Eldred)		168-	Mass. ?	207,211
Elizabeth (Young)		169-,171-?	Mass. ?	208
Hannah		1694	Eastham, Mass.	85,208
Hannah (Collens)		167-?	Mass. ?	207,211
Hannah (Rogers)	(5-11)	1669	Eastham, Mass.	86,207-209,211,266, 281,282
Hannah (Young)		167-,8-	Mass. ?	207
Hannah (——)		162-		206,210
Hannah (——)		166-,7-	Mass. ?	207

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
HARDING FAMILY (contd)				
James		1702	Eastham, Mass.	208
John	(8-80)	1567	Northampton, Eng.	205;206,210
John		158-9-	England	206;210
John		C1624	England ?	206;210
John		165-,6-?	Eastham, Mass.?	206;210
John		1673	Eastham, Mass.	207,211
John		169-	Eastham, Mass.	208
John		bp.1717	Brewster, Mass.	207
Joseph	(7-40)	158-?	England	205,206;210;349
Joseph	(6-20)	C1629	England ?	205-208,210,211,281, 349
Joseph		1667	Eastham, Mass.	207;211
Joshua		1676	Eastham, Mass.	207;208;211
Josiah		1669	Eastham, Mass.	207;208,211
Lemuel		158-,9-	England	206;210
Martha		1662	Eastham, Mass.	207;211
Martha (Doane)	(7-41)	160-,1-	England	206;210,349
Mary		1665	Eastham, Mass.	207,211
Mary		1706	Eastham, Mass.	208
Mary (——)		158-?	England	206
Mary (——)		170-?	Mass. ?	208
Nathan		1711	Eastham, Mass.	208
Nathaniel		1674	Eastham, Mass.	207,211
Nicholas		bp.1717	Brewster, Mass.	207
Oliver		159-	England	206,210
Phebe		1710	Eastham, Mass.	208
Priscilla (Curtis)		171-?	Mass. ?	208
Rebecca (Young)		168-?	Mass. ?	207
Richard		C1580	England	206,210
Samuel		1685	Eastham, Mass.	207,208,211
Samuel		bp.1717	Brewster, Mass.	207
Sarah		164-	Mass.	206;210
Sarah (Smith)		168-?	Mass. ?	207;211
Susannah (——)		167-	Mass. ?	207,211
Thomas		1699	Eastham, Mass.	208
William		157-?	England	206,210
Zephania		bp.1717	Brewster, Mass.	207
HARPER FAMILY				323-326
Deborah (Perry)		163-?	England or Mass.	326;431
Deborah (——)		16—	England ?	324;326
Experience		1657	Mass.	324,326
Hannah	(6-1-7)	1670	Mass.	5,190,198,244,323, 324;326
Mary		1665	Mass.	324;326
Mary		1675	Mass.	324;326
Prudence (Butler)	(7-3)	16—	Sandwich, Mass.	323;324;326;370
Robert	(7-2)	16—	Mass. or England	323;324,326,370
Stephen		1662	Mass.	324,326

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
Harris, Alice	(8-37)	157-,8-	England	331;335
Harwoode, Katherina	(9-185)			352,360
Hasse, Esther		163-,4-		242
Hatch, Abigail (Weeks)		1658		192
Abigail (Weeks)		1690	Falmouth, Mass.?	194
Benjamin		C1655	Barnstable,Mass.	117
Drusilla		17--	Mass. ?	86
Edward		17--	Mass. ?	195
Experience (Linnell) Davis		166-;7-	Barnstable,Mass.	117,137,139
Ichabod		168-,9-	Falmouth, Mass.?	194
John		169-?	Mass. ?	86
Jonathan		1626?	Mass. ?	409
Jonathan		164-,5-	Mass. ?	192
Maria -Meriar-		1696	Falmouth, Mass.	86
Mary		1647?	Falmouth, Mass.	191,196
Mary (Weeks)		1696	Falmouth, Mass.?	194
Mercy		166-,7-	Mass.	409
Nathan		169-	Falmouth, Mass.?	194
Rebecca (Weeks)		1707	Falmouth, Mass.	195
Reliance (Crowell)		1699	Yarmouth, Mass.	301,307
Sarah (Rowley)		163-?	Mass.?	409
Hatherly, Eglin	(9-3)	C1589	Devonshire,Eng.	442-445
Elinor (Mortimer)	(10-5)	156-?	England	442;444
Timothy		158-?	England	442,444,445
Hays, Amanda Cynthia (Lee)		1820	Chester, S.C.	15,31,40
M.C.		182-?	S.C. ?	15
Heard -Hurd-,Elizabeth (Hull)		C1628	England	461;465,466
John		162-?	England ?	461,466
Herendeen, Hattie		183-?	Falmouth, Mass.?	145
Sanford		180-,1-?	Mass. ?	145
Higgins, Elizabeth (Rogers)		1639	Mass.	280
Elizabeth (Rogers)		1666	Eastham, Mass.	281
Jonatham		16--	Mass. ?	280
Higgs, Sarah		182-?	S.C. ?	15
Hills, Elizabeth		166-?	Mass. ?	243
Rebecca		162-,3-		242
Hinckley, Benjamin		167-	Mass. ?	255
Hannah		168-	Mass.	216,217,225
John		165-?	Mass. ?	117
Ensign John		166-,7-	Mass. ?	216;225;226;382
Mary (Davis) Goodspeed		1653-4	Barnstable,Mass.	117,127,131,144,333
Mary (Goodspeed)		1647	Mass.	333
Mary (Goodspeed)		166-,7-	Mass.	382
Samuel		164-	Mass.	333
Sarah		169-	Mass.?	255
Hodgkins, Elizabeth		160-;1-?	England ?	491
Holway, Experience		164-;5-	Mass.	333
Home, Charles		173-,4-	Virginia ?	315
Elizabeth (Proctor)		17--	Virginia	314,315
Francis		173-,4-	Virginia ?	315

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
Home (contd)				
George		170-;1-	Virginia ?	314,315
George, Jr.		172-;3-?	Virginia?	315
James		173-;4-	Virginia ?	315
John		173-;4-	Virginia ?	315
William		173-,4-	Virginia ?	315
HOPKINS FAMILY				419-428
Caleb		B1623	Plymouth, Mass.	421;423
Catone (Wheldon)		162-,3-	England	421;427
Constance	(7-47)	C1607	England	280;352,353;357;358,360, 361;419-422,427,428
Damaris		B1618	England	421,427
Damaris		A1627	Plymouth, Mass.	421-423
Deborah		C1625	Plymouth, Mass.	414,421-423
Deborah		1648?	Eastham or Yarmouth, Mass.	349
Eliza Cobb		185-?	-	99
Elizabeth		163-	Plymouth, Mass.	421-423
Elizabeth (Fisher)		159-,160-	England	420,426,427
Frank Kennedy		185-?		99
Giles		C1610	England	420-422,427,428
Hezekiah		171-,2-	Harwinton, Conn.?	139
Ida		185-?		99
Maggie (Cobb)		185-?		99
Martha Lee		185-?		99
Mary (Poole)	(9-189)	15—	England ?	419
Mary Willis (Kennedy)		183-?	Georgia ?	99
Mildred		187-?		99
Nicholas	(9-188)	15—	England ?	419
Oceanus		1620	On Mayflower	421,427
Orren Battle		185-?		99
Ruth		162-,3-	Plymouth, Mass.	421-423
Sarah (Davis)		1717	Barnstable, Mass.	137-141
Stafford		189-?		99
Stephen	(8-94)	C1580	England	352;361,419-428
Stephen ?		bp.1609	England	421,422
Susan (——)		184-?		99
Thomas		187-?		99
Thomas B., Dr.		183-?		99
Thomas Benjamin		186-?		99
Willis		187-?		99
Houghton, Alice (16th Gen.)				497
HOUSE FAMILY (HOWES)				447-449
Alice (——)	(9-71)	15—	England	447-449
Drucilla		159-,160-	England	448
Elizabeth (Hammond)		C161-?	England ?	448
Elizabeth (——)		16—	England	448
Hannah		159-,160-	England	448
Henry		bp.1612	England	448
Rev. John	(9-70)	15—	England	447-449

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
HOUSE FAMILY (HOWES)(contd)				
John		bp.1603	England	448
Mary (Osborne)		160-;161-	England	448
Peninah -Jemimah-	(8-35)	158-,9-	England	374,378,447-449
Priscilla		bp.1605	England	448
Samuel		bp.1610	England	448
Samuel		162-;3-	Mass.	448
Sarah		169-,170-?	Mass. ?	301,307
Thomas		bp.1607	Eastwell,Kent,Eng.	448
Howland, Elizabeth		165-	Mass. ?	382
HULL FAMILY				459-468
Agnes (——)	(9-87)	C1610	England	459-461,464-466
Benjamin		bp.1639	Hingham, Mass.	461
Blanche (——)		162-?	England	461
Dorothy		C1632	England	461
Elizabeth		C1628	England	461,465,466
Grissell		C1630	England	461
Joane (Peson)	(10-173)	15—	England ?	459
Joanna	(8-43)	C1620	England	116;134;135;253,381-383;386,387,459-461,465;466
Rev. Joseph	(9-86)	C1595	Somersetshire,Eng.	382,387,459-468
Joseph		C1622	England	461
Naomi		bp.1640	Mass.	461;466
Ruth		bp.1641	Mass.	461,466
Temperance		C1626	England	461
Thomas	(10-172)	15—	England ?	459
Tristram		C 1624	England	461;466
Hungerford,Elizabeth	(14th Gen.)	14—	England	502,503
Ince, Mary (Miles)		16—	England ?	442
Jarvis, Sally		177-?	Virginia ?	177
Jeffes, Ann -Agnes-(Goodspeed)		bp.1567	Wingrave,Co.Bucks, England	330
Richard		156-	England	330
Jenkins, Edward		16—	England ?	442
Hannah		17—	Mass. ?	87
Lettice (Hanford) Foster		1617-18	Alverdiscott, Devon, Eng.	442,445
Rebecca (Green)		1710	Falmouth, Mass.?	248,249
Sarah	(7-57)	159-,160-	England	213-215;219,220,223,226;228,230
Jessop, Frances (White)		15—	England	485,487
Francis		15—	England ?	485
Johnson, Eleanor		165-	Mass. ?	215
Horatio J.		181-,2-	Virginia ?	177
Ichabod		169-?	Falmouth, Mass.?	194
John		158-?	England	82
Mehitabel (Weeks)		1693-4	Falmouth, Mass.?	194
Susanna (Wright)		181-,2-?	Virginia ?	177

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
Jones, Hannah (Davis)		1653	Barnstable, Mass.	117,127,131,144
Harriet (Fish)		18—	Falmouth, Mass. ?	88
Jedediah		165-?	Mass. ?	117
Mariah -Maria- (Nye)		1702	Sandwich, Mass.	296
Mary		164-?	Mass. ?	229
Mary (Fuller)		C1625	England	470,473,474,478,481
Neva J. (Newbern)		187-?	Ind. Terr. ?	16;43;44
Philas S.		187-?		16,43,44
Ralph		162-?	England ?	470,473,478,481
Rebecca		1642	Dorchester, Mass.	248
Roland		18—	Falmouth, Mass. ?	88
Ruby Prunella		1899	Indian Terr.	16,43
Kellogg, Lydia (Belden)		1675	Wethersfield, Conn.?	216;227
Stephen		166-,7-	Mass. ?	216,227
KENNEDY FAMILY				97-112
Agnes		Ab.1774		102;105,109
Catharine (——)		Ab.1745		107,109
Chryseis		180-?	Chester Co.;S.C.	106
Elizabeth (Bailey)	(3-7)	1775	Chester Co.,S.C.	97,98,100,109,111,181-183
Elizabeth Lydia (Cobb)		180-?	S.C.?	99
George		1765	Ireland ?	106
George		Ab.1817	Chester Co.;S.C.	107
Hannah B.		1825	Chester Co.;S.C.	107
Hugh R.		1830	Chester Co.,S.C.	108
James		Ab.1751	Ireland ?	102,103,104,109
James	(3-6)	1770	Ireland	14,37,40,97-100,109,110-112,182,183
Jane		Ab.1717	Ireland ?	105
Jemima		1801	Chester Co.,S.C.	99,100
John		Ab.1766	Ireland ?	108;109
Maj. John		1770	Ireland ?	107,109
John Bailey, Dr.		1805	Chester Co.,S.C.	98,99,111
Juliana (——)		Ab.1773		108,109
Kitty -Catharine-		1798	Chester Co.;S.C.	98,99,111,112
Margaret		1827	Chester Co.,S.C.	108
Margaret (Adair)		1780	Chester Dist.,S.C.	106;109
Margaret (White)		C1756	Ireland ?	102,104,105,109,
Mary Willis		183-?	Georgia ?	99
Mary (——)		Ab.1768		106,109
Nancy		1802	Chester Co.,S.C.	106
Robert		Ab.1735	Ireland ?	107,109
Robert		1803	Chester Co.;S.C.	98,99,111
Robert, C.S.A.		1834	Chester Co.,S.C.	108
Robert Cobb, Capt.,C.S.A.		C1839		99
Susan	(2-3)	1796	Chester Co.,S.C.	7,13-16,29-31,36,37,41,43,45,97-100,111
deKinglsy,Catherine (20th Gen.)				499
Knightly, Clarissa of Inskipp (19th Gen.)				497

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
Kyne -Keene-, John		156-	England	329
Margaret (Goodspeed)		bp.1568	Wingrave,Co.Bucks,Eng.	329
Lacontar, John		17--	U.S.A.?	13;23
Rebeckah (Lee)		179-?	N.C. or S.C.	13,23
Landus, Content (Nye)		1693	Sandwich, Mass.	296
John		169-?	Mass. ?	296
Lane, George		162-,3-		214;223;228
Sarah		163-	Mass. ?	214,223,228
Lathrop -Lothrop-,Tabitha		167-	Mass. ?	254
Anna -Hannah- (Hammond)		16—		252;253,257,260
Rev. John		bp.1584	Etten,Yorkshire,Eng.	253,257
Lawrence, Ephraim		178-?	Mass. ?	88
Mary		C1782	Falmouth, Mass. ?	88
Layton, Alice	(7-19)	162-?	England	332-334
LEE FAMILY (LEA-LEIGH)				7-79
Abner ?		180-,1-	S.C. ?	14
Amanda Cynthia		1820	Chester, S.C.	15,31,40
Amanda Lucinda (Wright)	(3-5)	1770	Va. or N.C.	7,11-14,25;27,36,41, 99,100,147,156,160, 164,165,169
Amzi Nealy		1829	So. Carolina	14,15,29,31,36,40
Ann (dau. of Francis)		175-?	Psh.Frederick,Louisa Co.,Va. ?	76
Ann (dau. of Wm.)		178-?	Amherst Co.,Va.?	76,77
Ann (——) (wife of James)		17—	England ?	9;65
Anne (Carter)	(4-9)	1720	Middlesex Co.,Va.	7,10,12,65,72,233, 237,240
Annis		179-?	S.C. ?	9;13;24;25;28
Annis		18—	S.C. ?	9,13,24,25,28,33
Betsy		177-?	Amherst Co.,Va.?	76
Bettie		17—?	S.C.	12,21
Betty		176-,7-?	Spotsylvania Co.,Va.?	73
Burnell		18—	S.C. ?	13,33
Carolina (Garland)		18—?	U.S.A.?	15
Caroline		18—	S.C. ?	13;33
Carter		177-?	S.C. ?	11;20;160,162,164,171
Carter		179-?	S.C.	13;14;24;25;27,28
Edmund		177-?	N.C. or S.C.	11,20,46,56,160,162, 164,171
Edwin Wirt		1831	S.C.	14;15,36,40
Elizabeth		18—	S.C. ?	13,33
Elizabeth -Eliza-	(1-1)	1823	Chester Co.,S.C.	6,7,15,16,31,40,89
Farden -Ferdinand?-		178-?	Amherst Co.,Va.?	76
Ferdinand		171-,2-?	King,Wm.Co.,Va.?	74
Ferdinand		178-?	Albemarle Co.,Va.?	77,78
Major Ferdinand	(2-2)	1797	Chester Dist.,S.C.	7,12-16,24,25,28,29, 33;35,36,40,43-45,56, 99,100,112
Francis		172-?	Virginia ?	75
Francis Wainwright		175-?	Louisa Co.,Va.?	76
Frances (——)		17—		65

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
LEE FAMILY (contd)				
George		176-,7-?	Amherst Co.,Va.?	76
Gideon		175-?	Louisa Co.,Va.?	76
Hayward Augustus		1837	Georgia	14;15;29-31;36;40
Helen Ophelia		1835	S.C.	14,15,30,31,36,40
Henry		177-,8-?	Amherst Co.;Va.?	76
Irey -Ira-		1822	Chester Co.,S.C.	14,15,31,36,40
James		162-,3-?	England ?	68
James		1718	England ?	8,9,65,72
James Addison		1818	Chester, S.C.	15;31,40
Jane		178-?	Amherst Co.,Va.?	76;77
Jane		18--?	S.C.?	14,24,25,27,28
Jesse		17--	Virginia ?	73
John		16--	Virginia ?	69
John		C1699	Virginia ?	70,71
John	(4-8)	C1726	England	7-12,20;46-56,65,66,72, 236,237,240
John		17--?	Virginia ?	69,70
John Jr.		17--	King Queen Co.,Va.?	69
John		17--	Virginia ?	73
John (son of Francis)		174-?	Virginia ?	75,76
John		175-?	Virginia ?	76
John (son of Wm.)		177-,8-?	Amherst Co.,Va.	76
John		179-?	S.C.?	13;23;33
John Brown		179-?	S.C.?	14;24;27
Julia Marianna		1839	Alabama	14;15,31,36,40,42-45
Lucinda		18--	N.C. or S.C.	14,24-28
Lucy		17--	Virginia ?	75
Mary (dau. of Ferdinand)		17--	Virginia ?	75
Mary (dau. of Wm.)		178-?	Amherst Co.,Va.	76
Mary (Mears)		181-?	S.C.?	15;40
Mary (——)				14;25
Matilda		18--	S.C.?	13;33
Milla		177-?	S.C.?	11;21
Owen		177-?	S.C.?	11,20,21,160,162,164, 171,172
Paschall Greenhill		175-,6-	Prince Edward Co.,Va.?	74
Patsy		178-?	Amherst Co.,Va.?	76
Phebe		177-?	S.C.?	11;20-22
Rebeckah		179-?	N.C. or S.C.	13,23
Richard		17--	Virginia ?	73
Richard, Jr.		175-?	King & Queen Co.,Va.?	75
Robert E.		186-?	U.S.	16;40
Sarah		18--	S.C.?	13;33
Sarah E.		18--	S.C.?	14,24,25,27,28
Sarah (Higgs)		182-?	S.C.?	15
Sooky (——)		17--	S.C.?	13,33
Susan (Kennedy)	(2-3)	1796	Chester Co.,S.C.	7,13-16,29-31,36,37,41, 43,45,97-100,111
Susanna		175-?	Louisa Co.,Va.?	76

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
LEE FAMILY (contd)				
Thomas		17—	Virginia ?	69,70
Thomas (son of Wm.)		178-?	Amherst Co.,Va.	76
Thomas		18—	S.C. ?	13;33
Thomas Sumpter		1833	S.C.	14;15,31,36,40
Capt. William		15-,16--	England ?	67,68
William			"Verinas" Va.,1608	67
William		16—	England ?	68,69
William			Chas.City & Surry Co.,Va. 1654-60	67
Rev. William		C1744	King William Co.,Va.	74,75
William		17—	England	8,21,22,23,46,56,65
William		17—	Virginia ?	73
William (wife Rachel)		17—	Spotsylvania Co.,Va.?	73
William (wife Ann)		17—	Virginia ?	76,77
William (wife Sarah)		17—	Virginia ?	79
William (son of John)		172-	Spotsylvania Co.,Va.?	70,71
William (son of Wm.)		176-,7-	Virginia	76
William Elliott	(3-4)	1749	Orange Co.,N.C.?	7,11-14,20,23-28,39,41, 56,99,100,147,164,165
Zachariah		17—	Virginia ?	74
Zachariah Greenhill		175-,6-	Virginia ?	74
Leete, Mary		15—		277
Legatt, Catherine (White)		15—	Sturton, Eng.	484,487
George		15—	England	484
Lemly, Samuel		1849	Jackson, Miss.	7;17
Stella Adolphus (Robinson)		1859	Minden, La.	6,7,17
Stella Amanda Robinson		1896	Texarkana, Texas	7
LEWIS FAMILY (LEWES)				213-231
Benjamin	(5-14)	1674-5	Falmouth, Mass.	213,216,217,225,226,299, 300;306
Bethiah		1710-11	Falmouth, Mass.?	217;225,227
Cornelius		166-	Mass.	215,226
Cornelius		170-?	Mass. ?	244
Edward		16—	England	214,219,221-223,229,230
Eleanor (Johnson)		165-	Mass. ?	215
Elizabeth	(4-7)	1704-5	Falmouth, Mass.	123;124;138,213,216,217, 223;227;296
Elizabeth (Crowell)	(5-15)	1682	Yarmouth, Mass. ?	216,217,225,226,299,300, 306
Elizabeth -Betsey- (Fish)		1778	Falmouth, Mass.	87
Ephraim		1641	Barnstable, Mass.	214,219,223,228-230;
George	(7-56)	15—	England	213-215,219-223,226,228, 230
George		16—	England ?	214,217,219,222,223,228, 230
George, Jr.		162-,3-	England	339;344
Hannah		1717	Colchester, Conn.	217;227
Hannah (Cobb)		164-?	Mass.	214,223,229

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
LEWIS FAMILY (LEWES)(contd)				
Hannah (Hinckley)		168-	Mass.	216,217,225
Hepzibah		1674	Swansey, Mass.	229
Isaiah		177-?	Mass.?	87
Jabez		16—	England ?	214;219;223
James		1631	England ?	214;219;222;223,228
James		1654	Falmouth, Mass. ?	215,225,226,229
Jane (——)		165-?	Mass. ?	215
John		1637-8	Scituate, Mass. ?	214,219,221-223,228,230
Joseph		1647	Barnstable, Mass.	229
Judah		1703	Falmouth, Mass.	216;225,227
Lydia (Belden) Kellogg		1675	Wethersfield,Conn.?	216;227
Margery		166-?	Mass.	215;226
Mary		C1623	England ?	214;219;223;228
Mary		1659	Falmouth, Mass. ?	215;223,226,229
Mary		1720	Colchester, Conn.	217,227
Mary (Davis)	(6-29)	C1631	Horsmonden, Co. Kent?, Eng.	113-116;125;127,128; 134-136;144;214-216, 223,225,226,228,231
Mary (Jones)		164-?	Mass. ?	229
Mary (Lumbert)		bp.1637	Scituate, Mass.	214;217,223,228,339,344
Mary (——)		16—		214,223
Nathaniel		1645	Barnstable, Mass.	229
Nathaniel		1673	Swansey, Mass.	229
Samuel		1662	Falmouth, Mass. ?	215,223,226,229
Samuel		1673	Swansey, Mass.	229
Samuel		1709	Falmouth, Mass.?	217;225;227
Sarah		1643-4	Barnstable, Mass.	215,219,223,229,230
Sarah (Green)		1704	Falmouth, Mass.	244
Sarah (Jenkins)	(7-57)	159-,160-	England	213-215;219,220,223, 226;228;230
Sarah (Lane)		163-	Mass. ?	214;223;228
Thomas	(6-28)	C1628	England	116;125;127,136,213-216;219;222-226
Thomas		1656	Falmouth, Mass. ?	215,225,226,228-230
Leyland, Cecilie (14th Gen.)				497
LINNELL FAMILY				373-379
Abigail		163-?	England	374;376-378
Bethiah		bp.1640-1	Barnstable, Mass.	374;376-378
David		1627	England	374;376-378
Experience		166-,7-	Barnstable, Mass.?	117;137;139
Hannah	(7-17)	162-?	England ?	116;117,127,144,373, 374;376-379
Hannah		166-?	Mass. ?	117,120
Hannah (Shelley)		162-,3-	Eng. or Mass.	374
John		167-?	Mass. ?	117
Mary		162-,3-	England	374;378
Peninah -Jemimah- (House)	(8-25)	158-9-	England	374,378,447,449
Robert	(8-34)	C1584	England	373,374,376-379,448,449

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
LINNELL FAMILY (contd)				
Ruth (Davis)		1674	Barnstable, Mass.	117;131;144
Sarah		1607	England	374;376;377
Shubael (or Samuel)		163-	England	374;377,378
Little, James B.		18--	S.C. ?	182;186
Lothrop, Mary		164-,5-?	Mass. ?	300;305;306
Sarah (Linnell) Ewer		1607	England	374;376,377
Thomas		160-?	England	374,376
Lovell, Elizabeth (Dimmock)		1704	Barnstable, Mass.	255
Hannah (Crowell)		1687	Yarmouth, Mass.	301;306
James		168-,9-?	Mass. ?	301,306
John		170-?	Mass. ?	255
Lucas, Jane		164-,5-	Mass.	332;335
Jane (Goodspeed)		162-?	Mass.	332;335
Mary		164-,5-	Mass.	332,335
LUMBERT FAMILY				337-345
Abia		162-,3-	Mass. ?	339
Abigail		163-	Mass. ?	339
Abigail (Linnell)		163-?	England	374;376-378
Bathshua		1882	Barnstable, Mass.	340,344
Benjamin		1642	Mass.	338
Bernard	(8-44)	C1608	England	214;223;228,337-339, 342;343,345
Bethia		1680	Barnstable, Mass.	340,344
Caleb		C161-	England ?	338
Elizabeth	(6-11)	1668	Barnstable, Mass.	253-255;337;340,344
Elizabeth (Derby)	(7-23)	C1646	Yarmouth?, Mass.	254,339,340,344,389, 402;403
Hannah		1671	Barnstable, Mass.	340;344
Jabez		1641-2	Mass. ?	339;344
Jabez		1673	Barnstable, Mass.	340,344
Jabez		1678	Barnstable, Mass.	340
Jedediah		1640	Mass.	338
Jemima		C163-	Mass.	339
Joseph		1638	Mass.	338
Joshua		160-	England	338
Joshua		162-,3-	England ?	374
Joyce (——)		158-,160-	England ?	338
Margaret		C162-	England or N.E.	338
Martha		1640	Barnstable, Mass.	339;344
Mary		bp.1637	Scituate, Mass.	214,217,223,228,339, 344
Mary		1669	Barnstable, Mass.	340;344
Patience		1684	Barnstable, Mass.	340,344
Patience (Cobb) Coleman		166-,7-	Mass. ?	340
Rebecca		1676	Barnstable, Mass.	340;344
Sarah		1666	Barnstable, Mass.	340,344
Sarah (Darby)		163-,164-	Yarmouth, Mass. ?	339
Thomas	(9-88)	C158-	England	337;338
Thomas	(7-22)	C1633	Dorchester or Scituate, Mass.	254,337;339,340,343, 344;402,403
Thomas		1667	Barnstable, Mass.	340,344

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
Lynde, Deacon Thomas		C1594	England	191
Lyon, Elizabeth		16—		262
Manter -Manton-Martin-, John		163-,4-	Mass. ?	339;344
Martha (Lumbert)		1640	Barnstable, Mass.	339,344
Marston, Edward		159-?	England	83
Elizabeth (Fish)		bp.1591	Mass.	83
Massey, Elizabeth	(8-149)	159-	England	363;365,366
Matthews, Elizabeth (Crowell)		1649	Yarmouth, Mass.	300;306
Samuel		164-,5-	Mass. ?	300,306
Mayhew, Jane (Gallyon)(Payne)		16—	England	431
Martha		1638	Watertown, Mass.	431;433
Gov. Thomas		16—	England	431;433
Mayo, Hannah		165-?	Mass. ?	118;119;127
McGehee, Elizabeth	(5-21)	168-,9-?	Virginia ?	147,148,150,151,157
Meads, Mary		164-?	Mass. ?	116
Mears, Mary		181-?	S.C. ?	15,40
Meiggs, Thankful		169-?	Mass. ?	86
deMercaunt, Agnes	(15th Gen.)	13—	England	265;272
Merynge, Margaret	(10-417)	153-	England	287,290
Miles, Mary		16—	England ?	442
Obediance		C1780	Conn. ?	140,142
Miller, Lydia		16—	Eng. or Mass. ?	84
Minor, Diana		170-,1-	Virginia ?	368
deMonthery, Elizabeth	(25th Gen.)			501
Moone, Alice	(10-187)	15—	England	392
Robert ?	(11-374)	15—	England	392
Moores, Mary		163-~~4~~,5-	Mass.	331;335
Mathew (Goodspeed)		162-	Wingrave, Co.Bucks, England	332,335
Mortimer, Elinor	(10-5;93)	156-?	England	442;444
Morton, Hannah		163-?	Mass. or Eng. ?	470,473
Murrell, Margaret Eliz.		1880	Minden, La.	7,17
Mylward, Eleanor (Rogers)		15—	England	276
Robert		15—?	England	276
Nelso, Jane (Wright)		178-,9-?	Virginia ?	177
John		178-,9-?	Virginia ?	177
deNevers, Frmengarde	(24th Gen.)	11—		501
Newbern, Benjamin B.		1791	U.S.A.	15;43
Bradford Beavers		187-?	Ind. Terr. ?	16;45
John Hampton		1831	U.S.A.	15;42-45
Julia Marianna (Lee)		1839	Alabama	14;15,31,36,40,42-45
Lee D.		187-?	Ind. Terr. ?	16;44
Mary (Beavers)		1800	U.S.A.	15;43
Mollie (Ponder)		187-	U.S.A.	16;44
Neva J.		187-?	Ind. Terr. ?	16;43,44
Sallie		187-?	Ind. Terr. ?	16;45
Sue Oneda		186-?	Ind. Terr. ?	16,44
Newberry, Hannah				442
Norreys, Elizabeth	(14th Gen.)			499

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
NYE FAMILY				287-297
Agnes (Tregian)	(11-833)	150-,1-	England	287;289
Agnes (——) Rye	(8-105)	C1580	England	287,291,292
Anne		15--	England	290
Benjamin	(7-52)	bp.1620	England	287,292-294,429-431
Benjamin		165-	Falmouth, Mass.	295
Caleb		C1658	Falmouth; Mass.	295
Caleb		1704	Sandwich, Mass.	296,297
Content		1693	Sandwich; Mass.	296
Deborah		1700	Sandwich; Mass.	296
Ebenezer		C1654	Sandwich, Mass.	294,295
Edmundus		157-;8-	England	290
Elizabeth (Wood)		165-;6-	Mass. ?	295
Esther (Shed)		164-;5-?	Mass. ?	295
Hannah (——)		164-,5-?	Mass. ?	295
Henry		C1589	England	290
Jemima		1695-6	Sandwich, Mass.	296
Joan (Wilkshire)		156-	England	290
John		159-	England	291
John		C1647	Sandwich; Mass.	294,295
Jonathan		1649	Sandwich, Mass.	295
Judith (——)		159-,160-?	England	291
Katherine (Poulsden)	(9-209)	156-	England	287;290;291
Katherine (Tupper)	(7-53)	1623	England	287;292,294,429-431
Lemuel		1698-9	Sandwich, Mass.	296;297
Margaret (Merynge)	(10-147)	153-	England	287,290
Mariah -Maria-		1702	Sandwich, Mass.	296
Mary		159-,160-	England	290
Mary		164-,5-	Sandwich, Mass.	294
Mary -Mercy- (——)	(6-27)	165-	Mass. ?	295,296
Mercy		1652	Sandwich, Mass.	295
Nathan	(6-26)	C1660	Sandwich, Mass.	287,295-297
Nathan		1708	Sandwich, Mass.	296,297
Patience (Burgess)		164-,5-?	Mass. ?	295
Phillip C.		1596	England	291
Ralph	(10-416)	C1533	England	288-290
Ralph		15--	England	290
Randolph	(12-1664)	14--	England	287,289
Remember		1686-7	Sandwich, Mass.	295
Sarah (Gibbs)		164-,5-?	Mass. ?	295
Temperance		1689	Sandwich, Mass.	295
Thankful	(5-13)	1691	Sandwich, Mass.	118;123;287,296,297
Thomas	(9-208)	C1557	England	287;290;291
Thomas	(8-104)	C1582	England	287,291,292
Thomas		1623	England	292
William	(11-832)	15--	England	287,289
Osborne, Mary		160-,161-	England	448
Paine, Elizabeth		C161-?	England ?	448
Mary		165-?	Eastham, Mass.	280
Mary (Snow)		1630?	Plymouth, Mass.	353;361
Thomas		162-,3-	Mass. ?	353,357,361

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
PALMER FAMILY				489-492
Bridget		160-,1-?	England ?	491,492
Elizabeth (Hodgkins)		160-,1-?	England ?	491
Frances (——)	(10-203)	15—	England ?	489-492
Henry		160-,1-?	England ?	491;492
Sarah	(9-101)	160-1-	England	408;409,489,491
William	(10-202)	157-,8-		408;411
William		A1612		491,492
Park, Fannie Floyd		1834	Greensboro, Ga.	140
Parsons, Anne		159-	England	82
Patterson, Kitty -Catherine-		1798	Chester Co.,S.C.	98,99,111,112
Perry, Deborah		163-?	England or Mass.	326,431
Sarah		167-?	Mass. ?	117
Peson, Joane	(10-173)	15—	England ?	459
Phinney, Elizabeth		C1690	Barnstable, Mass.	124,137,139,141
Freelove		175-?	Mass.	86
John		164-?	Mass. ?	280
John		1665	Mass.	340
Mary (Rogers)		1644	Mass.	280
Sarah (Lumbert)		1666	Barnstable, Mass.	340,344
Plantagenet, Edward (King Edward I of England)	(19th Gen.)			501;503
Princess Elizabeth	(18th Gen.)			501,503
Plyer -Player-,Drucilla (House)		159-,160-	England	448
Simon		16—	England ?	448
Poe, John A.				16;44
Sue Oneda (Newbern)		186-?	Ind. Terr. ?	16;44
Ponder, Mollie		187-?	U.S.A.	16,44
Poole, Mary		15—	England ?	419
Porter, Augustine		15—	England	496
Katherine	(11-7)	15—	England	494;496
Poulsden, Katherine	(9-209)	156-	England	287;290;291
Pratt, Adriana deWerden	(11-705)	15—	England	265,277,284
Powers, Sally (Wright)		179-?	Virginia ?	177
Thomas		179-?	Virginia ?	177
Prence, Jane		162-,3-	Mass. ?	353;361
Gov. Thomas		16—	England	353;359
Preston, Matthew? (Davis)		C1736	Harwinton, Conn.?	138,139,141
PROCTOR FAMILY				309-322
Allis (——)		159-,160-	England ?	309
Ambrose		16—	England ?	310
Ann (——)	(6-39)	16—	Virginia ?	309;316,319,321
Charles		169-	Spotsylvania Co.,Va.	319,321
Elizabeth	(5-19)	169-,170-	Spotsylvania Co.,Va.?	235-237,239,240, 309;319,321
Elizabeth		17—	Virginia	314,315
Elizabeth (Rogers)		15--		277
Elizabeth (——)	(7-77)	165-?	Virginia ?	309;311;312;316
George	(7-76)	165-?	Virginia ?	309,311;312,316,318
George		C167-	Virginia	312-319,322

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
PROCTOR FAMILY (contd)				
George, Jr.(Son of George b.167-)		169-,170-	Virginia	315;316
George (Son of Wm. & Ann)		169-,170-	Virginia	319;321
John		15—	England	277;309;310
John		169-,0-	Virginia	315;316,319
Margaret		16—	Virginia	315,316
Mary (dau.of George,b.167-)		169-,0-	Virginia	315
Mary (dau.of Wm. & Ann)		169-,0-	Virginia	319;321
Mary (——)		167-?	Virginia	312;314,315
Sarah (——)		167-,8-	Virginia ?	316,319
Stephen		15—,16--	England	310
Thomas				310
William		1592	England	309
William	(6-38)	C1675	Virginia ?	236;309;312,313,316-319,321,322
Winifred		15--,16—	England	310
Ratclif, Cicelie	(11-1,191)	1500	England	494,497
Johanna		15—	England	494
Readman, Jane	(20th Gen.)			497
Rhiwallon, Gladys	(22nd Gen.)			499
Richard -Richardson-, Hannah (Green)		164-	Mass.	242,246
Joseph		164-?		242
deRieviers, Mary	(21st Gen.)			501,506
RING FAMILY				413-417
Andrew		1616	England	347;414-416,421
Deborah (Hopkins)		C1625	Plymouth, Mass.	414,421-423
Elizabeth	(7-43)	161-,2-?	England	347-349,413-415,417
Lettice (——) Morton		16—	England	414
Mercy -Mary- (——)	(8-87)	158-;9-	England	347;413-416
Sussanah		161-,2-	England	414;415
William	(8-86)	15—	England	413,414
Roberts, John O.		181-;2-	Virginia ?	177
Mary (Wright)		181-,2-	Virginia ?	177
ROBINSON FAMILY (see Vol. 1, also)				146
Abigail		1674	Falmouth, Mass.	5;198
Abigail		1694	Falmouth, Mass.	5;324
Alice (Dexter)		16—	Mass. ?	5,198
Allena		1897	Pittsburg,Camp Co., Texas	10
Ann		16—	England	485
Bethia (Lumbert)		1680	Barnstable, Mass.	340,344
Bridget		1608	Amsterdam, Holland	5
Bridget (White)	(9-1)	15—	Sturton, England	5,483,485,487,488
Charles A.		184-?	Mass. ?	89
Clara Eliza		1847	Falmouth, Mass.	6,17
Edward T.		1856	California	89
Elihu		1741	Falmouth, Mass.	5,245
Elijah		1789	Falmouth, Mass.	122

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
ROBINSON FAMILY (contd)				
Elisha	(3-0)	1763	Chilmark, Mass.	1;3;4,122;196
Eliza -Elizabeth-(Lee)	(1-1)	1823	Chester Co., S.C.	6;7,15,16,31,40,89
Elizabeth		169-	Falmouth, Mass.	5;324
Elizabeth (Weeks)	(7-1-9)	C1645-50	Mass.	5,190,191,194,197-199,324,443
Experience		1696-7	Falmouth, Mass.	5;324
Fear		C1621-2	Leyden, Holland	5;485
Fear		bp.1664-5	Barnstable, Mass.	5,443
Fear		1676	Falmouth, Mass.	198
Fear		1738	Falmouth, Mass.	5;245
Foster Fish	(1-0)	1814	Falmouth, Mass.	6;7;15,16,89
Foster Fish		1852	Minden, La.	6,7,17
Frank G.		1858	California ?	89
Hannah		1709	Falmouth, Mass.	5;324
Hannah		1728	Falmouth, Mass.	5,244
Hannah (Harper)	(6-1-7)	1670	Mass.	5,190,198,244,323,324,326
Isaac	(8-0-22)	1610	Leyden, Holland	5,191,196,198,199,442,443,445,485
Isaac		bp.1642	Barnstable, Mass.	5;443
Isaac	(6-0-6)	1669-70	Falmouth, Mass.	5,194,198,244,324,326
Isaac, Jr.		1713	Falmouth, Mass.	5;324
Isaac	(4-0)	C1730	Falmouth, Mass.	1;3;245
Isaac	(2-0)	1787	Falmouth, Mass.	1,3,4,88,122
Israel		bp.1651	Barnstable, Mass.	5
Jabez		1726	Falmouth, Mass.	5,244
Jacob		C1612	Leyden, Holland	5
Jacob		bp.1653	Barnstable, Mass.	5
James		C1612	Leyden, Holland	485
Jeremiah		1732	Falmouth, Mass.	5,245
Rev. John	(9-0)	1575	Lincolnshire, England	5
John		1606	Norwich, England	5;485
John	(7-0-8)	bp.1640	Barnstable, Mass.	5,191,197,199,324,443
John		1668	Falmouth, Mass.	5;198
John		1699	Falmouth, Mass.	5;324
John Edwin	(0-0)	1850	Eufala, Alabama	5,6,17
Lt.Col. John Edwin		1885	Pittsburg, Texas	1
John Parker		1822	Falmouth, Mass.	89
Joseph		1679-80	Falmouth, Mass.	5,340
Laura W.		1855	California ?	89
Maimee Lee		1881	Pittsburg,Camp Co.,Tex.	iv,7
Margaret Rebecca (Murrell)		1880	Minden, La.	7,17
Margaret		1649	Barnstable, Mass.	443
Margaret (Hanford)	(8-1-23)	1619	England	5,191,196-198,441-445,485
Martha		1743	Falmouth, Mass.	5;245
Martha (Green)	(5-1)	1705	Falmouth, Mass.	5,241,244,324

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
ROBINSON FAMILY (contd)				
Mary -Mercy-	(7-11)	bp1647	Barnstable, Mass.	191,195-197,199,443
Mary -Mercy-		1683	Falmouth, Mass.	5,118
Mary	(5-3)	1704	Falmouth, Mass.	5,324
Mary	(4-1)	1738	Falmouth, Mass.	245
Mary G. (Allen)		182-?	Mass.	89
Mary (Hatch)		1647?	Falmouth, Mass.	191,196
Mary (Robinson)	(5-3)	1704	Falmouth, Mass.	5,324
Mary (Robinson)	(4-1)	1738	Falmouth, Mass.	245
Mary (——)		16—	England ?	485
Mehitabel		1700-1	Falmouth, Mass.	197
Mehitabel (Weeks)	(6-5)	1671	Falmouth, Mass.	189,197,199
Mercy		C1614	Leyden, Holland	5,485
Mercy -Marcye-	(7-11)	bp.1647	Barnstable, Mass.	5,443
Mercy		bp.1688	Falmouth, Mass.	198
Moses		1798	Falmouth, Mass.	123
Peter		1655-6	Barnstable, Mass.	5
Peter	(5-0)	1701	Falmouth, Mass.	5,244,324
Prudence		1707	Falmouth, Mass.	5,324
Rowland		17—	Falmouth, Mass.	255
Sarah		1690	Falmouth, Mass.	5,323
Sarah (Sanford)		174-?	Mass. ?	5
Stella Adolphus		1859	Minden, La.	6,7,17
Susannah		bp.1637	Scituate, Mass.	5,443
Susannah		1735	Falmouth, Mass.	5,245
Susannah		1785	Falmouth, Mass.	87,122
Susie Alla		1854	Minden, La.	6,7,17
Sylvanus		1792	Falmouth, Mass.	123
Tabitha		1796	Falmouth, Mass.	123
Temperance (Davis)	(3-1)	bp.1762	Falmouth, Mass.	113,122,196
Thankful (Dimmock)		1702	Barnstable, Mass.	255
Thankful (Fish)	(2-1)	1788	Falmouth, Mass.	81,86,88,122
Thatcher		1812	Falmouth, Mass.	89
Thomas		1656-7	Falmouth, Mass.	5
Thomas	(5-2)	1703	Falmouth, Mass.	324
Timothy	(6-4)	1671	Falmouth, Mass.	5,197,198
Willard		1820	Falmouth, Mass.	89
Willard Lee		1849	Falmouth, Mass.	6,7,17
ROGERS FAMILY				265-285
Adriana deWerden Pratt	(11-705)	15—	England	265,277,284
Ambrose		15—		277
Ann (Churchman)		16—	England ?	279
Augustine		15—		277
Barnaby		15—		277
Bernard	(10-352)	1543	Wittenberg,Saxony,Eng.	277,284
Catherine (deCourtenay)	(13-2817)	1444-6	England	265,274,275,283, 502-504
Daniel		Ab.1540	England	277,284
Edward		15—	England	276

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
ROGERS FAMILY (contd)				
Eleanor		15--	England	276
Eleazer		16—	Mass.	280
Eleazer		1673	Eastham, Mass.	281
Elizabeth		15—		277
Elizabeth		16—	England ?	279
Elizabeth		1639	Mass.	280
Elizabeth		1666	Eastham, Mass.	281
Elizabeth (Rowland)		16--	England ?	279
Elizabeth (Snow)	(6-23)	C1640	Plymouth, Mass.	208;266,280,281,351,353, 354,362
Elizabeth (Twining)		16—	Mass.	280
George		1484-5	England	275
Grace (——)	(8-89)	15—	England ?	265,278,279
Hannah		1652	Mass.	280
Hannah	(5-11)	1669	Eastham, Mass.	86,207-209,211,266,281, 282
Hannah (——)	(7-45)	160-,1-	England	265,279,280,354
Hester		15—		277
James		1615	England	279
James		1648	Mass.	280
Joan		15--	England	276
John, Sr.,Esq.		1407	England	272;273
John	(12-1408)	1485	Bradford, England	265;275;276,283,284
Rev. John	(11-704)	1507	Deritend, England	265,276,284
John		1611	England	279
John		1642	Mass.	280
John		16—	Mass.	280
Lt. Joseph	(7-44)	C1607-8	Dorsetshire, Eng.?	266,278-281,353,354,362
Joseph		1635	Mass.	280
Joseph		16—	Mass.	280
Joseph		1667	Eastham, Mass.	281
Judah		16--	Mass.	280
Margaret (Wyatt)	(12-1409)	14--	England	265;276,284
Margaret (——)	(14-5633)	14—	England ?	265,273
Mary		1644	Mass.	280
Mary (Leete)		15—		277
Mary (Paine)		165-?	Eastham, Mass.	280
Nathaniel		16—	Mass.	280
Nathaniel		1675	Eastham, Mass.	281
Noah (?)		16—	England ?	279
Phebe (Harding)		1710	Eastham, Mass.	208
Phillip		15—		277
Priscilla (Hamblin)		16—	Mass. ?	280
Prudence (——)		16—	Mass. ?	281
Ruhmah (Willis)		16—	Mass. ?	281
Samuel		15--		277
Sarah		1633	Mass.	280
Sarah (Treat)		16—	Mass. ?	281
Susan		15—	Brabant (Antwerp)	277

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
ROGERS FAMILY (contd)				
Susanna (Deane)		16--	Mass. ?	280;353;362
Thomas	(14-5632)	1408	England	265;272,273;283
Thomas	(13-2816)	1435	England	265,273-275,283,502, 503
Thomas	(8-88)	1586-7	England	278,279,281,284
Thomas		1609	England	279
Thomas	(6-22)	1638-9	Eastham, Mass.	208;266,280,282,353, 354,362
Thomas		1670	Eastham, Mass.	281
Thomas		1672	Eastham, Mass.	281
Thomas Matthew	(9-176)	C1565	Eng. or Scotland	277;278;284
William		1480	England	274,275,283
William		15—	England	276
William		1613	England	279
William		C1655	Mass.	280
—— (McMurdo)	(9-177)	15—		277,278,284
Rowland, Elizabeth		16—	England ?	279
Rowles, Elizabeth	(8-93)	155-,6-?	England	351,352,361
ROWLEY FAMILY				407-411
Aaron		1666	Barnstable, Mass.	409;471-473
Anne (——) Blossom		160-,1-	England	408,491
Catherine (Crippen)		166-?	Mass. ?	409
Elizabeth (Fuller)	(8-51)	163-?	England ?	192;407-409;411,469-471,473,478,481
Henry	(9-100)	16—	England	407-409
Joanna (——)		166-,7-	Mass. ?	409
John		1667	Barnstable, Mass.	409,471,473
Joseph		163-	Mass. ?	408
Mary	(7-25)	1653	Barnstable, Mass.	192;194;195,199,409-411,471,473
Mary		167-;8-	Falmouth, Mass.?	194
Mary		168-;9-	Falmouth, Mass.?	194
Mary (Fletcher?)		165-;6-	Mass. ?	409
Matthew		166-,7-	Barnstable, Mass.	409;471;473
Mehitable		1660	Barnstable, Mass.	409,471,473
Mercy -Mary- (Hatch)		166-;7-	Mass.	409
Mercy (Weeks)		166-,7-	Mass.	409
Moses	(8-50)	B1630	England ?	192;407-409;411,471, 473;478;481;491
Moses		1654	Barnstable, Mass.	409;411;471,473
Nathan		166-,7-	Barnstable, Mass.	409,471,473
Sarah		163-?	Mass. ?	409
Sarah		1662	Barnstable, Mass.	409;471;473;481
Sarah (Palmer)	(9-101)	160-,1-	England	408;409,489,491
Shubael		1660	Barnstable, Mass.	409,471,473
Rye, Henry		159-,160-	England	291
St. John, Agnes	(18th Gen.)	12—	England	501,507,511
Sandridge, Elizabeth (Wright)		176-?	Virginia ?	177
Joseph		176-?	Virginia ?	177

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
Sanford, Sarah		174-?	Mass. ?	5
Seabrooke, Alice (Goodspeed)		bp.1576	England	329
Jane		163-,4-,5-	England	332;335
Mary (Goodspeed)		162-?	England	332,335
Robert		162-	England	329
Scalis, Deacon Richard		158-?	England	442;445
Sharpe, Elias		16—	Virginia ?	315;316
Margaret (Proctor)		16—	Virginia	315,316
Mary		160-,1-	England	437
Shed, Esther		164-,5-?	Mass. ?	295
Shelley, Hannah		162-,3-	Eng. or Mass.	374
Shewerick, Margaret		167-?	Mass. ?	194
Short, John		15—		277
Susan (Rogers)		15—	Brabant(Antwerp)	277
Shudell, Elizabeth (Goodlaw)		159-?	Wigam Parish,Eng.	365,366
James		158-,9-	England	365
Sims, Martha		180-,1-?	Virginia ?	177
Peggy (Wright)		178-?	Virginia ?	177
Richard		177-,8-?	Virginia ?	177
Sarah				159,169
SINGLETON FAMILY				493-494
Alice (Farrington)	(10-595)	15—	England	365,366,494,498
Cecily (Gerard)		15—	England	494
Johanna (Ratclif)		15—	England	494
John		15—	England	494
Margaret	(9-297)	157-	England	365,493,494,500
Thomas		15—	England	494
William	(10-594)	155-?	England	365;493,494
Smalley, John		16—	England	353;359
Mary		163-,4-	Mass.	353,362
SMITH FAMILY				495-496
Eleanor	(10-3)	15—	Sturton, Eng.	483-485,487,495,496
Katherine (Porter)	(11-7)	15—	England	484;496
Sarah		168-?	Mass. ?	207;211
William	(11-6)	15—	Honington,Lincolnshire, Eng.	484,495,496
Zerviah		173-?	Hartford, Conn.	138;139
Snelson, Clorender -Clarinda- (Wright)		176-?	Virginia ?	158,161,164,168
Nathaniel		174-,5-	Virginia ?	159,161,163,164,170, 174-176
SNOW FAMILY				351-362
Ann (Cook)		163-?	Plymouth, Mass.?	349;353,361
Constance (Hopkins)	(7-47)	C1605	England	280,352;353,357,358, 360;361;419-422
Elizabeth	(6-23)	C1640	Plymouth, Mass.	208;266,280,281,351, 353;354;362
Elizabeth (Rowles)	(8-93)	155-,6-?	England	351;352,361
Elizabeth (——)		164-	Mass. ?	353,362

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
SNOW FAMILY (contd)				
Hannah				353;362
Jabez		C1642	Plymouth, Mass.	353;357,361,362
Jane (Prence)		162-,3-	Mass. ?	353;361
John		C1638	Plymouth; Mass.	353;357;358;361,362
Joseph		1634	Plymouth, Mass.	353;356;361,362
Katherina (Harwoode)	(9-185)			351;352;360
Mark		1628	Plymouth, Mass.	349;352,353,356,358, 359;361
Mary		1630?	Plymouth, Mass.	353;361
Mary (Bigford)		163-;4-	Mass. ?	353;362
Mary (Smalley)		163-,4-	Mass.	353;362
Mary (——)		163-?	Mass. ?	353;362
Nicholas	(8-92)	A1559	England	351;352,360;361
Nicholas	(7-46)	1599-1600	England	280;351-353,356,361, 421;422
Nicholaus	(9-184)	15—	England	351;352,360
Rebecca				354;362
Ruth		C1644	Plymouth; Mass.	353;362
Sarah		1632	Plymouth; Mass.	353;362
Stephen		C1634	Plymouth, Mass.	353;356;357,361,362
Susannah (Deane) Rogers		16--	Mass. ?	280;353;362
Sparrow, Jonathan Esq.		164-?	Mass. ?	215;219;223;229
Sarah (Lewis -Lewes-) Cobb		1643-4	Barnstable, Mass.	215,219,223,229,230
Spindler, Alice		157-,8-	England	330
Sprigge, Mary	(8-65)	1585	Lubenham, Leicestershire, Eng.	81,82,83,84
Standish, Cecily	(15th Gen.)			499
Dorothy of Duxbury	(17th Gen.)			497
Stertevant, Mehitabel		171-?	Sandwich, Mass.	137
Stuart, Anne (Nye)		15--	England	290
Nick		15—	England	290
Sturgis; Desire		166-	Mass. ?	253
Symonds, Alice (Moone)	(10th Gen.)	15--	England	392
Ann, -Agnes-	(9-93)	157-?	England	389,392,397,398
William	(10-186)	15—	England	392
Tanner, William		157-?	England	442,444
Tate, Robert		178-,9-?	Virginia ?	177
Susan		179-,180-	Virginia ?	177
Taylor, Ruth		164-,5-	Mass. ?	116
Thickins, Jane (White)		159-?	England	485,487
Randall		159-?	England	485
Timberlake, Ann		178-?	Virginia ?	177
Tisdall, Hannah (Rogers)		1652	Mass.	280
John		16—	Mass. ?	280
Tower, John		164-	Mass. ?	206;210
Sarah (Harding)		164-?	Mass.	206,210
Trafford, Alice	(22nd Gen.)			497
Treat, Sarah		16—	Mass. ?	281
Tregian, Agnes	(11-833)	150-,1-	England	287,289
Ralph		149-?	England	289

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
Trippe, Rose	(10-165)	15—	England	451;454
Trussel, Nancy (Wright)		177-,8-?	Virginia ?	163,173
TUPPER FAMILY				429-433
Ann (——) Hodgson		A1588	England	430;431
Deborah (Perry)		163-?	Eng. or Mass.	426;431
Henry	(9-212)	15—	England	429;430
Katharine	(7-53)	1623	England	287;292,294,429-431
Katherine (Gater)	(8-107)	159-,160-	England	429;430
Martha (Mayhew)		1638	Watertown, Mass.	431,433
Richard	(10-424)	15—	England	429
Robert		162-	England	430
Robert		1633	England	431
Susan (——) Turner		15—	England	430
Capt. Thomas	(8-106)	1578	Bury,Co.Sussex,Eng.	429-431
Thomas		162-,3-	England	430
Thomas		1638	Sandwich, Mass.	431,433
Turnstall, Cecilie	(15th Gen.)			497
Twining, Elizabeth		16—	Mass.	280
deUmfraville, Alice	(17th Gen.)	12—		513;516,517
Sir Henry	(18th Gen.)	12—		516;518
DeVere, Isabel	(20th Gen.)			501;509,511
Wade, Elizabeth (Hanford)		1621	Devon, Eng. ?	442,443
Nicholas		C1616		442
Waite, Capt. John		163-?	Mass. ?	242
Mary (Green)		163-?	Mass.	242,246
Waldo, Deacon Edward		168-	Conn. ?	254
Thankful (Dimmock)		1684	Barnstable, Mass.	254,257
Wales, Elizabeth		158-,9-	England ?	485
Walker, Annis (Lee)		179-?	S.C. ?	9,13,24,25,28,33
Elizabeth		177-?	Virginia ?	177
Elliott		18—?	S.C. ?	13
James A.		1822		13
Sarah (Snow)		1632	Plymouth, Mass.	353;362
William		162-,3-	England ?	353,357,362
William		188-	S.C. ?	13,14,24,25,27
Watkins, Amanda (Wright)		180-;1-?	Virginia ?	177
Damaris B.		180-;1-	Virginia ?	177
Stephen		178-;9-	Virginia ?	177
William P.		180-,1-?	Virginia ?	177
Webb, Sarah (Green)		1671	Malden, Mass.	243,246
Wedge, Deliverance		16—		262
WEEKS FAMILY (WICKES-WICKS)				189-203
Abigail		1658	Edgartown, Marthas Vineyard, Mass.	192
Abigail		1690	Falmouth, Mass. ?	194
Annah		16—	Mass. ?	145
Benjamin		1685	Falmouth, Mass.	197;199
Ebenezer		1688	Falmouth, Mass.	194,199
Elizabeth	(7-1-9)	C1645-50	Mass.	5,190,191,194,197-199,324,443

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
WEEKS FAMILY (WICKES-WICKS)(contd)				
Experience		1677	Falmouth, Mass.	197;199
Jabez		1701?	Falmouth, Mass.	195;199
John	(7-24)	C1655	Mass.	189,192-195,199-201, 409-411,471
John		1678	Mass.	194,199
John		168-,9-	Falmouth, Mass.	197
John	(5-6)	1700	Falmouth, Mass.	189;195,196,199,255
Jonathan		1681	Falmouth, Mass.	197;199
Jonathan		1700	Falmouth, Mass.	197;199
Lydia		1687	Falmouth, Mass.	197,199
Margaret (Shewerick)		167-?	Mass. ?	194
Maria R. (Fish)		18--	Mass.	87
Mary -Mercy-		1669-70	Falmouth, Mass.	197;199
Mary -Mercy- (Robinson)	(7-11)	bp.1647	Barnstable, Mass.	191,195-197,199,443
Mary		1696	Falmouth, Mass. ?	194
Mary (Hatch)		1647?	Falmouth, Mass.	191;196
Mary (Rowley)	(7-25)	1653	Barnstable, Mass.	192;194;195,199,409-411,471,473
Mary (Rowley)		167-;8-	Falmouth, Mass. ?	194
Mary (Rowley)		168-,9-	Falmouth, Mass. ?	194
Mehitabel	(6-5)	1671	Falmouth, Mass.	189,197,199
Mehitabel		1693-4	Falmouth, Mass.	194
Mehitabel		170-,1-	Falmouth, Mass.	195
Mehitabel (——)	(6-13)	168-?	Mass. ?	194,195
Mercy		166-,7-	Mass.	409
Mercy -Mary-		1679	Falmouth, Mass.	197;199
Mercy (——)	(5-7)	170-	Mass. ?	195;196
Nathaniel		1676	Falmouth, Mass. ?	194,199
Rebecca		1707	Falmouth, Mass.	195
Richard		1653		192
Robert	(9-96)			189,190
Samuel		1651		192
Samuel		166-?	Falmouth, Mass.	196;197,199
Sarah		1674	Falmouth, Mass.	197;199
Shubael		1685	Falmouth, Mass.	194,199
S. O.		1815	Mass.	87
Thankful	(4-3)	1730	Falmouth, Mass.	121,122,189,195,196, 255
Uriah		1693-4	Falmouth, Mass. ?	194
Wait		1718	Falmouth, Mass.	195
William	(8-2;20;48)	C1625	England ?	189,190,192,196,201-203
William	(7-10)	1645	Falmouth, Mass.	189,191;192,196,197, 199-201,443
William		166-,7-	Falmouth, Mass.	197;199
William	(6-12)	1680	Falmouth, Mass.	189,194,195,199,201
West, Chryseis (Kennedy)		180-?	Chester Co.,S.C.	106

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
WHEELER FAMILY				371-372
Elizabeth	(7-5)	1641	Charlestown, Mass.?	242,243,246,371,372
Elizabeth (Chamberlain)		165-	Mass. ?	372
Francis (——)	(8-9)	16—	England	243;246;371;372
Isaac	(8-10)	16—		242,243,246,371,372
Isaac		C1646	Charlestown, Mass.	372
Sarah		1643	Charlestown, Mass.	242,372
Thomas (?)		164-	Charlestown, Mass.	372
Wheldon, Catone		162-,3-	England	421,427
Whiston, John		16—	England ?	442
Susanna (Hanford)		C1615	Devon, England ?	442
WHITE FAMILY				483-488
Alexander	(10-2)	15—	Sturton, England	483-485,487,496
Bridget	(9-1)	15—	Sturton, England	5,483,485,487,488
Bridget		160-	England ?	485
Catherine		15—	Sturton, England	484;487
Charles		15—	England	484;487;488
Edward		159-?	England	485,487;488
Eleanor (Smith)	(10-3)	15—	Sturton, England	483-485,487,495,496
Elizabeth		15—	England	484
Elizabeth (Wales)		158-,9-	England	485
Frances		15—	England	485;487
Jane		159-?	England	485;487
John		15—	England	484,487,488
John		15—	England	484
Margaret		C1756	Ireland ?	102,104,105,109
Mary		15—	England	484
Roger		1589	England	485;487,488
Thomas	(11-4)	15—	England	483;484
Thomas		158-?	England	485;487,488
William		15—	England	484,487
Whitlock, Hughelot		178-;9-?	Virginia ?	177
Lucy (Wright)		178-,9-?	Virginia ?	177
Wilkshire, Joan		156-	England	290
WILLARD FAMILY				435-440
Agnes		15—	England	436;440
Alexander		15—	England	436;440
Alice		15—	England	436;440
Andrew		15—	England	436;440
Catherine		bp.1607	Horsmonden,Kent,Eng.	437,439,440
Catherine (——)		156-,7-	England	437
Edward		1611-12	Horsmonden,Kent,Eng.?	437
Elizabeth		bp.1594-5	Horsmonden,Co.Kent,Eng.	437,439,440
Elizabeth (Dunster)		161-?	England ?	437
Elizabeth (——)	(9-237)	15—	England	435;436,440
George		15—	England	436;440
George		bp.1614	Horsmonden,Kent,Eng.	437;439,440
Joane (——) Morebread		158-,9-	England	437,440
John		bp.1612-13	Horsmonden,Kent,Eng.	437

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
WILLARD FAMILY (contd)				
Margery	(7-59)	bp.1602	Horsmonden,Co.Kent,Eng.	113-116;125;127;128;133;134;136,144,435,437,439,440
Margery (——)	(8-119)	15--	Kent, England	435-437
Mary		158-,9-	Horsmonden,Co.Kent,Eng.	437,439,440
Mary (Dunster)		161-?	England ?	437
Mary (Sharpe)		160-,1-	England	437
Richard	(10-472)	14—,15--	England	435,436;440
Richard	(8-118)	15--	Horsmonden,Kent,Eng.	435-437,439,440
Richard		15—	England	436;440
Richard		1596-7	Horsmonden,Co.Kent,Eng.	437;439,440
Robert		15—	England	436;440
Major Simon		bp.1605	Horsmonden,Co.Kent,Eng.	115;127,128,133,437,439;440
Symon	(9-236)	15—	England	435;436,440
Thomas (son of Richard)		15—	England	436;440
Thomas (son of Symon)		15—	England	436,440
Thomas		bp.1593	Horsmonden,Co.Kent,Eng.	437
Thomasine		15—	England	436;440
William		15—	England	436,440
Willis; Ruhmah		16—	Mass. ?	281
Wilson, Elizabeth (Davis)		1760	Harwinton; Conn.	140,142
John Jr.		C1760	Harwinton, Conn. ?	140
Wood, Elizabeth		165-,6-	Mass. ?	295
Wornall, John		16—		262
Mary (Barrows)		16—		262,264
WRIGHT FAMILY				147-180
Alex.		178-;9-?	Virginia ?	177
Amanda		180-,1-?	Virginia ?	177
Amanda Lucinda	(3-5)	1770	Va. or N.C.	7,11-14,25;27,36,41,99,100,147,156,160,164,165,169
Ambrose		173-?	Virginia ?	149-153
Ann		171-,2-?	Virginia ?	157
Ann V.		179-,180-?	Virginia ?	177
Ann (Timberlake)		178-?	Virginia ?	177
Bartelott		174-,5-?	Virginia ?	158-163,168-170,172,174
Benjamin		171-,2-?	Virginia	150;155,157,179
Benjamin		177-?	Virginia ?	152;179
Betty		175-;6-?	Virginia	164;167,172
Candace		173-;4-?	Virginia	159,168
Charles		176-;7-?	Virginia ?	177
Clayburn		174-,5-?	Virginia	158-164;168-171,173
Clorender -Clarinda-		176-?	Virginia ?	158,161,164,168
Dabney		180-?	Virginia ?	177
Dabney, Jr.		182-?	Virginia ?	177
Damaris (Watkins)		180-;1-	Virginia ?	177
David		173-,4-?	Virginia	158-163,168,169

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
WRIGHT FAMILY (contd)				
Delphe (——)		171-,2-?	Virginia ?	155
Eliza (Bragg)		182-?	Virginia ?	177
Elizabeth		171-,2-?	Virginia ?	150,157
Elizabeth		176-?	Virginia ?	177
Elizabeth		178-,9-?	Virginia ?	177
Elizabeth (Gooch)		177-?	Virginia ?	177
Elizabeth (McGehee)	(5-21)	168-,9-?	Virginia ?	147,148,150,151,157
Elizabeth (Walker)		177-?	Virginia ?	177
Elizabeth (——)		170-,1-?	Virginia ?	155
Elizabeth (——)		173-	Virginia ?	153
Elizabeth (——)		174-,5-?	Virginia ?	162,163,173
Frances		17—		153
George	(5-20)	C1682	Virginia ?	147-155;157
George		170-;1-?	Virginia	149,150,152
George		174-;5-?	Virginia ?	152
George		177-;8-?	Virginia ?	177
Granville		182-;3-?	Virginia ?	177
Griffin		171-;2-	Virginia	150,155,157,179
Harriet (Grubbs)		180-;1-?	Virginia ?	177
James		170-;1-?	Virginia	149-151,154
James		180-;1-?	Virginia ?	177
Jane		178-;9-?	Virginia ?	177
Jane (Estes)		181-;2-?	Virginia ?	177
John		170-;1-?	Virginia	150-153
John		175-;6-?	Virginia	160,164,168,172,174
John		177-;8-?	Virginia ?	177
Joseph		176-,7-?	Virginia ?	177
Joseph M.		182-?	Virginia ?	177
Judith (——)		173-;4-?	Virginia ?	159,160,167,170,172
Lucy		178-,9-?	Virginia ?	177
Mahala F.		182-?	Virginia ?	177
Martha A.		182-?	Virginia ?	177
Martha (Sims)		180-;1-?	Virginia ?	177
Martha (——)		171-;2-?	Virginia ?	154
Mary		175-;6-?	Virginia	160,164,169,172
Mary		176-,7-	Virginia	164
Mary		181-?	Virginia ?	177
Mary O.		181-,2-	Virginia ?	177
Mary (Crank)		183-?	Virginia ?	177
Mary (——)	(4-11)	170-;1-?	Virginia ?	147;158,159,167,168
Mary (——)		174-,5-?	Virginia ?	160,170
Matilda (Carpenter)		180-?	Virginia ?	177
Moses		178-;9-?	Virginia ?	177
Nancy		177-;8-?	Virginia ?	163,173
Patsey C.		180-,1-?	Virginia ?	177
Peggy		178-?	Virginia ?	177
Phebe		179-;180-?	Virginia ?	177
Phebe (Bunch)		178-;9-?	Virginia ?	177
Reuben		176-,7-?	Virginia ?	163,173

NAME	ANCEST. NO.	BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE
WRIGHT FAMILY (contd)				
Richard	(4-10)	170-,1-?	Virginia	147;150;151,155-159, 164,167;168
Richard		C1735	Virginia ?	159-164;167,168,170-172,177,178
Richard		178-,9-?	Virginia ?	177
Sally		179-?	Virginia ?	177
Sally (Jarvis)		177-?	Virginia ?	177
Samuel		170-?	Virginia	151,152,154,155
Sarah E.		182-?	Virginia ?	177
Sarah R.		181-;2-?	Virginia ?	177
Sarah (——)		170-;1-?	Virginia ?	153
Sarah (——)		174-;5-?	Virginia ?	163;174
Saymour		176-;7-?	Virginia	152;179
Stephen		170-;1-	Virginia	150,157
Susan (Tate)		179-;180-?	Virginia ?	177
Susanna		181-;2-?	Virginia ?	177
Susannah		170-,1-?	Virginia	150,157
Thaddeus S.		181-?	Virginia ?	177
Thomas		170-;1-?	Virginia	149-154
William		170-;1-?	Virginia	150,151;154
William		172-,3-?	Virginia	158-162,164,167-170, 175
William		176-,7-?	Virginia ?	163,173
William T.		180-?	Virginia ?	177
Wyatt		180-?	Virginia ?	177
Wyatt, Sir Henry	(13-2818)	14—	England	276;284
Margaret	(12-1409)	14—	England	265,276,284
Wyman, Isabel		167-?	Mass. ?	243
Young, Elizabeth		169-;171-?	Mass. ?	208
Hannah		167-,8-	Mass. ?	207
Rebecca		168-?	Mass. ?	207

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

SERIES IA

THE DESCENDANTS OF ISAAC AND MARY ROBINSON OF FALMOUTH, MASS. - MARRIED 1760

JANUARY 1, 1956

BY

WILLIAM HOPPLE EDWARDS
COL., USAR: BS in ME: ME

THE DESCENDANTS OF ISAAC AND MARY ROBINSON OF FALMOUTH, MASS.

FOREWORD

In the preparation of Series I of these Notes, relating to the Ancestors of John Edwin Robinson and his sister Stella Adolphus Robinson, contained in Volume 1 and pending Volume 2, much incidental information was gathered about Robinson Family descendants which has not been published.

The Robinson Genealogy, Vol. 1, Descendants of Rev. John Robinson published by the Robinson Family Association, does not include Isaac Robinson who married Mary Robinson in 1760. Consequently, it seemed worth while to gather the fragmentary data concerning their descendants into one place, even though only limited attempts were made to fill in the missing information.

Accordingly, information which had been obtained from: the papers of the late Miss Hattie Gifford, the late Reverend Henry H. Smythe, both of Falmouth, Mass., a family bible in the possession in 1934 of Mr. Frederick O. Tripp, Acushnet, Mass., family records of Mrs. Virgil Browne, of Enid, Oklahoma; has been compiled with information gathered by the author from various original and published sources. The Falmouth vital data has been checked by Mrs. Eunice M. Lawrence, Town Clerk.

However, no attempt has been made to verify, other than Falmouth data, the family records obtained from family sources.

SERIES IA

GENEALOGICAL AND ANCESTRAL NOTES

THE DESCENDANTS OF ISAAC AND MARY ROBINSON

OF FALMOUTH, MASS. - MARRIED 1760

The Robinson Genealogy - Robinson Family Association - Vol. 1 - 1920, lists seven children of Peter and Martha (Green) Robinson, not including Isaac, born about 1730, who married Jan. 16, 1760 in Tisbury, Mary Robinson.

1. Isaac[1] Robinson, (see pp 26 and 27 in Part 1 of Series I of these Notes), as stated by Banks, in his History of Martha's Vineyard, p 423, under Robinson Family, was "born about 1730, by family tradition, an unrecorded son of Peter and Martha (Green) Robinson, d. 1814." The Early History of Naushon Island, by Amelia Forbes Emerson, 1935, also gives this origin for Isaac.

The detailed history of Isaac Robinson, since it has been given on pps 27 to 31 of Part 1 of these Notes, will not be repeated here. However, it should be noted that the Mary Robinson whom Isaac married in 1760 is identified in The Early History of Naushon Island, p 468, as being the daughter of Thomas and Mary (Robinson) Robinson of Falmouth and Chilmark (Elizabeth Islands), b. Feb. 12, 1738. (see pps 27 and 40 of Part 1 of these Notes). As will be seen from Part 1, there is one line of descent from the Rev. John Robinson, the Pilgrim Pastor for Isaac Robinson, and three for Mary Robinson, his wife.

Isaac Robinson lived as a farmer in the Dairy House on Naushon Island from 1767-1774, had Revolutionary War Service in 1778, 1779 and 1781, and was Constable of Falmouth in 1785.

Isaac Robinson's will was dated Dec. 3, 1807, was proved Nov. 9, 1814 and recorded at Barnstable (Vol. 38 - p. 69). His wife Mary was mentioned in his will in 1807 and signed a deed with him on Dec. 21, 1807, so presumably died after that time. No gravestones have been found for either Isaac or Mary Robinson.

The children of Isaac and Mary (Robinson) Robinson, born at Chilmark, on Elizabeth Islands, according to the published Chilmark Vital Records, p 28, in addition to the six children who are supposed to have been born and buried on Naushon Island, were:

2 ✓ i. Meribah[2] Robinson, b. Jan. 27, 1762; m. 1782, Ebenezer Gifford.

3 ✓ ii. Elisha Robinson, b. Mar. 30, 1763, d. Jun. 21, 1831.

2. Meribah[2] Robinson (Isaac[1]) born Jan. 27, 1762 as recorded at Chilmark, married Ebenezer Gifford, son of John and Rebecca (Jones) Gifford of Falmouth or W. Falmouth, Mass. (see Gifford Gen. by Harry S. Gifford - 1896 - pp 49 and 50, Branch No. 3). Their intentions were published Mar. 29, 1783. Meribah died Jan. 2, 1835 (FVR-V2, p 105)*. Ebenezer Gifford died Oct. 7, 1844 (FVR-V3, p 286).

Children:

i. Robinson[3] Gifford, b. Jul.30, 1783 (FVR-V2, p 105).

ii. Polly Gifford, b. Jun. 9, 1785 (").

iii. Phebe Gifford, b. Apr. 24, 1787. (").

iv. Bethuel Gifford, b. May 24, 1789. ("); m. Susan Swift.

Children:

1. Louisa[4] Gifford, b. Apr. 8, 1816 (FVR-V3, p 40); m. Hiram Tripp.

2. Moses Swift Gifford, b. Mar.3,1819 ("); m. Harriet M. Wadsworth, 1845. Lived in Boston. Had:

a. Abbie[5] Louisa Gifford, b. 1846; d. Oct. 16, 1885; m. _____. Had:

I Eunice[6] _____; m. William Bartlett.

II Annie _____.

III Caroline _____; d.

IV Sarah _____; d.

V Susan _____; d.

VI George _____; m.

3. James Gifford, b. Mar. 3, 1821 (FVR-V3, p 40).

*The reference "FVR" throughout this means "Falmouth Vital Records",

4. Alexander Gifford, b. Jan. 23, 1824 (FVR-V3, p 40); moved to California.

5. Bethuel Gifford; b. Apr. 8, 1826 (FVR-V3, p 40); d. Mar. 20, 1827; aged 11 m. 12 d.

v. Braddock Gifford, b. Oct. 3, 1791 (FVR-V2, p 105); m. Mary Rowley, Intentions Published Dec. 20, 1818 (FVR-V2, p 179); lived at Woods Hole, Mass; she d. Nov. 12, 1861 (FVR-V2, p 39); they had:

1. Benjamin[4] Rowley Gifford, b. Oct. 18, 1819 (FVR-V3, p 39).

2. Gideon C. Gifford, b. Oct. 26, 1821 (FVR-V3, p 39).

3. Susan C. Gifford, b. Nov. 25, 1823; d. Sep. 11, 1825. (FVR-V3, p 39).

4. Mary Elizabeth Gifford, b. Sept. 25, 1825. (FVR-V3, p 39).

5. Brazilla L. Gifford, b. Jan. 17, 1828. (FVR-V3, p 39).

6. Lydia Hammond Gifford, b. Apr. 20, 1830; d. Aug. 20, 1848. (FVR-V3, p 39).

7. Braddock Gifford, b. Apr. 12, 1835. (FVR-V3, p 39).

vi. Lucy Gifford, b. Sep. 7, 1793, (FVR-V2, p 105).

vii. James Gifford, b. Feb. 5, 1796 (FVR-V2, p 105); m. Mary Hatch, Aug. 12, 1824 (FVR-V3, p 326); had:

1. Harriet[4] Nelson Gifford; b. Mar. 22, 1826 (FVR-V3, p 39); d. Feb. 1, 1879, at Boston Highlands; m. May 7, 1848 Ziba Stearns, b. May 7, 1820, son of Capt. Samuel and Nancy (Whitcomb) Stearns of West Swansey, N. H. (Gen. & Memoirs of Charles & Nathaniel Stearns, by Mrs. Avis Stearns Van Wagener - 1901 - p 265). Had:

a. Charles[5] N. Stearns, b. Feb. 8, 1849; m. Apr. 18, 1872, Laura A. Hayward. Had:

I Anna[6] McLanathan Stearns, b. Nov. 20, 1872 at Braintree, Mass; d. Mar. 21, 1874, in Boston, Mass.

II Richard Guy Stearns, b. Aug. 30, 1874, at Braintree, Mass.

III Samuel Gifford Stearns, b. May 29, 1876, at Boston, Mass.

IV Helen Wallace Stearns, b. Oct. 2, 1878, at Boston, Mass.

V Charles Hayward Stearns, b. Jul. 19, 1882 at Boston, Mass.

VI Frederick McLanathan Stearns, b. Aug. 4, 1884 at Boston, Mass.

VII Mary Chapman Stearns, b. Aug. 23, 1888 at Fitchburg, Mass.

2. Elizabeth Gifford; b. Mar. 13, 1828 (FVR-V3, p 39); d. y.

3. James Z. Gifford, b. Apr. 16, 1833 (FVR-V3, p 39).

4. Isabella L. Gifford; b. Jan. 6, 1830 (FVR-V3, p 39); m. L. H. Green (or Gorham).

5. Celia Gifford; b. Oct. 25, 1831 (FVR-V3, p 39); m. Daniel A. Patten, had:

a. John[5] C. Patten

6. Mary W. Gifford, b. Jul. 5, 1836 (FVR-V3, p 39).

7. Watson D. Gifford, b. Mar. 31, 1838 (FVR-V3, p 39).

viii. Levina Gifford; b. May 7, 1798 (FVR-V2, p 105).

ix. Joseph Gifford; b. Apr. 9, 1801 (").

x. Christopher Gifford; b. Jan. 30, 1803 (FVR-V2, p. 105); m. Aetza Adams.

3. Elisha[2] Robinson (Isaac[1]), b. Mar. 30, 1763 (see pp 31 and 32 of Part 1 of these Notes) on the Island of Naushon, then included in the town of Chilmark, now in the town of Gosnold. He married on Dec. 11, 1783, Temperance Davis (Falmouth Church Records - Vol. 2, p 85), the daughter of Solomon and Thankful (Weeks) Davis. (See Davis Family, 3-1 of these Notes).*

- -

*Davis Family (and Lee and Fish Families mentioned later) to be covered soon in Vol. 2 of Series I, Ancestors of John Edwin Robinson and His Sister Stella Adolphus Robinson.

Elisha Robinson died Jun. 21, 1831 in Falmouth, aged 68 years. Temperance (Davis) Robinson d. Apr. 9, 1835. They are both buried in Falmouth Old Cemetery. (Falmouth Old Cemetery Records.)

Children with dates of birth given in Falmouth Town Records Vol. 2, p 115 (110):

4 / i. Susannah[3] Robinson, b. Jul. 25, 1785, d. Apr.9, 1871.

5 / ii. Isaac Robinson, b. Oct.3, 1787; d. Dec. 26, 1847.

6 / iii. Elijah Robinson, b. Dec.9, 1789; d. Apr. 9, 1878.

7 / iv. Sylvanus Robinson, b. Sep. 26, 1792; d. Apr.28, 1867.

v. Tabitha Robinson, b. Dec. 8, 1796; m. Benjamin Green. Had:

1. Minerva[4] Green; m. _____ Black.

8 / vi. Moses Robinson, b. Jul. 28, 1798; d. Feb. 18, 1882.

vii. Infant, d. Dec. 25, 1795. (No Record)

4. Susannah[3] Robinson (Elisha[2], Isaac[1]), b. Jul. 25, 1785; m. Oct. 3, 1804 James Fish, b. Sep. 7, 1781, son of Rufus and Jane (Davis) Fish (Falmouth Church Records, Vol. 1-2, p 30). (See Fish Family, No. 2-1 of these Notes).

Children:

i. Rowland[4] Fish, b. Mar. 9, 1805 (FVR-V2, p 172); m. Lucy Pope, had:

1. Mary[5] Alice Fish

2. Nathaniel Fish.

ii. Temperance R. Fish, b. Jul. 20, 1806 (FVR-V2, p 172); m. Benjamin Clark Gifford, had;

1. Eunice[5] Clark Gifford, b. Nov. 2, 1835 at Falmouth; d. Taunton, Mass., Jan. 16, 1877; m. Nov. 1, 1855 George Monroe Hamlin, b. Apr. 15, 1831 at Sandwich, Mass.; the son of Cornelius Fish and Martha (Green) Hamblen. (See The Hamlin Family, pp 374 & 676, - by H. Franklin Andrews - 1902). She was 20 yrs. of age when married. (FVR-V- 1855-1893, p 1.) They had:

a. Fred[6] Monroe Hamlin, b. Nov. 16, 1859; Falmouth; m. Sep. 6, 1888 at Taunton, Mass., Myra Jane White, dau. of Ansel

Clark and Joadicia Jane (Hoard) White. She was b. Apr. 8, 1863 at Acushnet, Mass. They had:

I Eunice[7] Seabury Hamlin, b. Sep. 30, 1889, Taunton, Mass.

b. George Demster Hamlin, M.D., b. Jul. 8, 1866, Providence, R.I. Physician and Surgeon, N.Y.C.

iii. James Fish, b. May 24, 1808; d. Feb. 5, 1865. (FVR-V2, p 172)

iv. Isaac Fish, b. Aug. 29, 1810 (FVR-V2, p 172); m. Rhoda Fish (see The Fish Family, p 346 & Fish Family NO. 2-1 of these Notes). Had:

1. Joseph[5] Fish, b. Aug. 29, 1843 (FVR-V3, p 210); m. Marguerite McPherson.

2. Rowland Fish, b. Dec. 28, 1845 (FVR-V3, p 210); m. Mary _____.

v. Arza Fish, b. Aug. 11, 1812 (FVR-V2, p 172); m. (1) Abbie Watterman, (2) Betsy T. Watterman (See The Waterman Family, Vol. II, by Donald L. Jacobus, p 328 - "Robert T. Jones of Falmouth, Mariner, on 24 Aug. 1858, mortgaged a house and lot in Falmouth to William B. Waterman of Kingston, master mariner. Joseph Stetson, administrator of Waterman's estate, assigned the mortgage to Betsy T. wife of Arza Fish of Falmouth, 7 Aug. 1862, and she released it 25 Jan. 1865. (Land Rec. Barnstable Co. 67-266; 83-555)"; and (3) Nancy Sisson.

vi. Silvanus R. Fish, b. Jun. 13, 1814 (FVR-V2, p 172); d. Jun. 28, 1826 (FVR).

vii. Abner C. Fish, b. Jan. 11, 1817 (FVR-V2, p 172); m. May 6, 1840, Amanda H. Swift (FVR-V3, p 263), b. Aug. 9, 1823, dau. of Ezekiel Eldred and Mahala (Hatch) Swift. (William Swyft of Sandwich - by Geo. H. Swift - 1900 - p 62).

viii. Moses R. Fish; b. Feb. 7, 1820 (FVR-V2, p 172); m. Lizzie Chadwick and had:

1. Wm.[5] Thatcher Fish, b. May 23, 1847 (FVR-V3, p 218).

2. Temperance G. Fish, b. Jul. 19, 1855 (FVR-V3, p 218); m. Dec. 12, 1874 David Bowman (FVR-V 1855-1892, p 25) and had:

a. James[6] Bowman, b. Sep. 25, 1875 (FVR-V 1855-1892, p 35).

b. Elizabeth R. Bowman, b. Sep. 20, 1877 (FVR-V 1855-1892, p 39); m. Nov. 21, 1906, Ed. E. Lumbert (FVR-V 1893-1934, p 25).

c. Benjamin C. Bowman, b. Sep. 16, 1878 (FVR-V 1855-1892, p 41).

d. Bertha Bowman, b. Dec. 23, 1879 (FVR-V 1855-1892, p 43); m. Dec. 22, 1904, Walter O. Knowles of Taunton, Mass. (FVR-V 1892-1934, p 21).

e. David Clifton Bowman, b. Aug. 12, 1888 (FVR-V 1892-1934, p 63).

ix. Maria Fish, b. Dec. 31, 1821 (FVR-V2, p 172); m. Apr. 26, 1838 (FVR-V3, p 263) Osborn Weeks, had:

1. Susan[5] E. Weeks, b. Nov. 2, 1841 (FVR-V3, p 181); m. Andrew Handy.

2. Sarah Holmes Weeks, b. Mar. 19, 1843 (FVR-V3, p 181); m. Ephraim Edwards; had:

a. Lottie[6] Edwards, b. Jul. 22, 1869 (FVR-V3, p 297); m. Herbert Mitchell.

b. Kelie Edwards, b. (no record in Falmouth); m. W. E. Godfrey.

3. Arza F. Weeks, b. Jan. 11 or 19, 1846 (FVR-V3, p 281); m. Fannie Cummins; lived at Teaticket; had:

a. Lewis[6] Weeks.

4. Lucy P. Weeks, b. Oct. 5, 1818 (FVR-V3, p 181); m. Nov. 16, 1869 Eben Handy (FVR-V 1855-1892, p 18).

5. Joseph Weeks, m. Nov. 22, 1868 Lydia B. Swaine (FVR-V 1855-1892, p 17).

x. Satira B. Fish, b. Mar. 5, 1824 (FVR-V2, p 172); d. Dec. 14, 1877; m. Aug. 28, 1842 Ruben Swift (FVR-V3, p 264), son of Ezekiel Eldred and Mahala (Hatch) Swift, b. Dec. 14, 1821. (See William Swyft of Sandwich - by Geo. H. Swift - 1900 - p 62.) They had:

1. Abbie[5] M. Swift, b. Oct. 23, 1844; m. ____ Robinson; d. 1873.

2. Sarah B. Swift, b. Jun. 30, 1847; d. Sep. 14, 1849.

3. Emma B. Swift, b. Sep. 28, 1851.

4. James F. Swift, b. Feb. 20, 1853.

5. Bradford W. Swift, b. Jul. 1, 1856.

6. Algernon Swift, b. Dec. 21, 1863.

xi. Susan Fish, b. Jul. 28, 1826 (FVR-V2, p 172); m. May 30, 1845 Joseph Dimmick (FVR-V3, p 266); had:

1. Sylvanus[5] Dimmick, b. Sep. 16, 1847 (FVR-V3, p 217); m. Jun. 26, 1873 Hannah Gould (FVR-V 1855-1892, p 23).

xii. Elihu Fish, m. ____ ____; had:

1. Eliel[5] Fish, b. 1830 at Sandwich, Mass; m. Harriet O. Davis.

5. Isaac[3] Robinson (Elisha[2], Isaac[1]), b. Oct. 3, 1787 at Falmouth; m. Sep. 19, 1811 (Falmouth Church Records - Vol. 1-2, p 61) Thankful Fish, b. Jan. 23, 1788, dau. of Rufus and Jane (Davis) Fish (See Fish Family, No. 2-1 of these Notes.) He d. Dec. 26, 1847 and she d. Dec. 16, 1863 at Falmouth (Falmouth Old Cemetery and Falmouth Vital Records, Vol. 3, p 74).

Children born at Falmouth (Falmouth Church Records, Vol. 3, p 74):

i. Thatcher[4] Robinson, b. Oct. 8, 1812; d. Nov. 21, 1842.

9 ✓ ii. Foster Fish Robinson, b. Mar. 7, 1814; d. Dec. 31, 1880.

iii. Willard Robinson, b. Jul. 17, 1820; d. Nov. 2, 1841. (Gravestone at Falmouth).

iv. John Parker Robinson, b. Jan. 20, 1822; m. Mary G. Allen; d. Jul. 19, 1905; had:

1. Laura[5] W. Robinson, b. 1855; d. May 19, 1857.

2. Edward T. Robinson, b. Jul. 16, 1856; d. 1887.

3. Frank G. Robinson, b. 1858; d. Nov. 4, 1860.

4. Charles A. Robinson, b. Aug. 14, 1860 (FVR-V3, p 259); d. Dec. 23, 1926 (FVR-V 1893-1934, p 95).

6. Elijah[3] Robinson (Elisha[2], Isaac[1]), b. Dec. 9, 1789 m. Maria Jenkins; d. Apr. 9, 1878, aged 88 yrs. 3 mos. (?)

Children:

i. Henry[4] Robinson, m. Jane Chadwick; had:

1. Ann[5] L. Robinson, b. Feb. 22, 1848 (FVR-V3, p 216).

2. Maria Robinson, b. Oct. 3, 1850 (FVR-V3, p 216); m. Charles Newcomb.

ii. Susan Robinson, bp. Aug. 1824 (Falmouth Church Records - Vol. 1-2; p 24); m. Jan. 1, 1843, Hiram Nye, as his 2nd wife. He was a son of Francis and Phoebe (Cushing) Nye. (See The Nye Family - by Geo. H. Nye and F. E. Best - 1907 - pp 281 & 420). Susan Robinson d. 1846. They had:

1. Samuel[5] B. Nye, b. Oct. 28, 1846; d. Oct. 29, 1851.

iii. Marietta Robinson, bp. Aug. 1824 (Ibid) m. Apr. 16, 1840, Hiram Nye, son of Francis and Phoebe (Cushing) Nye, as his first wife; she d. Jun. 8, 1841. They had:

1. Marietta[5] R. Nye, b. Jun. 1, 1841; m. Jul. 20, 1865, George A. Taylor of Barnstable, Mass.

iv. Sarah Robinson, bp. Aug. 1824; (Ibid); m. Hiram Nye, son of Francis and Phoebe (Cushing) Nye, as his third wife. They had:

1. Hiram[5] Francis Nye, b. 1852 at Vineyard Haven, Mass; m. Oct. 9, 1873, Julia E., dau. of Elbathan and Rebecca Crowell. (See p 551, The Nye Family, by Geo. H. Nye and F. E. Best - 1907). Children born at Dennis, Mass:

a. Sarah[6] P. Nye; b. Jul. 26, 1874.

b. Francis T. Nye; b. May 7, 1876; m. Oct. 2, 1897, Katie E. Connors of Falmouth, Mass.

c. Julia E. Nye; b. May 11, 1881.

d. Jennie M. Nye; b. Sep. 22, 1883.

e. Ethel Gertrude Nye; b. Oct. 11, 1885.

2. Augustus B. Nye, b. 1858, at Vineyard Haven, Mass., m. Mar. 20, 1884, Mabel L. Bearse. Lived at Hyannis, Mass. Had:

a. Chester[6] Blanchard Nye, b. Aug. 20, 1885.

7. Sylvanus[3] Robinson, (Elisha[2], Isaac[1]), b. Sep. 26, 1792; m. Tymphose Fish; d. Apr. 28, 1867.

Children as recorded at Falmouth (FVR-V3, p 74);

i. Elisha[4] Robinson, b. Apr. 21, 1822; m. Patience Davis.

ii. Sylvanus Robinson, b. Apr. 22, 1826.

iii. William Robinson, b. Feb. 27, 1827.

iv. Elijah Robinson; b. Sep. 26, 1828; m. Fannie Edwards.

v. Samuel Robinson, b. Mar. 30, 1832.

8. Moses[3] Robinson (Elisha[2], Isaac[1]); b. Jul. 28, 1798; d. Feb. 18, 1882; m. Oct. 5, 1825, Susan Chadwick, b. Dec. 13, 1801; d. Mar. 25, 1874.

Children:

10 ✓ i. Benjamin[4] Robinson, b. May 14, 1827.

ii. Tabathi Robinson, b. Feb. 25, 1830; d. Jul. 7, 1862.

iii. Elizabeth D. Robinson, b. Oct. 22, 1831; m. Feb. 8, 1854, Charles T. Gifford, brother of Henry F. Gifford; d. May 4, 1910. Had:

1. Charles[5] H. Gifford, b. Mar. 8, 1855.

2. Hattie L. Gifford, b. Jul. 31, 1859; d. before Feb. 19, 1931.

11 ✓ iv. Chloe Hatch Robinson, b. July 7, 1833.

12 ✓ v. Susan C. Robinson, b. Oct. 11, 1841; d. May 11, 1884.

9. Foster[4] Fish Robinson (Isaac[3], Elisha[2], Isaac[1]); b. Mar. 2, 1814 at Falmouth, Mass., (Falmouth Church Records, Vol. 3, p 74); m. Oct. 1, 1846 at Eufala Ala., Eliza Lee, b. Dec. 8, 1823, Chester Co., S.C., dau. of Ferdinand and Susan (Kennedy) Lee (see Lee Family, NO. 1-1 of these Notes); she d. Jun. 6, 1877 at Jef-

ferson, Marion Co., Texas; he d. Dec. 31, 1880, at Jefferson, Texas.

Children according to family records:

i. Clara[5] Elizabeth Robinson, b. Oct. 7, 1847 at Falmouth, Mass; d. unm., Mar. 17, 1930 at Rusk, Texas; bur. at Pittsburgh, Texas.

ii. Willard Lee Robinson, b. Jan. 8, 1849 at Falmouth, Mass; m. Annie Jarmons (or Sarmons) in Woskam, Texas. She was b. in Bloomburg, Texas; d. 1897. They lived at Marshall, Texas; he d. Nov. 24, 1907 at Marshall, Texas; bur. at Jefferson, Texas. They had:

1. Annie[6] Lee Robinson, m. _____ O'Dell; Monroe, La.

2. Willard Lee Robinson, Jr; d. Feb. 14, 1913. (Soldier in Philippines)

3. Foster Robinson, m. _____; lived in Utah. Had:

a. Foster[7] Robinson, Jr.

iii. John Edwin Robinson, b. Jul. 25, 1850 at Eufala, Ala; m. Margaret Rebecca Murrell Feb. 25, 1880 in Minden, La. She was b. Jul. 25, 1859 in Minden, La; d. Nov. 9, 1937, Okla. City; bur. at Pittsburg, Texas. He d. Apr. 24, 1915 at Pittsburgh, Texas. Had:

1. Maimee[6] Lee Robinson, b. Mar. 3, 1881 at Pittsburgh, Texas; m. Apr. 3, 1901, Virgil Browne, at Pittsburgh, Texas, son of Spillman and Mary Josephine (Jackson) Browne. Had:

a. Margaret[7] Elizabeth Browne, b. Feb. 9, 1902 at Dallas, Texas; m. Sep. 2, 1924 in Minneapolis, Minn., Dr. Killie C. Reese. Had:

I Virgil[8] Robinson Reese, b. Mar. 14, 1926 at Tulsa, Okla; m. Jun. 5,1949 in Mexico City, Mexico, Gloria Rogers of San Francisco, California. Had:

A. Gloria[9] Ann Reese; b. Mar. 14, 1950 in Acapulco, Mexico.

B. Virgil Robinson Reese, Jr., b. Jul. 28, 1952 at Denver, Colo.

II William Jackson Reese, b. Nov. 27, 1930 in Tulsa, Okla; m. Jul. 9, 1951 in Salzburg, Austria (stationed there in U.S.Army), Ilsa Shulster; had:

A. Sybil[9] Margaret Reese, b. Mar. 23, 1952 at Salzburg.

B. Eric Christian Reese, b. Nov. 24 1954 in Tulsa, Okla.

b. Virgil Spillman Browne, b. Feb. 1, 1904, at Fort Worth, Texas; m. (1) Jun. 29, 1931, Louise Chowning of Wichita, Kansas. They adopted:

I Virgil[8] Spillman Browne, III, b. Aug. 4, 1936 at St. Louis, Mo.

Virgil Spillman Browne m. (2) Eula Lee (Burch) Barnhill, Oct. 2, 1944 at Dallas, Texas. They had:

I Stephen[8] Baxter Browne, b. Aug. 20, 1944, at Wichita, Kansas.

II Deborah Lee Browne, b. Mar. 4, 1951 at Wichita.

c. Henry William Browne, b. Feb. 11, 1906 at Fort Worth, Texas; m. Nov. 29, 1931, Claudine Schofield Oklahoma City, Okla., dau. of Mr. and Mrs. Claude Schofield, Okla. City. They had:

I Kelsey[8] Lee Browne, b. Nov. 27, 1933 at Oklahoma City; m. Jul. 11, 1953, Bradford Hall. They had:

A. Bradford[9] Hall, Jr., b. 1954.

II Henry William Browne, Jr., b. Sep. 23, 1936 at Oklahoma City.

III Robert Franklin Browne, b. Jan. 7, 1943.

d. Alice Colquitt Browne, b. Apr. 4, 1908, at Fort Worth, Texas; m. (1) Jan. 7, 1930, Col. Floyd Davis Raupe; they had:

I Floyd[8] Davis Raupe, Jr., b. Oct. 17, 1931, Okla. City. 1st Lt. (1955). (Two years in Korea.)

Alice Colquitt Browne m. (2) Oct. 1, 1954 at Oklahoma City, Okla., Dr. Howard Beeson Alspaugh of Duncan and Oklahoma City, Okla.

e. Kelsey Lee Browne, b. Aug. 29, 1911, at Fort Worth, Texas; m. Oct. 30, 1935 in Okla. City, James

Parkam Evans, Jr. of Shreveport, La. (Res. Jackson, Miss.). They had:

I James[8] Parkam Evans III, b. Dec. 4, 1938, Shrevesport, La.

II Edith Lee Evans, b. Apr. 2, 1941, at Jackson, Miss.

f. Col. John Robinson Browne, b. Aug. 29, 1914; m. Sep. 1, 1945, Betty (Hargett) Street, widow of Robert Allen Street. They adopted her children by Robert Allen Street:

I Robert[8] Allen Street, Jr., b. Jul. 28, 1939 at Okla. City.

II David Hargett Street, b. Dec. 4, 1943 at Okla. City.

and they had:

III John Robinson Browne, Jr., b. Feb. 20, 1947 in Oklahoma City.

2. Susie Kelsay Robinson, b. Jul. 8, 1883, Pittsburg, Texas; m. Aug. 16, 1903, Alexander Ford of Gilmer, Texas, who was b. Jun. 2, 1875, and d. at Jacksonville, Texas. She d. Jun. 30, 1946 at Rusk, Texas. Bur. Pittsburg, Texas. Had three children who died in infancy.

3. John Edwin Robinson, Jr. b. Dec. 8, 1885, Pittsburg, Texas; m. Jeane Lucas in New York City. She was from Normandy, France and was living in 1955. Capt. World War I; Lt. Col. in U. S. Public Health Service. He d. Apr. 24, 1954 at Springfield, Mo. Buried in Arlington National Cemetery.

4. Nina Fuller Robinson, b. Oct. 17, 1888; m. in Dallas, Texas to Harry A. Juengerman of Gonzalas, Texas; d. _____. Had:

a. Helena[7] Juengerman, b. Sour Lake, Texas; m. _____; had one child.

b. John Henry Juengerman, b. Sour Lake, Texas. Soldier in World War II.

5. Henry Lee Robinson, b. Feb. 11, 1892; d. Aug. 20, 1894.

6. Allena Robinson, b. Sep. 13, 1897 at Pittsburg, Camp Co., Texas; m. Jul. 2, 1925 in Cushing, Okla., Edward Allen Gould. Edward Allen Gould was b. Feb. 16, 1901 in New Albany, Kansas. He was the son of U. S. Grant Sinclair (later called U. S. Grant Gould) and his wife Kittie Grace (Crews) Gould. U. S. Grant Sinclair was the son of Huron and Nancy (Zedaker) Sinclair, b. in Cecil, Ohio. When U. S. Grant Sinclair was about two years old he was stolen and brought to Kansas by people named Goold, where he grew up by the name Goold and married Kittie Grace Crews, Mar. 19, 1893 at Fredonia, Kansas, and resided at "Spring Cliff", Glenco, Okla. The spelling of "Goold" was changed to "Gould" by Edward Allen Gould for convenience.

Note: The above was furnished by Mrs. Edward Allen Gould (Mrs. Allena (Robinson) Gould).

They had the following children, all born at Cushing, Okla:

a. Edward[7] Allen Gould, Jr., b. Nov. 24, 1926; m. Oct. 24, 1950 at Camp Polk, La., Ellouise Allen, b. Aug. 18, 1928 at Cushing, Okla., dau. of Thomas Alva and Madilen (Disney) Allen. Edward Allen Gould served in World War II in the Signal Corps at Fort Monmouth, N. J., and in the Korean conflict as 1st Lt., Hq. & Hq. Co., 279th Inf., 45th Division. Their children are:

I Cynthia[8] Allena Gould, b. Feb. 6, 1952 at Cushing, Okla.

II Edward Allen Gould, III, b. Aug. 18, 1955 at Cushing, Okla.

b. Grant Sinclair Gould, b. Jul. 19, 1928; m. Dec. 10, 1954 at New Castle, Wyoming, Rose Moorman, b. Apr. 21, 1934, at Blackwell, Okla. Rose Moorman had a child Mary Ellen _____, b. Aug. 17, 1953 by a previous marriage. He served in the Korean conflict as Master Sgt., 45th Recon. Co., taught in 45th Div. School of Standards, served in 180th Tank Co., 45th Division. They have one child:

I Gretchen[8] Lorane Gould, b. Sep. 18, 1955.

c. George Merry Gould, b. Jan. 21, 1930. He served as Cpl. 80th Air Replacement Squadron, based at Casablanca, French Morocco.

d. John Robinson Gould, b. Sep. 6, 1931. He served in the Korean conflict as Radar Operator, 39th Field Artillery, 3rd Division.

e. Robert Murrell Gould, b. Jan. 21, 1933. He served as Sp.-3 (Sig.) Det. 6, Canal Zone.

f. Genevieve Margaret Gould, b. Mar. 5, 1935; m. Aug. 28, 1954 at Ada, Okla. to Vadie Lee Smyth, Jr., son of Vadie Lee and Reba (_____) Smyth of Ada, Okla.

g. Virgil Lee Gould, b. Jul. 2, 1936.

h. Gretchen Christine Gould, b. Dec. 18, 1938.

iv. Dr. Foster Fish Robinson Jr., b. Jun. 12, 1852 at Minden, La; m. (1) Mary Thomas of Chicago and had:

1. Aurelia[6] Robinson.

He married on Nov. 29, 18-- at St. Louis, Mo., (2) Ida Ho Simms, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. Samuel R. Simms. He d. Jan. 10, 1910 in St. Louis, Mo.

v. Susie Alla Robinson, b. Jul. 27, 1854 at Minden, La; m. in Jefferson, Texas, W. Alonzo Kelsay; d. Jun. 1, 1899, Texarkana, Tex. He m. (2) her cousin Jessie Lee.

vi. Stella Adolphus Robinson (or Adolpha Stella Robinson as the family Bible has it), b. Apr. 19, 1859 at Minden, La; m. Feb. 28, 1882, Samuel Lemly at Texarkana, Ark., son of Samuel and Rebecca Jane Emiline (Steele) Lemly; d. Feb. 24, 1923 at Waco, Texas; both bur. at Oaklawn Cemetery, Waco, Texas; had the following children born at Texarkana, Texas:

1. Susan[6] Steele Lemly, b. Apr. 11, 1883; d. Sep. 2, 1901.

2. Samuel Percy Lemly; b. Aug. 5, 1884; m. Irene Remmer, Aug. 1913, at Chicago, Ill. Had:

a. Irene[7] Ruth Lemly, b. Dec. 7, 1914 at Texarkana, Texas; m. Apr. 1936, William Niel Sapp of Waco, Texas; had:

I Bonnie[8] Ruth Sapp, b. May 23, 1940.

b. Stella Mary Lemly, b. Feb. 12, 1915 at Texarkana, Texas; m. Jesse Doty at Dallas, Texas. They adopted:

I Gary[8] Russel Doty, born Nov. 1, 1955.

c. Samuel Percy Lemly, b. Mar. 5, 1918 at Shreveport, La.

d. David Paul Lemly, b. Mar. 18, 1921 at San Antonio, Texas; killed at Okinawa in World War II.

e. Katherine Elizabeth Lemly, b. Dec. 16, 1923 at San Antonio, Texas.

3. Edwin Robinson Lemly, b. Mar. 31, 1886; served in U. S. Marine Corps, World War I. Numerous citations.

4. Alonzo Kelsey Lemly, b. May 27, 1889, at Texarkana, Texas; d. Aug. 14, 1890.

5. Charles Clifton Lemly, b. Apr. 30, 1892, at Texarkana, Texas; m. Sidney Elizabeth Gaines, Apr. 30, 1918 at Chilton, Texas, dau. of Sidney Johnston and Jenna (de Graffenreid) Gaines, b. Oct. 15, 1893 at Rosebud, Texas. Had:

a. Sidney[7] Gaines Lemly, b. Jan. 11, 1920 at Waco, Texas; m. L. A. Goodwin Jr; had:

I Sidney[8] Elizabeth Goodwin, b. Feb. 6, 1945.

II Layton Gaines Goodwin, b. Mar. 4, 1950.

6. Foster Mack Lee Lemly, b. Jun. 30, 1894 at Texarkana, Texas; m. Jun. 10, 1920 at Waco, Texas, Suzette Bushnell, dau. of Walter and Minna (Eisenwein) Bushnell, b. Aug. 26, 1900 at Waco, Texas. Had:

a. Foster[7] Lee Lemly, b. Jul. 28, 1921 at Waco, Texas. Lost in action in World War II, while an aviator in the U. S. Marine Corps. He was a captain.

b. Carolyn Louise Lemly, b. Oct. 28, 1925

at Waco, Texas; m. Earnest Taylor of Dallas, Texas. Had:

I Earnest[8] Lee Lemly, b. 1949.

II Suzette Lemly, b. 1952.

7. Stella Amanda Robinson Lemly, b. Jan. 20, 1896 at Texarkana, Texas; d. May 3, 1942 at New York, N. Y; m. May 29, 1926 at New York, N. Y., William Hopple Edwards, b. Jun. 20, 1900 at Philadelphia, Pa., son of William Zook and Mabel (Hopple) Edwards. Had:

a. William[7] Lemly Edwards, b. Jan. 25, 1931, New York, N. Y. Graduated Admiral Farragut Academy, Toms River, N. J., 1948. Lafayette College. Submarine service, U. S. Naval Reserve.

b. Stella Lee Edwards, b. Dec. 10, 1935, New York, N. Y. Graduated: Chatham Hall, Chatham, Va. 1953 and Katharine Gibbs School, Boston, 1955.

10. Benjamin[4] Robinson (Moses[3], Elisha[2], Isaac[1]), b. Mar. 14, 1827; m. Phebe Jenney.

Children (no record in Falmouth):

i. Lydia[5] P. Robinson; m. Lewi Gammons.

ii. Sarah E. Robinson; m. Geo. Hathaway.

iii. Thomas J. Robinson; m. (1) Sarah Hall; had:

1. _____[6]; m. Frederick O. Tripp; had:

a. Otis[7] Tripp

b. _____ Tripp

m. (2) Ada Davis.

iv. Permelia Robinson; m. Henry Perry.

v. Alice C. Robinson; m. John Hammet.

vi. Rufus M. Robinson.

vii. Nellie Robinson; m. Charles Beal.

viii. Amanda Robinson; m. George Barton.

ix. George M. Robinson.

x. Moses Robinson.

11. Chloe[4] Hatch Robinson (Moses[3], Elisha[2], Isaac[1]), b. Jul. 7, 1833; at Falmouth m. Nov. 25, 1858, Capt. Solomon Lawrence Hamlin, b. Sep. 20, 1827 and d. Jul. 24, 1898 at Falmouth, son of Capt. Simeon Hamblin and Nancy Lawrence. (See The Hamlin Family - by H. Franklin Andrews, 1902.)

Children, b. at Falmouth:

i. Walter[5] Bates Hamlin, b. Sep. 13, 1859; d. Nov. 4, 1879, at sea.

ii. Simeon (Tinie?) Hamlin; b. Apr. 7, 1865; m. at Falmouth, Feb. 28, 1891, Francis (Fannie) V. Slentiford, dau. of Henry and Angelina A. Slentiford, b. Savannah, Ga., July 4, 1868. Children b. at Falmouth:

1. Elizabeth[6] Calott Hamlin, b. Sep. 6, 1892.

2. Chloe M. Hamlin, b. Oct. 1, 1895.

iii. Eugenie (Jennie) Frances Hamlin; b. Dec. 21, 1867; m. Charles Robinson.

iv. Edward Bemis Clapp Hamlin; b. Feb. 29, 1872.

v. Nellie (Ellen Maria) Hamlin; b. Aug. 22, 1874; m. Geo. W. Jones.

12. Susan[4] C. Robinson (Moses[3], Elisha[2], Isaac[1]), b. Oct. 11, 1841; m. John W. Davis, Jul. 30, 1860; d. May 11, 1884.

Children:

i. Mary[5] L. Davis, b. May 20, 1861 (FVR-V3, p 277); m. Dr. Robert Delano.* Had:

1. Mildred[6] Delano.

2. Florence Delano.

ii. Robert W. Davis, b. May 20, 1861 (Falmouth VR-V3, p 277 states - 1863); m. Harriet Frazier.

iii. John M. Davis, b. Dec. 10, 1870 (FVR-V3, p 277).

- -

* Dr. Robert T. Delano m. Mary Louise Davis. Resided, Wareham, Mass.

iv. Horace T. Davis; b. Dec. 24, 1873. (No record in Falmouth.)

v. Lizzie Davis. (No record in Falmouth.)

- - - - - - - - - - -

LIST OF APPENDICES

Appendix	Subject
A	Property Owners in "Teaticket" - Part of the Village of Falmouth, Mass.

APPENDIX A

PROPERTY OWNERS IN "TEATICKET", PART OF THE VILLAGE OF FALMOUTH, MASS.

The attached maps of Falmouth, Mass. of 1880 and 1858 were shown to Miss Effie Fish of Falmouth in the 30's and she identified the land owners as shown by the maps.

These are included as being of general interest not only in connection with the identification of the property of some of the descendants of Isaac and Mary Robinson, but incidentally, that of others.

The property owners identified are indexed.

MAP OF 1880
PART OF THE VILLAGE
OF FALMOUTH
"TEATICKET"

A - West side of Country Road (now Route 28), at the fork of the Sandwich Road.

Name of Owner on Map (From NNE to SSW in order)	Identification of Owner by Miss Effie Fish
A. Green	Ansel Green
(Road)	
-	No name.
A. Landers	Alden Landers
Large plot of land) J. P. Robinson)	John Parker Robinson, son of Isaac and Thankful (Fish) Robinson. (Family NO. 0-0.)
N. P. Baker	Capt. Nehemiah Baker; m. Thankful Fish (sister of Solomon Fish; and dau. of Francis and Mary (Lawrence) Fish; granddaughter of Rufus and Jane (Davis) Fish.) (Family NO. 2-1).
Est. B. Jenkins	Braddock Jenkens; m. Adline ____; (sister to Julia and Carrie ____.)
(Road or right of way) Mrs. A. Lawrence	Mrs. Almira Lawrence, widow of Thomas Lawrence (brother of Mary Lawrence who m. Francis Fish).
J. Lawrence	Joseph Lawrence, brother of Henry, Ansel, Charles and Ephraim Lawrence.
S. L. Fish	Solomon Lawrence Fish, son of Francis and Mary (Lawrence) Fish. (Family NO. 2-1).
Mrs. H. Jones	Mrs. Harriet (Fish) Jones, widow of Roland Jones; dau. of Francis and Mary (Lawrence) Fish.
(School)	-
(Large plot of land)	-
H. F. Lawrence	Herbert Lawrence, son of Isaac, grandson of Solomon Lawrence, brother of Mary who m. Francis Fish.
(Road)	(Jones Road)
O. K. Wilbur	Oliver K. Wilbur (from "off cape")

MAP OF 1880 (cont)

B - Triangle in Fork of Sandwich and Country Road

G. A. Lawrence	George A. Lawrence, brother of Nathan Lawrence.

C - East side of Country Road from East Falmouth side of Fork of Sandwich Road.

W. Lawrence	Wm. E. Lawrence, son of Nathan Lawrence.
H. Lawrence (extending past fork towards Teaticket)	Henry Lawrence, brother to Joseph, Charles, Ansel and Ephraim Lawrence.
W. B. Pease	Wm. B. Pease
(Lot)	-
Mrs. Black	Minerva (Green) Black. Her husband was from Fairhaven, near New Bedford.
J. Stevens (opposite J.P.Robinson)	John Stevens, from Sommerville, Mass. He m. ___ Chadwick, whose mother was sister of Jane Chadwick Robinson (wife of Henry Robinson).
H. Robinson (opposite N.P.Baker)	Henry Robinson, son of Elijah Robinson; m. Jane Chadwick.
Est. T. Lawrence	Thomas Lawrence, who m. Elmira ____.
P. Lawrence (opposite J.Lawrence)	Peley Lawrence, son of Ephraim Lawrence.
(Lot) (opposite S.L.Fish)	-
A. Fish	Arza Fish, brother to Roland and Moses Fish, son of James and Susannah (Robinson) Fish.
Chs. Lawrence (same lot)	Charles Lawrence, brother to Joseph, Henry, Ansel and Ephraim Lawrence.
E. Lawrence	Edwin Lawrence, son of Charles Lawrence.
Tin Shop J. F. Fish	Joseph Fish, son of Isaac and Rhoda (Fish) Fish.
A. Lawrence	Ansel Lawrence, brother to Henry, Joseph, Charles and Ephraim Lawrence.
W. G. Lawrence	Wm. Gray Lawrence, brother of Herbert Lawrence. (Moved shortly to Palmer Ave.) Son of Isaac, grandson of Solomon Lawrence.
H. W. Davis (A. W. ?)	Andrew W. Davis.

MAP OF 1858
FALMOUTH
(INCLUDING TEATICKET)

A - West side of Country Road (now Route 28), at the Fork of the Sandwich Road

Name of Owner on Map	Identification of Owner by Miss Effie Fish
A. Green	Ansel Green
(Road)	-
Mrs. Fish	Mrs. Phebe Fish (widow of ____ Fish).
Large plot of land) Mrs. Robinson)	Mrs. Thankful (Fish) Robinson (2-1), widow of Isaac Robinson (2-0) (Family NO. 0-0).
N. P. Baker	Capt. Nehemiah P. Baker (see 1880 Map).
B. Jenkens	Braddock Jenkens (" " ").
D. B. Nye	House later occupied by Mrs.A.Lawrence. (see 1880 Map)
Harness Shop	-
J. Lawrence	Joseph Lawrence (see 1880 Map).
(Lot)	(Later the location of the Solomon Lawrence Fish house)
R. T. Jones	Roland Jones, husband of Mrs. Harriet Jones (see 1880 Map).
(School)	-
S. Lawrence	Solomon Lawrence, Herbert Lawrence's grandfather (see 1880 Map), brother to Mary (L.) Fish.
(Road)	(Jones Road)

B - Triangle in Fork of Sandwich and Country Road

H. Fish	Harvey Fish (no known relation to Effie Fish).
- A. Lawrence	Possibly George A. Lawrence. (see 1880 Map).

MAP OF 1858 (cont)

C - East side of Country Road from East Falmouth side of Fork of Sandwich Road.

Name of Owner on Map	Identification of Owner by Miss Effie Fish
W. Lawrence	Wm. Lawrence (see 1880 Map).
H. Lawrence) Large plot)	Henry Lawrence(" " ").
B. Green	Benjamin Green, father of Minerva (Green) Black, (see 1880 Map); m. Tabitha Robinson, sister of Isaac Robinson (2-0) and Elijah Robinson, dau. of Elisha (3-0) and Temperance (3-1) (Davis) Robinson.
E. & H. Robinson	Elijah and Henry Robinson. Elijah, father of Henry, was brother of Tabitha(Robinson) Green and Isaac Robinson (2-0).
T. Lawrence	Thomas Lawrence (see 1880 Map).
E. Lawrence	Ephraim Lawrence, brother to Joseph, Charles, Henry and Ansel Lawrence.
A. Fish	Arza Fish (see 1880 Map), brother of Isaac Fish, son of James and Susannah (Robinson) Fish; m. (1) Abbe Waterman, (2) Betsy Waterman (3) Nancy Sisson.
C. Lawrence	Charles Lawrence (see 1880 Map).
I. Fish	Isaac Fish, brother of Arza Fish, m. Rhoda Fish (see 1880 Map).
A. Lawrence	Ansel Lawrence (see 1880 Map).
N. Fish	Nathan Fish.
E. Davis	E. Davis. Grandson is Wm. Aurelio.
(At Fork to Falmouth Heights)	

MAP OF 1858 (cont)

D - Interior of Section between Country Road and Road to West Falmouth Bounded by Jones Road on South.

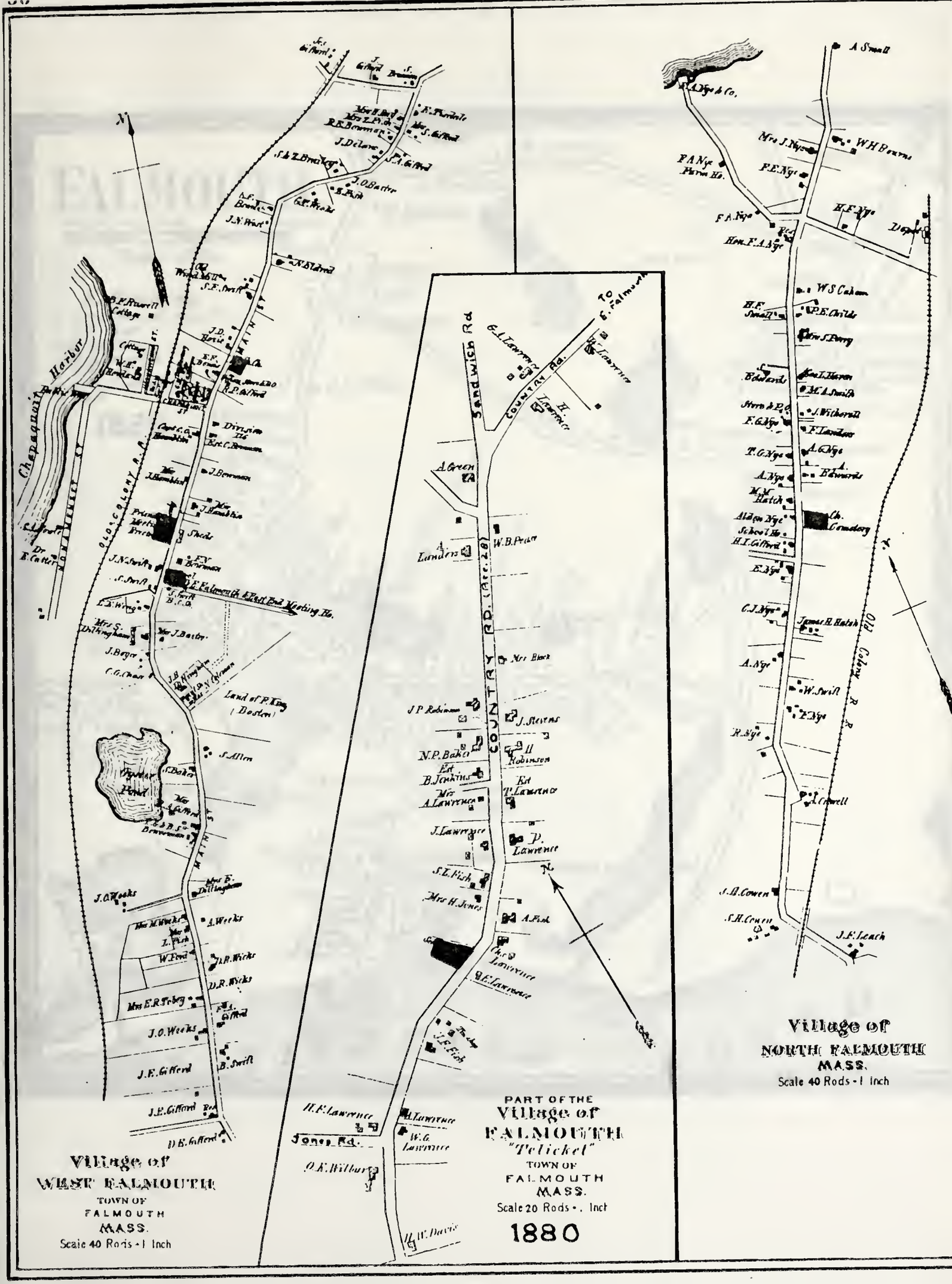
Name of Owner on Map	Identification of Owner by Miss Effie Fish
Mrs. Fish	Mrs. Mary (Lawrence) Fish, widow of Francis Fish. (This house later torn down and the materials used in 1861 to construct Solomon L. Fish's house shown on 1880 Map).
Mrs. Hatch	Mrs. Isaac Hatch.
M. Robinson	Moses Robinson, brother to Isaac Robinson (4-12).
(Cemetery)	-
R. E. Swift	Reuben Swift.

South of Jones Road on East Side of Palmer Ave.

D. L. Sanford	David Sanford m. Betsy Fish, dau. of Francis and Mary (Lawrence) Fish.
H. F. Gifford	Henry Gifford; brother to Charles Gifford, father of Hattie Gifford.

ATTACHED: Map: Part of the Village of Falmouth - "Teaticket" - Town of Falmouth, Mass. (1880)

Map: Falmouth (1858) (Including Teaticket)


Village of
WEST FALMOUTH
TOWN OF
FALMOUTH
MASS.
Scale 40 Rods - 1 Inch
PART OF THE
Village of
FALMOUTH
"Teticket"
TOWN OF
FALMOUTH
MASS.
Scale 20 Rods - 1 Inch
1880
Village of
NORTH FALMOUTH
MASS.
Scale 40 Rods - 1 Inch
Chequaquit Harbor
MAIN ST
OLD COLONY R.R.
Sandwich Rd
COUNTRY RD. (Acc. 28)
Jones Rd.
Old Colony R.R.

FALMOUTH.
0 10 20 40 60 80 100 rods
Scale 1/30.000
References
1. H R Shiverick, Paint Shop
2. S M Hatch
3. A Nye
4. Mrs. Dimmick
5. T. Lewis
6. John Jenkins
7. Store
1858
Crew's Pond
T R Lawrence
Mrs Hatch
M Robinson
Cemetery
R E Swift
D B Sanford
H F Gifford
Palmer Ave
Mrs Fish
Jones Rd
Jones
S Lawrence
Mrs Robinson
N P Baker
B Jenkins
D B Nye
Harness Shop
J Lawrence
R T Jones
School
B Green
E & H Robinson
T Lawrence
E Lawrence
A Fish
C Lawrence
I Fish
A Lawrence
N Fish
J Dimmick
N Davis
E Davis
Country Rd
S H Lothrop
D Lawrence
H Tobey
Mrs T Hatch
Rev H B Hooker
J H Sturbuck
S Jones
H C Bunker
F Butler
H Butler
Old Fellows Hall
Academy G E Clark Principal
Crocker Pond
Silas Lawrence
Mrs Lewis
Studley
Mrs Bolles
E Hatch
B Holmes
F Butler
J G Jones
Cemetery
Fresh Pond
J R Lawrence
J Lawrence
S H Hamblin
S Hatch
B P Swift
FALMOUTH LANDING
D B Hatch
J Fish
B Dimmick
F Davis
J Fish
B Landers
Store House
J Weeks
F W Luce
Bowmans Pond
Salt Pond
VINEYARD SOUND
N Robinson
Mrs Sampson
W Edwards
Mrs Parker
H Goodspeed
D Davis
C P Robinson
S Davis Est
P Nye
W Robinson
H F
A Lawrence
A Green
H Lawrence
W D Green

INDEX OF PERSONS

NAMED ROBINSON

NAME	YEAR OF BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE OF TEXT	PAGE OF APP. A
Alice[5] C.			17	
Allena[6]	1897	Pittsburg, Camp Co., Texas	14	
Amanda[5]			17	
Ann[5] L.	1848		9	
Annie[6] Lee			11	
Aurelia[6]			15	
Benjamin[4]	1827		10,17	
Charles			18	
Charles[5] A.	1860		9	
Chloe[4] Hatch	1833	Falmouth, Mass.	10,18	
Clara[5] Elizabeth	1847	Falmouth, Mass.	11	
Edward[5] T.	1856		8	
Elijah[3]	1789	Falmouth, Mass.	5,9	3,5
Elijah[4]	1828		10	
Elisha[2]	1763	Chilmark, Eliz. Islands, Mass.	2,4	5
Elisha[4]	1822		10	
Elizabeth[4] D.	1831		10	
Foster[6]			11	
Foster[7]			11	
Foster[4] Fish	1814	Falmouth, Mass.	8,10	
Foster[5] Fish, Jr.	1852	Minden, La.	15	
Frank[5] G.	1858		8	
George[5] M.			18	
Henry[4]			9	3,5
Henry[6] Lee	1892		13	
Isaac[1]	C1730	Martha's Vineyard, Mass.	1	
Isaac[3]	1787	Falmouth, Mass.	5,8	2,4,5,6
John, Rev.	C1576	Sturton, England	1	
John[5] Edwin	1850	Eufala, Ala.	11	
John[6] Edwin, Jr.	1885	Pittsburg, Texas	13	
John[4] Parker	1822	Falmouth, Mass.	8	2
Laura[5] W.	1855		8	
Lydia[5] P.			17	
Maimee[6] Lee	1881	Pittsburg, Texas	11	
Maria[5]	1850		9	
Marietta[4]	bp.1824		9	
Mary	1704	Falmouth, Mass.	1	
Mary	1738	Falmouth, Mass.	1	
Meribah[2]	1762	Chilmark, Eliz. Islands, Mass.	2	
Moses[3]	1798	Falmouth, Mass.	5,10	6
Moses[5]			18	
Mellie[5]			17	
Nina[6] Fuller	1888		13	

INDEX OF PERSONS

NAMED ROBINSON

NAME	YEAR OF BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE OF TEXT	PAGE OF APP. A
Peter	1701	Falmouth, Mass.	1	
Permelia 5			17	
Rufus 5 M.			17	
Samuel 4	1832		10	
Sarah 4	bp. 1824		9	
Sarah 5 E.			17	
Stella 5 Adolphus	1859	Minden, La.	15	
Susan 4	bp. 1824		9	
Susan 4 C.	1841		10,18	
Susannah 3	1785	Falmouth, Mass.	5	3,5
Susie 5 Alla	1854	Minden, La.	15	
Susie 6 Kelsay	1883	Pittsburg, Texas	13	
Sylvanus 3	1792	Falmouth, Mass.	5,10	
Sylvanus 4	1826		10	
Tabitha 3	1796	Falmouth, Mass.	5	5
Tabitha 4	1830		10	
Thatcher 4	1812	Falmouth, Mass.	8	
Thomas	1703	Falmouth, Mass.	1	
Thomas 5 J.			17	
Willard 4	1820	Falmouth, Mass.	8	
Willard 5 Lee	1849	Falmouth, Mass.	11	
Willard 6 Lee			11	
William 4	1827		10	

INDEX OF PERSONS

WITH NAMES OTHER THAN ROBINSON

NAME	YEAR OF BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE OF TEXT	PAGE OF APP. A
Adams, Aetza	180-?	Falmouth, Mass.,?	4	
Allen, Ellouise	1928	Cushing, Okla.	14	
Allen, Mary G.			8	
Thomas Alva			14	
Alspaugh, Howard Beeson, Dr.			12	
Aurelio, Wm.				5
Baker, Nehemiah P., Capt.				2,4
Barnhill, Eula Lee (Burch)			12	
Bartlett, William	186-?		2	
Barton, George			17	
Beal, Charles			17	
Bearse, Mabel L.			10	
Bowman, Benjamin[6] C.	1878		7	
Bertha[6]	1879		7	
David			6	
David[6] Clifton	1888		7	
Elizabeth[6] R.	1877		7	
James[6]	1875		7	
Browne, Alice[7] Colquitt	1908	Fort Worth, Texas	12	
Deborah[8] Lee	1951	Wichita, Kansas	12	
Henry[7] William	1906	Fort Worth, Texas	12	
Henry[8] William	1936	Oklahoma City, Okla.	12	
John[7] Robinson, Col.	1914	Fort Worth, Texas	13	
John[8] Robinson	1947	Oklahoma City, Okla.	13	
Kelsey[7] Lee	1911	Fort Worth, Texas	12	
Kelsey[8] Lee	1933	Oklahoma City, Okla.	12	
Margaret[7] Elizabeth	1902	Dallas, Texas	11	
Robert[8] Franklin	1943		12	
Spillman			11	
Stephen[8] Baxter	1944	Wichita, Kansas	12	
Virgil	1877	Mt.Pleasant, Titus Co., Tex.	11	
Virgil[7] Spillman	1904	Fort Worth, Texas	12	
Virgil[8] Spillman, III	1936	St. Louis, Mo.	12	
Bushnell, Suzette	1900	Waco, Texas	16	
Walter			16	
Chadwick, Jane			9	3
Lizzie			6	
Susan	1801		10	
Chowning, Louise			12	
Connors, Katie E.			9	
Crews, Kittie Grace			14	
Crowell, Elnathan			9	
Julia E.			9	
Cummins, Fannie			7	
Cushing, Phoebe			9	
Davis, Ada			17	
Andrew W.				3
E.				5
Harriet O.			8	
Horace[5] T.	1873		18	

INDEX OF PERSONS

WITH NAMES OTHER THAN ROBINSON

NAME	YEAR OF BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE OF TEXT	PAGE OF APP. A
Davis, Jane	1750	Falmouth, Mass. ?	5,8	2
John[5] M.	1870		18	
John W.			18	
Lizzie[5]			18	
Mary[5] Louise	1861		18	
Patience			10	
Robert[5] W.	1861		18	
Solomon	1720	Falmouth, Mass.	4	
Temperance	1762	Falmouth, Mass.	4	
de Graffenreid, Jenna			16	
Delano, Florence[6]			18	
Mildred[6]			18	
Robert T., Dr.			18	
Dimmick, Joseph			8	
Sylvanus[5]	1847		8	
Disney, Madilen			14	
Doty, Gary[8] Russel	1955		16	
Jesse			16	
Edwards, Ephraim			7	
Fannie			10	
Kelie[6]			7	
Lottie[6]	1869		7	
Stella[7] Lee	1935	New York, N. Y.	17	
William Hopple, Col.	1900	Philadelphia, Pa.	17	
William[7] Lemly	1931	New York, N. Y.	17	
William Zook	1868	Philadelphia, Pa.	17	
Eisenwein, Minna			16	
Evans, Edith[8] Lee	1941	Jackson, Miss.	13	
James Parkam, Jr.			13	
James[8] Parkam, III	1938	Shreveport, La.	13	
Fish, Abner[4] C.	1817		6	
Arza[4]	1812	Falmouth, Mass.	6	3,5
Eliel[5]	1830	Sandwich, Mass.	8	
Elihu[4]			8	
Betsy				6
Francis				2;6
Harriet				2,4
Harvey				4
Isaac[4]	1810	Falmouth, Mass.	6	3,5
James	1781	Falmouth, Mass.	5	3
James[4]	1808	Falmouth, Mass.	6	
Joseph[5]	1843	Falmouth, Mass.	6	
Maria[4]	1821		7	
Mary[5] Alice	182-?		5	
Moses[4] R.	1820		6	3
Nathan				5
Nathaniel[5]	182-?		5	

INDEX OF PERSONS

WITH NAMES OTHER THAN ROBINSON

NAME	YEAR OF BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE OF TEXT	PAGE OF APP. A
Fish, Phebe				4
Rhoda	181-?	Falmouth, Mass.	6	3,5
Rowland 4	1805	Falmouth, Mass.	5	3
Rowland 5	1845	Falmouth, Mass.	6	
Rufus	1740	Falmouth, Mass.	5,8	2
Satira 4 B.	1824		7	
Silvanus 4 R.	1814	Falmouth, Mass.	6	
Solomon L.				2,4,6
Susan 4	1826		8	
Temperance 4 R.	1806	Falmouth, Mass.	5	
Temperance 5 G.	1855		6	
Thankful	1788	Falmouth, Mass.	8	2,4
Wm. 5 Thatcher	1847		6	
Tymphose			10	
Ford, Alexander	1875		13	
Frazier, Harriet			18	
Gaines, Sidney Elizabeth	1893	Rosebud, Texas	16	
Sidney Johnston			16	
Gammons, Lewi			17	
Gifford, Abbie 5 Louisa	1846	Boston, Mass. ?	2	
Alexander 4	1824	Falmouth, Mass.	3	
Benjamin Clark	C180-		5	
Benjamin 4 Rowley	1819	Falmouth, Mass.	3	
Bethuel 4	1826	Falmouth, Mass.	3	
Bethuel 3	1789	Falmouth, Mass.	2	
Braddock 3	1791	Falmouth, Mass.	3	
Braddock 4	1835	Falmouth, Mass.	3	
Brazilla 4 L.	1828	Falmouth, Mass.	3	
Celia 4	1831	Falmouth, Mass.	4	
Charles 5 H.	1855		10	
Charles T.			10	6
Christopher 3	1803	Falmouth, Mass.	4	
Ebenezer	176-?	Falmouth, Mass. ?	2	
Elizabeth 4	1828	Falmouth, Mass.	4	
Eunice 5 Clark	1835	Falmouth, Mass.	5	
Gideon 4 C.	1821	Falmouth, Mass.	3	
Harriet 4 Nelson	1826	Falmouth, Mass.	3	
Hattie 5 L.	1859		10	6
Henry F.			10	6
Isabella 4 L.	1830	Falmouth, Mass.	4	
James 3	1796	Falmouth, Mass.	3	
James 4	1821	Falmouth, Mass.	2	
James 4 Z.	1833	Falmouth, Mass.	4	
John	173-4-?	Falmouth, Mass. ?	2	
Joseph 3	1801	Falmouth, Mass.	4	
Levina 3	1798	Falmouth, Mass.	4	
Louisa 4	1816	Falmouth, Mass.	2	

INDEX OF PERSONS

WITH NAMES OTHER THAN ROBINSON

NAME	YEAR OF BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE OF TEXT	PAGE OF APP. A
Gifford, Lucy 3	1793	Falmouth, Mass.	3	
Lydia 4 Hammond	1830	Falmouth, Mass.	3	
Mary 4 Elizabeth	1825	Falmouth, Mass.	3	
Mary 4 W.	1836	Falmouth, Mass.	4	
Moses 4 Swift	1819	Falmouth, Mass.	2	
Phebe 3	1787	Falmouth, Mass.	2	
Polly 3	1785	Falmouth, Mass.	2	
Robinson 3	1783	Falmouth, Mass.	2	
Susan 4 C.	1823	Falmouth, Mass.	3	
Watson 4 D.	1838	Falmouth, Mass.	4	
Godfrey, W. E.			7	
Goodwin, L. A., Jr.			16	
Layton 8 Gaines	1950		16	
Sidney 8 Elizabeth	1945		16	
Gould, Cynthia 8 Allena	1952	Cushing, Okla.	14	
Edward Allen	1901	New Albany, Kansas	14	
Edward 7 Allen, Jr.	1926	Cushing, Okla.	14	
Edward 8 Allen, III	1955	Cushing, Okla.	14	
Genevieve 7 Margaret	1935	Cushing, Okla.	15	
George 7 Merry	1930	Cushing, Okla.	15	
Grant 7 Sinclair	1928	Cushing, Okla.	14	
Gretchen 7 Christine	1938	Cushing, Okla.	15	
Gretchen 8 Lorane	1955		14	
Hannah			8	
John 7 Robinson	1931	Cushing, Okla.	15	
Robert 7 Murrell	1933	Cushing, Okla.	15	
Virgil 7 Lee	1936	Cushing, Okla.	15	
Green, Ansel				2,4
Benjamin	179-?	Falmouth, Mass. ?	5	5
Martha	1705	Falmouth, Mass.	1	
Martha	C180-?		5	
Minerva	181-,2-	Falmouth, Mass. ?	5	3,5
Hall, Bradford	19--		12	
Bradford 9	1954		12	
Sarah			17	
Hamblen, Cornelius Fish	C180-?		5	
Simeon, Capt.			18	
Hamlin, Chloe 6 M.	1895	Falmouth, Mass.	18	
Edward 5 Bemis Clapp	1872	Falmouth, Mass.	18	
Elizabeth 6 Calott	1892	Falmouth, Mass.	18	
Eugenie 5 Frances -Jennie-	1867	Falmouth, Mass.	18	
Eunice 7 Seabury	1889	Taunton, Mass.	6	
Fred 6 Monroe	1859	Falmouth, Mass.	5	
George Monroe	1831	Sandwich, Mass.	5	
George 6 Demster	1866	Providence, R. I.	6	
Nellie 5 (Ellen Maria)	1874	Falmouth, Mass.	18	
Simeon 5 (Tinie ?)	1865	Falmouth, Mass.	18	
Solomon Lawrence, Capt.	1827		18	

INDEX OF PERSONS

WITH NAMES OTHER THAN ROBINSON

NAME	YEAR OF BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE OF TEXT	PAGE OF APP. A
Hamlin, Walter[5] Bates	1859	Falmouth, Mass.	18	
Hammet, John			17	
Handy, Andrew			7	
Eben			7	
Hatch, Mahala			6,7	
Mary	179-,180-?	Falmouth, Mass. ?	3	
Hathaway, Geo.			17	
Hayward, Laura A.	184-,5-		3	
Hoard, Joadicia Jane	C183-		6	
Hopple, Mabel	1870	Philadelphia, Pa.	17	
Jackson, Mary Josephine			11	
Jarmons, Annie			11	
Jenkens, Braddock				2,4
Jenkins, Maria			9	
Jenney, Phebe	18		17	
Jones, Geo. W.			18	
Rebecca	173-,4-?	Falmouth, Mass. ?	2	
Roland				2,4
Juengerman, Harry A.			13	
Helena[7]	18--	Sour Lake, Texas	13	
John Henry	18--	Sour Lake, Texas	13	
Kelsay, W. Alonzo			15	
Kennedy, Susan	1796	Chester, S. C.	10	
Knowles, Walter O.			7	
Landers, Alden				2
Lawrence, Almira				2,3
Ansel				2,3,5
Charles				2,3,5
Edwin				3
Ephraim				2,3,5
George A.				3,4
Henry				2,3,5
Herbert				2,3,4
Joseph				2,3,4,5
Mary				2,4,6
Nancy			18	
Nathan				3
Peley				3
Solomon				3,4
Thomas				2,3,5
Wm. E.				3,5
Wm. Gray				3
Lee, Eliza	1823		10	
Ferdinand	1797	Chester Dist., N.C.	10	
Jessie			15	
Lemly, Alonzo[6] Kelsey	1889	Texarkana, Texas	16	
Carolyn[7] Louise	1925	Waco, Texas	16	

INDEX OF PERSONS

WITH NAMES OTHER THAN ROBINSON

NAME	YEAR OF BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE OF TEXT	PAGE OF APP. A
Lemly, Charles 6 Clifton	1892	Texarkana, Texas	16	
David 7 Paul	1921	San Antonio, Texas	16	
Earnest 8 Lee	1949		17	
Edwin 6 Robinson	1886		16	
Foster 6 Mack Lee	1894	Texarkana, Texas	16	
Foster 7 Lee	1921	Waco, Texas	16	
Irene 7 Ruth	1914	Texarkana, Texas	15	
Katherine 7 Elizabeth	1923	San Antonio, Texas	16	
Samuel			15	
Samuel 6 Percy	1884	Texarkana, Texas	15	
Samuel 7 Percy	1918	Shreveport, La.	16	
Sidney 7 Gaines	1920	Waco, Texas	16	
Stella 6 Amanda Robinson	1896	Texarkana, Texas	17	
Stella 7 Mary	1915	Texarkana, Texas	16	
Susan 6 Steele	1883	Texarkana, Texas	15	
Suzette	1952		17	
Lucas, Jeane		France	13	
Lumbert, Ed. E.			7	
McPherson, Marguerite	184-?		6	
Mitchell, Herbert			7	
Moorman, Rose	1934	Blackwell, Okla.	14	
Murrell, Margaret Rebecca	1859	Minden, La.	11	
Newcomb, Charles			9	
Nye, Augustus 5 B.	1858	Vineyard Haven, Mass.	10	
Chester 6 Blanchard	1885		10	
D. B.				4
Ethel 6 Gertrude	1885	Dennis, Mass.	10	
Francis 6 T.	1876	Dennis, Mass.	9	
Francis			9	
Hiram			9	
Hiram 5 Francis	1852	Vineyard Haven, Mass.	9	
Jennie 6 M.	1883	Dennis, Mass.	10	
Julia 6 E.	1881	Dennis, Mass.	9	
Marietta 5 R.	1841		9	
Samuel 5 B.	1846		9	
Sarah 6 P.	1874	Dennis, Mass.	9	
Patten, Daniel A.	182-,3-?		4	
John 5 C.	185-,6-		4	
Pease, Wm. B.				3
Perry, Henry			17	
Pope, Lucy	180-?	Falmouth, Mass.?	5	
Raupe, Floyd Davis, Col.			12	
Floyd 8 Davis	1931	Oklahoma City, Okla.	12	
Reese, Eric Christian	1954	Tulsa, Okla.	12	
Gloria 9 Ann	1950	Acapulco, Mexico	11	
Killie C., Dr.			11	
Sybil 9 Margaret	1952	Salzburg, Austria	12	

INDEX OF PERSONS

WITH NAMES OTHER THAN ROBINSON

NAME	YEAR OF BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE OF TEXT	PAGE OF APP. A
Reese, Virgil[8] Robinson	1926	Tulsa, Okla.	11	
Virgil[9] Robinson	1952	Denver, Colo.	11	
William[8] Jackson	1930	Tulsa, Okla.	12	
Remmer, Irene			15	
Rogers, Gloria			11	
Rowley, Mary	179-,180-		3	
Sanford, David L.				6
Sapp, Bonnie[8] Ruth	1940		16	
William Niel			15	
Schofield, Claude			12	
Claudine			12	
Shulster, Ilsa			12	
Simms, Ida Ho			15	
Samuel R.			15	
Sinclair, Huron			14	
U. S. Grant		Cecil, Ohio	14	
Sisson, Nancy	18--		6	5
Slentiford, Angelina A.			18	
Francis V. -Fannie-	1868	Savannah, Ga.	18	
Henry			18	
Smyth, Vadie Lee, Jr.			15	
Stearns, Anna[6] McLanathan	1872	Braintree, Mass.	3	
Charles[6] Hayward	1882	Boston, Mass.	4	
Charles[5] N.	1849		3	
Frederick[6] McLanathan	1884	Boston, Mass.	4	
Helen[6] Wallace	1878	Boston, Mass.	4	
Mary[6] Chapman	1888	Fitchburg, Mass.	4	
Richard[6] Guy	1874	Braintree, Mass.	4	
Samuel, Capt.	C179-,180-?	New Hampshire ?	3	
Samuel[6] Gifford	1876	Boston, Mass.	4	
Ziba	1820	West Swansey, N.H. ?	3	
Steele, Rebecca Jane Emiline			15	
Street, Betty (Hargett)			13	
David[8] Hargett	1943	Oklahoma City, Okla.	13	
Robert Allen			13	
Robert[8] Allen, Jr.	1939	Oklahoma City, Okla.	13	
Stevens, John				3
Swaine, Lydia B.			7	
Swift, Abbie[5] M.	1844		8	
Algernon[5]	1863		8	
Amanda H.	1823		6	
Bradford[5] W.	1856		8	
Emma[5] B.	1851		8	
Ezekiel Eldred			6,7	
James[8] F.	1853		8	
Ruben	1821		7	6
Sarah[5] B.	1847		8	

INDEX OF PERSONS

WITH NAMES OTHER THAN ROBINSON

NAMES	YEAR OF BIRTH	PLACE OF BIRTH	PAGE OF TEXT	PAGE OF APP. A
Swift, Susan	178-,9-?	Falmouth, Mass. ?	2	
Taylor, Earnest			17	
George A.			9	
Thomas, Mary	18--		15	
Tripp, Frederick O.			17	
Hiram	C181-	Falmouth, Mass. ?	2	
Otis 7			17	
Wadsworth, Harriet M.	181-?	Falmouth, Mass, ?	2	
Watterman, Abbie	181-?		6	5
Betsy T.	181-?		6	5
Weeks, Arza 5 F.	1846		7	
Joseph 5	1868		7	
Lewis 6			7	
Lucy 5 P.	1818		7	
Osborn			7	
Sarah 5 Holmes	1843		7	
Susan 5 E.	1841		7	
Thankful	1730	Falmouth, Mass.	4	
Whitcomb, Nancy	C179-,180-?	New Hampshire ?	3	
White, Ansel Clark	C183-		6	
Myra Jane	1863	Acushnet, Mass.	5	
Wilbur, Oliver K.				2
Zedaker, Nancy			14	

ST. LOUIS PUBLIC LIBRARY
FEB 16 1959

2a

77 01686 111